



PJ
2533
E 92

Cornell University Library

BOUGHT WITH THE INCOME
FROM THE

SAGE ENDOWMENT FUND
THE GIFT OF

Henry W. Sage

1891

A110984.....

9/2/1898.....

Cornell University Library
PJ 2533.E92

Somali-English and English-Somali dictio



3 1924 026 888 820

011

DATE DUE

APR 20 1971 M 1

INTERLIBRARY LOAN
Interlibrary Loan

AUG 23 1988 F

RLG

SEP 7 '89 AG 0 1

JUN 28 '91
AUG 11 1988



Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

SOMALI-ENGLISH
AND
ENGLISH-SOMALI DICTIONARY.

SOMALI-ENGLISH
AND
ENGLISH-SOMALI
DICTIONARY.

BY
REV. FR. EVANGELIST DE LARAJASSE,
MISS. APOST. ORD. SS. FRANCISCI CAP. PROVINCIAE LUGDUNENSIS ALUMNUS.

LONDON:
KEGAN PAUL, TRENCH, TRÜBNER & CO., LTD.,
PATERNOSTER HOUSE, CHARING CROSS ROAD.

1897

A.110984

~~390 D 51~~

LONDON :

PRINTED BY GILBERT AND RIVINGTON, LIMITED,
ST. JOHN'S HOUSE, CLERKENWELL, E.C.

P R E F A C E.

THE few books published on the Somali language being insufficient for anyone wishing to learn it, we, in order to have a basis for a further and thorough study of it, have committed to print this Somali-English and English-Somali Dictionary, although it is not as yet perfect and complete.

For writing Somali phonetically we have employed, firstly, the Roman characters with their Latin pronunciation; secondly, some signs used in the Syrian alphabet (S. J. Beyrouth) for the transliteration of Arabic into Roman characters, and letter *d*, as explained in the following alphabetical table:—

Letters.	Sounds.		Letters.	Sounds.		Letters.	Sounds.	
	Latiu.	English.		Latin.	English.		Latin.	English.
a	a	ah	h	as ch in German		{ s	es	ess
b	be	bay	k	ke	kay	{ sh		shay
{ d	de	day	i	i	e	t	te	tay
{ d	cerebral.		j	dje	jay	u	u	oo
e	e	ay	l	el	ell	w	as in English.	
f	ef	ayff	m	em	emm	y	ie	e-ay
g	g	gay	n	en	enn	{ aa ' ee '		Sounded
{ h	he	hay	o	o	o	{ ii ' oo '		as with e
{ h	strong aspirate.		r	er	air	{ u u '		.Arabic.

The letters a, e, i, o, u, w, are vowels; ai, ei, au, aw, ow are

diphthongs; w, however, is only a vowel when following the letters a and o, forming with them the diphthongs aw and ow. All the other letters are consonants.

OF THE PRONUNCIATION OF THE LETTERS.

PRONUNCIATION OF THE VOWELS.

Simple Vowels.

a

is either long or short :

when long it is pronounced as in English "father."

„ short „ „ „ „ "cat, mat."

e

has the sound of a in such words as "face, space"; but when this vowel stands before a consonant ending a syllable, it has nearly the sound of a in the word "care." Ex.ader, "paternal uncle," pronounced ah-dare.

i

is either long or short.

When long it is pronounced as i in "ravine."

„ short „ „ „ „ "spin."

When i is either preceded or followed by h, or when marked with ' (i and i') it has nearly the sound of e.

o

is sounded like o in the word "tone," when it is long.

„ „ „ „ „ „ "Tom" „ „ short.

Ex. sōr, "food," pronounced sore; kol, "time," pronounced koll.

u

has the sound of *oo* in the word "pool" when long, and that of *u* in the word "pull" when short. Ex. *gūr*, "marriage," pronounced *goore*; *gur*, "pick up," pronounced *goor*. When *u* is either preceded or followed by hard consonants, as *h*, *b*, it is sometimes pronounced nearly as *u* in "tusk."

ξ ('ain)

The Arabic guttural sound of ξ (the pronunciation of which can be learnt only from a native) being of frequent occurrence in the Somali language, the vowels *a*, *e*, *i*, *o*, *u* when having that sound are marked with a reversed comma (‘), either on their right or their left, as shown in the table.

Pronunciation of the Diphthongs.

ai

is pronounced by some as *i* in the word "Bible," and as *ai* in the word "paint" by others.

In a few words these two letters must be sounded separately; in that case the letter *i* will be marked with two dots (i).

ei

has the sound of *ei* in the English "feign."

au

is sounded as *ow* in the word "cow."

aw

has the same sound as *au*, but is used to represent that sound in words where other vowels follow, and also in attributive verbs.

ow

This diphthong has a kind of hollow sound like that of *oh-oo* pronounced in an empty cask.

CONSONANTS.

b

is sounded as in English “baby,” but more forcibly and with a sort of *p* sound.

d

has a clear and distinct sound as in the English “did.”

d

is the cerebral *d* of the Sanscrit. Some Somal pronounce this consonant nearly as *rd* in English “hard,” “card”; its proper pronunciation can be attained only by practice. There is, however, not very much difference between the pronunciation of *d* and *đ* at the commencement and at the end of words. In pronouncing *d* the tongue is allowed to appear between the teeth, whereas to pronounce *đ* the tongue must be somewhat curved against the front of the palate.

f

as in English “for,” “if.”

g

is invariably hard, as in English “gamble,” “give,” “get.”

h

is an aspirate strongly breathed out from the chest, like the Arabic ح “ha.”

h

as in English "hare."

h

represents the sounds of the three Arabic letters خ ق غ.
 Most Somal pronounce any one of those sounds like the German *ch* as pronounced in Switzerland in the words "chirurg," "hochzeit," "loch," the guttural pronunciation not being the same everywhere. In order to avoid confusion and multiplication of sounds we have adopted this sign, although we know that nearly two-thirds of these words commence with the Arabic ئ.

k

as in English "kite"; it is interchangeable with g.

j, l

as in English "jump," "lily."

m, n

as in English "mammon," "noon."

r

This consonant is generally strongly sounded, like *rr* in "parrot." There are a few exceptions where it is sounded nearly as cerebral d.

s

is a strong sibilant resembling *ss* in English "hiss."

sh

as in English "shore."

t

is sounded as in English "tattoo," and is interchangeable with d.

w

as in English "walk."

y

as in English "yes," "York." In some words this letter is pronounced like *th* in the English "loathe." Ex. *maya*, "no," pronounced *matha*.

The consonants p, v, and z do not exist in the Somali alphabet as separate letters, but their sounds have a reciprocal correspondence to those of the letters b, fb, and s—p to b, v to f and b, z to s.

With a view to economize space, indefinite nouns to which either the definite article or the endings of indefinite plural is added, will be represented by the sign (—). When there is no possibility of confusion, the word at the head of an article is also represented by the sign (—) in the phrases and locutions explained, as also in compound words formed from it by the addition of a syllable, particle, or another word when they follow in the same paragraph.

In Somali, for a great number of nouns, the gender is quite arbitrary, as in French, and can be known only by the definite singular article; therefore, with each noun, except with those ending in o (which are mostly of feminine gender, and in taking the article di change final o into a), we indicate the article, as *wil*, *m.n.*, "a boy," —ki. *gabad*, *f.n.*, "a girl," —di.

Polysyllabic or dissyllabic nouns ending with a consonant generally form their indefinite plural by adding o; those ending in i by adding yo; those ending in a, ai, and eh by adding yal; feminine monosyllabic nouns by adding o; and dissyllabic or polysyllabic feminine nouns ending in o by adding in. Masculine monosyllabic nouns form their plural by repeating the final consonant preceded by the vowel a. Ex. der, "gazelle"; derar, "gazelles."

For all nouns not following the rules given above, the *def.* *art.* and *plur.* will be indicated thus :

gabad, *f.n.*, "a girl"; —di, gabdo (*plur.*)
ilig, *m.n.*, "a tooth"; —gi, ilko (*plur.*)

The root or simplest form of the Somali verb being the second person singular of the imperative, all the verbs will be given in that form, to which we add the forms of the second person plural of the imperative and that of the aorist when they are not regularly formed according to the abridged rules below; for from these three forms the other principal tenses of the verb may be formed by the addition of terminations (*see Gram.*).

RULES.

1st. Verbs ending with a consonant generally form the second person plural of the imperative by adding a, and the aorist by adding i, to the root.

Ex. abur, "create," "produce (thou)"; —a, "create (ye or you)"; wan —i, "I will create."

2nd. Verbs ending in *i*, *ai*, *ei*, form the second person plural of the imperative by adding *ya* to the root, and the aorist by adding *n*.

Ex. *badi*, “increase”; —*ya*, “increase (ye or you)”; *wan —n*, “I will increase.”

adai, “clean”; —*ya*, “clean (ye or you)”; *wan —n*, “I will clean.”

3rd. Verbs ending in *o*, *aw*, *ow*, form the second person plural of imperative in *ada*, and the aorist in *an*.

Ex. *hubso*, “meditate”; *hubsada*, “meditate (ye or you)”; *wan hubsan*, “I will meditate.”

wanaksanaw, “be (thou) good”; *wanaksanáda*, “be (ye or you) good”; *wan wanaksanan*, “I will be good.”

humow, “be (thou) bad”; *humada*, “be (ye or you) bad”; *wan human*, “I will be bad.”

N.B. Exceptions to the above rules will be indicated as follows:—*i.e.*, the whole word given when there is any change in the root, and the root represented by the sign (—) when there is none.

Ex. *tag*, “go”; —*a*; *wan tegi*.

madow, “be black”; —*ba*; *wan —bi*.

sido, “take and carry”; *sita*; *wan sidan*.

dahamow, “be chilly”; *dahamoda*; *wan dahamon*.

‘*ai*’, “curse,” “abuse”; —*a*, or ‘*aitama*; *wan ‘ai’*.

Somals have taken a great number of words from the Arabic. These words they use with their own article, particles, and pronouns as real Somali words. Ex. *albab*, “the door” in Arabic,

is used by Somals in this way : *albab*, “a door”; *albabyo*, “doors”; *albabki*, “the door”; *albabyadi*, “the doors.” They do the same with any words which they adopt from other languages.

The character of the Somali language being so very different from that of the English, we give one or more examples in the case of words which present some difficulty.

Article, demonstrative and possessive adjectives and pronouns, personal pronouns, and particles are given at the commencement of their appropriate letters.

Somali is an accentuated language. As for its pronunciation it is of great importance to know upon what vowel or syllable the stress of the voice is to be laid, we mark those vowels with an accent ('). Vowels which of themselves are long are marked with the sign (—). As a general rule the accent falls on the penultimate syllable; consequently words which follow this rule are not marked.

The Somali words are here given as they are used and pronounced in Berberah. We indicate first the root or chief word, and afterwards the derivatives, without paying any attention to alphabetical sequence; and this in order to facilitate the study of the language. In the Alphabetical Table the letter *k* immediately follows *h*, because their sounds are nearly alike.

We give in a Supplement the new Somali words used in the English-Somali part, because we have found them after having sent the Somali-English part to press.

For some words in very common use, we have given as many sentences as possible, that the student may be able to find out either what word or sentence he has to use for expressing his idea.

EXPLANATION OF THE ABBREVIATIONS.

Definite <i>def.</i>	Pronoun reflexive <i>p.ref.</i>
indefinite <i>indef.</i>	„ relative <i>p.rel.</i>
gender <i>gend.</i>	Verb <i>v.</i>
masculine <i>m.</i>	„ transitive <i>v.tr.</i>
feminine <i>f.</i>	„ intransitive <i>v.int.</i>
Article <i>art.</i>	„ passive <i>v.p.</i>
Noun <i>n.</i>	„ causative <i>v.c.</i>
singular... <i>sing.</i>	„ reflexive <i>v.r.</i>
plural <i>pl.</i>	„ attributive <i>v.att.</i>
Adjective <i>a.</i>	„ impersonal <i>v.imp.</i>
„ possessive ... <i>a.p.</i>	„ defective <i>v.def.</i>
„ demonstrative <i>a.d.</i>	Adverb <i>adv.</i>
„ verbal <i>a.v.</i>	Preposition <i>ppr.</i>
Numeral cardinal... ... <i>n.c.</i>	Conjunction <i>conj.</i>
„ ordinal <i>n.o.</i>	Interjection <i>int.</i>
„ indefinite ... <i>n.i.</i>	Particle <i>part.</i>
„ distributive ... <i>n.d.</i>	„ interrogative ... <i>part.int</i>
Pronoun <i>prn.</i>	„ negative <i>part.neg</i>
„ personal <i>p.pers.</i>	affix <i>aff.</i>
„ demonstrative <i>dem.prn.</i>	chapter <i>ch.</i>
„ possessive ... <i>pos.prn.</i>	grammar <i>gram.</i>
„ interrogative ... <i>int.prn.</i>	See <i>see.</i>

E R R A T A.

PART I.—SOMALI-ENGLISH.

PAGE

- 1 Read *anigu*, *adigu*, *ainu*, instead of *anigo*, *adigo*, *aino*.
3 „ *abud*, instead of *abud*.
3 Under ‘ad, read ‘ad‘ad, ‘ad‘adki, instead of ‘adad, ‘adadki.
5 „ *afimād*, read *ha wa ladnahai*, instead of *ha wa lad-*
 uhai.
7 „ *‘ala‘al*, read *‘ala‘alkisi bu i siyai*, instead of *‘ala‘al-*
 kisi bu i syiai.
10 „ *ardah*, the article must be —gi, instead of —hi.
22 „ *bohun*, read *nef an*, instead of *nefan*.
25 „ *dabbalo*, read *wan dabbalan*, instead of *wan dabbahan*.
30 „ *danan*, read *faraska danana*, instead of *faraska danan*.
35 Read *digrin*, instead of *di grin*.
47 Under *fofi*, read *holihi ban so fofiyai*, instead of *holihi ban*
 so fofai.
51 „ *so gelis*, read *wilka so geliskisu*, instead of *wilka so*
 gelis kisu.
57 Read *gududonni*, instead of *gududouni*.
63 Under *hal*, read *wa run o wah hun ban kugu falai*, *lakin*
 iminka hal ban ka sinaya, instead of *wa run o*
 wah hun ban kugu falaiyai, *lakin iminka hal*
 ban ka siyai.
63 Read *hallau*, instead of *hallan*.
67 In the examples given under *hebel*, read ‘*unai*, instead of *unai*.
71 For *hog*, *v.tr.*, ‘extort,’ read *hog*, instead of *hog*.

ERRATA.

PAGE

- 74 In the examples given under **habo**, read **i la habo**, instead of **ila habo**.
- 76 Under **haib**, *ad.*, 'well,' read 'tell me, him, us, all well,' instead of 'tell me, him, us, all is well.'
- 77 ,**hamis**, *f.n.*, 'Thursday,' read **hamista dambe**, instead of **hamista dambe**.
- 81 ,**horin**, read **inanka horinkisu** ..., instead of **inanka fartisu**
- 85 ,**ma karo**, read **hadi kari wah**, instead of **hudi kari wah**.
- 86 ,**kibis**, read **kibis habow**, instead of **kibis habow**.
- 90 ,**idlow**, read **dauga Bulahar** ..., instead of **danga Bulahar**
- 91 Read **ka 'il hel**, instead of **ka 'il bel**.
- 96 Under **jer**, 'time,' read **sadeh jer**, instead of **sadeh jer**.
- 98 Read **kaga jirihi**, instead of **kaga jirihi**.
- 102 Under **ma'anaiso**, read **sunkorta hawahha ku ma'anaiso**, instead of **sunkorta hawahha kuma'anaiso**.
- 105 ,**malin**, read **malintan todobadkeda**, instead of **malintan todobad keda**.
- 105 Read **manto leili**, instead of **manto laili**.
- 106 Under **mari**, read **darka birrta mari**, instead of **darka birrta**, 'iron the clothes.'
- 113 Read **nolan**, instead of **nolau**.
- 127 Under **sibrar**, read **shagul**, instead of **chagul**.
- 133 ,**tiri**, read **mid mid u**, instead of **midmidu**.
- 139 Read **la wah**, instead of **lah wah**.
- 143 ,**weirweir**, instead of **weiweir**.

PART. II.—ENGLISH-SOMALI.

CAREFUL as we have been in revising the proofs, there are nevertheless some words not quite correct, especially in the use of the letters *d* or *t*, and *h*, *h̄*, *h̄̄*, and sometimes the sign ‘ before the vowels. But the reader will, either by the help of the Dictionary itself or by the context, easily detect these mistakes.

Here, therefore, we give only the most important corrections.

PAGE

150	<i>Under about</i> , read <i>sidi hore lo yidi</i> , instead of ... <i>idi</i> .
151	„ <i>absolutely</i> , read <i>haib</i> , instead of <i>haib</i> .
154	„ <i>after</i> , read <i>beri dambe</i> , instead of <i>beri beri dambe</i> .
155	„ <i>alive</i> , read <i>nol jira</i> , instead of <i>nol jira</i> .
156	„ <i>altar</i> , read <i>madbah</i> , instead of <i>masbah</i> .
157	„ <i>amuse</i> , read <i>jalbebo</i> , — <i>bebta</i> , instead of <i>jalbebo</i> , <i>bebta</i> .
158	„ <i>approach</i> , read <i>u —, ku dowai</i> , instead of <i>u ku dowai</i> .
160	„ <i>as</i> , read <i>sidi u hodmai</i> , instead of ... <i>odmai</i> .
160	„ <i>asleep</i> , read <i>bađna wa so jedai</i> , instead of <i>ba dna</i>
165	„ <i>bark</i> , read <i>mađdah</i> , instead of <i>maidah</i> .
168	„ <i>beneficent</i> , read <i>deh badan</i> , instead of <i>deh badan</i> .
173	„ <i>break</i> , read <i>ka dangalahsi</i> instead of <i>dangalashi</i> .
175	„ <i>browse</i> , read <i>adigi wa</i> ..., instead of <i>adigi</i>
175	„ <i>buckle</i> , read <i>hadabo</i> , instead of <i>hadabo</i> .
175	„ <i>bugalow</i> , read <i>hanjad</i> , instead of <i>hanyad</i> .
178	„ <i>care</i> , read <i>ilali, jir</i> , instead of <i>ilali jir</i> .
180	„ <i>cheat</i> , read <i>h (hayano)</i> , instead of <i>h</i> .
182	„ <i>clamour</i> , read <i>sawahān</i> , instead of <i>sawahan</i> .
185	„ <i>commit</i> , read <i>shuhulkas adan kugu</i> , instead of ... <i>hugu</i> .
193	„ <i>deprive</i> , read <i>da'anaw, ha laga hado</i> , instead of <i>da'anaw ha laga</i>

ERRATA.

PAGE

- 194 Under *difference*, read **maha idin dehaiya**, instead of ... **dehaiga**.
- 196 „ *dog*, do not read *hyæna* alone, but *hyæna dog*.
- 199 „ *earth*, read *if,—ki*, instead of *il,—ki*.
- 206 „ *film*, read **maskahdenu**, instead of **mas ka'denu**.
- 216 „ *go*, read **haggá u ka'**, instead of **hagga' u ka'**.
- 225 „ *hunger*, read **hahad**, instead of **harhad**.
- 227 „ *inhospitality*, read **marti hadis**, instead of **morti**
- 229 „ *issued*, read **bah**, instead of **bah**.
- 232 „ *law*, read **haul**, instead of **haul**.
- 237 „ *male*, read **hod,—di**, instead of **hododi**.
- 241 „ *mystification*, read **luggoyo**, instead of **uggoyo**.
- 246 „ *participate*, read **haibso**, instead of **haibso**.
- 249 „ *plain*, read **mel wasa'ah, doho**, instead of ... **wasa'ah doho**.
- 253 „ *proverb*, read **mahmah**, instead of **mahmah**.
- 254 „ *race*, read **holo**, instead of **holo**.
- 272 „ *straight*, read **hiyas** and **hum**, instead of **hiyas, humi**.

PART I.

SOMALI-ENGLISH

VOCABULARY

SOMALI-ENGLISH VOCABULARY.

A.

a, *df.art.*, the, (*aff.*) used with its support.
á, *ad.*, this, that, (*aff.*) used with its support.
a, *aff.*, pointing out indefiniteness.
ai, a, aya (*ayo*), *a.p.*, my, thy, ours (*aff.*).
an (*aná*), ani, aniga (*anigo*), *p.pers.*, I or me.
ad (*ada*), adi, adiga (*adigo*), *p.pers.*, thou or thee.
ai, *p.pers.*, she and they.
anno (*aino*), annaga, *p.pers.*, we or us.
adin, or adin, *p.pers.*, you (*aff.*).
a'al, or ahal, *f.n.*, slime or viscous matter mixed with blood (in dysentery).—shi.
'ab, *v.tr.*, drink (this verb is used for any liquid except milk, coffee, and broth); biyaha 'ab, drink water; dawada 'ab, drink the medicine; biyo 'ab o hamri iss ka da, drink water and not wine; biyaha la 'ab, the water is drunk.

'absi, *v.c.*, cause or give to drink; i 'absi, make me or give me to drink.
'abad, *m.n.*, camel's grunting (while its burden is fastened on).—ki; aur 'abadked ma je'li, I do not like the camel's grunting.
abah, *m.n.*, time of birth.—hi: hashi nerig bai abahha ku dashai or dalatai, the she-camel brought forth her young one.
abaho, *f.n.*, coupling of camels.
abah, *m.n.*, lean animal.—hi: aurkasi wa geli abahah, that camel is lean.
abah, *v.i.*, be lean; wu abihi, he will be lean.
abihi, *v.c.*, cause to be lean.
'abai, *v.tr.*, load a gun; bunduha 'abai, load the gun.
abál, *m.n.*, gratitude, acknowledgment, remuneration, requital.—ki; abálka an ku (*pl. idin*) habo or haiyo weligi wu jiri, my gratitude for you will last for ever; hadiyadda an ku so diro wa abálkan ku haba

or haiya, the gift I send you is an acknowledgment ; wa abālkā, it is your requital ; abāl u ḥab, be grateful ; abāl ban ād ugu ḥabai or abāl āda yan u ḥabai, I was very grateful to him ; wahhasi wa abālkai, it is for my gratitude.

abālgud, *m.n.*, reward.—ki.

(u) abālgud, *v.tr.*, reward ; i abālgud, reward me ; wan ku abālgudai, I rewarded you.

abīlgudi, *v.tr.*, reward (only used by some, especially by people from the west).

abālgudah or abālgudleh, *a.*, grateful.

abālmari, *v.tr.*, be grateful, thank, reward.—ya or abalmarsha, wan —n ; aniga abbaha abāl-mariyai, I was grateful to the father.

abār, *f.n.*, drought, sterility, famine.—ti ; bilad somalied abār ba ka da'dai or bilad somalied o dami abār wa lehyahai, there is everywhere drought in the Somali country ; wa abār, there is famine ; abārta meshas ka da'dai ād ba lo ogyahai, the sterility of that place is well known.

abār, *v.tr.*, famish, kill, starve.

abba, *m.n.*, father.—hi ; aiya abba, or abbai, or abbo! O my father.

abban, *m.n.*, friend, protector, guide, conductor.—ki ; (guest and host are abban;) abban dulai, *m.n.*, chief, leader.

abbano, *v.r.*, become friend with ; ninkas abbano, put yourself under the protection of that man, or become friend with that man.

'abbar, *m.n.*, moment, short time, a while.—ki ; 'abbar jog, wait a moment ; 'abbar la ḥadso, sit a moment with him.

abeiso, *f.n.*, kind of (short) poisonous snake.

abguri, *f.n.*, kind of (large) poisonous snake.—di.

abhad, *f.n.*, small box made with the bark of trees tacked together.—di.

abhi, *v.i.*, preach, scold.

abho, *f.n.*, fruit of a thorny tree called huda', of which sheep and goats are very fond.

abid and abki, *ad.*, never (these words are never employed alone as given, but inflected according to the person speaking or spoken of (*s. gram.*)).

abōdi, *m.n.*, large bird of prey, having a red beak and red legs.—gi

abor, *m.n.*, species of white ants making their hills or houses in the desert.—ki.

'absi, *f.n.*, fear, danger, peril, unsafety.—di.

'absi, *v.tr.*, frighten, deter, menace.

'abso, *v.i.*, be afraid or frightened.—da, wan —n.

'absila, *a.*, fearless, without danger.

'absileh, *a.*, dangerous, perilous ;

war! mel 'absileh ina gei, take us to a dangerous place.
abti, *m.n.*, maternal uncle.—*gi*; or *hoyada walalked*, the mother's brother.
abtiri, *v.i.*, give the genealogy.
abtirso, *v.i.*, give your genealogy.
abtirsinyo, *m.n.*, genealogy.—*hi*; 'Issa abtirsinyihisi, the genealogy of Jesus.
'abud, *v.tr.*, adore; *ha lagu 'abudo*, be thou adored.
'abudnin, *f.n.*, adoration, worship, —*ti*.
abud, *v.tr.*, shut, close (employed for small boxes), cork a bottle;
abhadda abud, shut or close the box; *haruradda abud*.
'abud, *v.tr.*, suffocate ('abudi is also used by some).
'abudan, *v.p.*, be suffocated; *'abudma, wan 'abudmi*.
abur, *m.* or *f.n.*, behaviour, conduct, temper.—*ki* or —*ti*; *aburkisu wa side?* how does he behave? *aburkisu wa sida*, he behaves so; *abur fi'an*, good temper; *abur hun*, bad temper.
abür, *v.tr.*, produce, create.
abüran, *v.p.*, be produced, created; *abürma, wan abürmi, wan a-bürmai*, I was created.
abüreh, *m.n.*, creator.—*hi*.
abüran, *m.n.*, creation.—*ki*; *a-burnin*.—*ti*, *f.n.*, is also used.
abüran, *a.v.*, created; *wah a-büran*, a created thing.
ad, *a.* and *ad.*, well, nice, good, loud, strong (this word is an

adverb when u is added to it. Ex. *kitabkas wa ād*, that book is nice; *ād u tol*, sew well; *ād u hadal*, speak well or loudly; *ād u adkai*, make it strongly; *ād u dis*, build well. '*ad*', *m.n.*, piece of meat, flesh.—*ki* (the plural 'adad is not used by all); '*adki i dib*, give me the piece of meat; '*adki i wada ken* or '*adadki i ken*', bring me the pieces of meat.
'ad, *a.*, white.
'adai, *v.tr.*, brighten, clean, polish, whiten.
'adan, *m.* and *f.n.*, whiteness, fairness.—*ki* or —*ti*.
'adaw, *v.att.*, be, become white (no imperative); *wan 'adan*. (When this verb is used in the imperative it is a kind of curse.)
'adaisnaw, *v.att.*, remain or be white, clean; *distigu wa 'adaisanyahai*, the kettle is made white or cleansed.
'adaisan, *a.v.*, made white, cleansed; *maro 'adaisan*, clean linen.
'adaisnan, *f.n.*, cleanliness.—*ti*.
'adāb, *f.n.*, hell.—*ti*; '*adāb yar*, purgatory.
dab '*adābed*, *m.n.*, hell fire.—*ki*.
'adab or '*adib*', *v.tr.*, torment, torture; '*adab* means also condemn to hell.
'adad, *f.n.*, kind of acacia tree with stiff and bended thorns, gum-tree.—*di*.
adad, *m.n.*, excrescence of flesh in a sore.—*ki*.

'adadi, *m.n.*, cash (of brass money).

—gi.

'adādi, *v.tr.*, press. (In the jungle

Somals, when making their enclosure or fence round their huts, press together the trees cut for that purpose, in order that the branches may be straight, so as to form a close and tough hedge.)

'adādis, *m.n.*, pressing.—ki.

adág, *a.*, dear (price), fast, firm, hard, strong, light, tough, permanent. (This word is used for things only.)

adkai, *v.tr.*, fasten, strengthen, tighten, make strong.

ha lagu ádka, *v.p.*, be fastened.

adkaw, *v.att.*, be firm, strong, fastened.

ka adkaw, *v.a.*, overcome him, her; ka adka, he overcomes, overcame him; ka adkatai, she overcomes, overcame; wa laga adka, adkadai, he, she is overcome.

adah, *f.n.*, spine or backbone ridge.—di.

adaí, *m.n.*, arak tree (*Capparis sordata*), small stick used by Somals for cleaning their teeth.—gi.

'adaisimo, *f.n.*, a camel without load

'adanyo, *f.n.*, itching, irritation.

'adanyo or 'adanyod, *v.i.*, have an itching.—da, wan —n.

'adar, *m.n.*, wandering clouds.—ki.

'adar, *m.n.*, haziness, hazy weather,

drizzling rain.—ki (no plur.);

'adar da, it drizzles or drizzling rain is falling.

adár, *m.n.*, earthen pot with two handles in which food is cooked.

—ki.

'addo, *f.n.*, itch, nettle-rash.

'addo, *f.n.*, moonlight (no plur.).

'ad'ed, *f.n.*, rays of the sun, sun.—di; eg! 'ad'eddi da'dai,

look! the sun is setting; war! 'ad'eddi so bahdai, ina kena, mesha ka so'onai, the rays of the sun appear, let us go away from the place.—di.

adér, *m.n.*, paternal uncle.—ki.

adéryo, *f.n.*, female koodoo antelope (*Strepsiceros imberbis*).

adéryo 'ari, lesser koodoo antelope (used for both genders).

N.B. Somals generally make no difference between adéryo and adéryo 'ari. They call the males godir, and the females adéryo.

adi, *m.n.*, goats and sheep (herd of).—gi.

adi hal, *m.n.*, butcher.—ki.

adi jir, *m.n.*, shepherd.—ki.

adin, *m.n.*, limb, member.—ki.

adin, *v.tr.*, call to prayer; adima, wan adimi.

adimad, *f.n.*, calling to the prayer.—di.

'ado, *f.n.*, anger, indignation, rage, wrath (no plur.).

'ado, *v.i.*, rage.—da, wan —n.

u 'ado, *v.tr.*, rage against.

'adaisan, *a.v.*, angry.

'adaisnaw, *v.att.*, be angry.

'adaisi, with ka, *v.c.*, provoke, make him angry, enrage.

adon, *m.n.*, negro, slave.—ki.

adon, *f.n.*, negress, slave, concubine.—*ti*.
'adow, *a.* and *m.n.*, cruel, inhuman.
'adownimo, *f.n.*, cruelty (*no plur.*).
af, *m.n.*, mouth, language, dialect, edge.—*ki*.
afayen, *m.n.*, interpreter.
af badan, *a.*, sharp; *mindi af badan*, a sharp knife.
af badnan, *f.n.*, sharpness.—*ti*.
af daran, *a.*, blunt; *mindidi afka daraid i ken*, bring me the blunt knife.
af daran, *f.n.*, bluntness.—*ti*.
afdub, *v.tr.*, close the mouth, gag.
afdub, *m.n.*, closing of the mouth to prevent a man from crying out when they rob his cattle and sheep.—*ki*; *ninkas afdub-kisi mid äd u aha*, the gagging of that man was good.
af'eli, *v.tr.*, interpret (this verb is used with *uga*, *ka*, or *u ka la*); *wan u ka la af'elin*, I interpret or I will interpret.
af'elis, *m.n.*, interpreter.—*ki*, *yo*.
afhun, *a.*, insolent.
af'tiro, *v.tr.*, wipe your lips; *af-tirta*, *wan aftiran*. Somals also use *af'tiro* for "take some food."
afyahan, *m.n.* and *a.*, eloquent, eloquent man, tame.—*ki*; *aniga afyahan miihi*, I am not eloquent, or not an eloquent man; *faras afyahan*, a tame horse; *dinnad aftahan*, a tame cat; *dinnaddi afkatihin*, the tame cat.

afarr, *n.c.*, four.—*ti*; *afarr nagod*, four women.
afarrtan, *n.c.*, forty.—*ki*.
afrad, *n.c.o.*, fourth; *ki afrad(m.)*, the fourth.
afarr iyo tobnad, *n.c.o.*, fourteenth, a fortnight; *afarr iyo tobnadki*, the fortnight.
'affi, *v.tr.*, forgive, pardon.
'affi, *m.n.*, forgiveness, pardon.—*gi*.
war! iss 'affiya, *v.r.*, pardon each other (*plur.*)
afimäd, *m.n.*, health.—*ki*; *ma afimäd habta?* are you in good health? *ha wa laduahai*, yes, I am.
afimad, *v.i.*, be in health.
aflo, *f.n.*, woman, lady; *afáda serkálka*, the wife of the governor.
afuf, *v.tr.*, blow (with the mouth).
afur, *m.n.*, a small meal taken at about six o'clock in the evening during the time of fasting, while the muezzin is calling Mussulmans to prayer. The other meal, taken from 12 p.m. to 4 a.m. is called *suhur*.
afur, *v.i.*, breakfast (take your breakfast).
afuro, *f.n.*, breakfast.
'ag, *f.n.*, foot.—*ti*.
'agta'ad, *f.n.*, foot-sole; *agtí 'ad-dáid*, the sole of the foot.
ag, *ad.*, near (this word is never used alone); *agta*, *agtaida ká-lai*, come near (me); *agtisi tag*, go near (to him).
ägan, *f.n.*, bark vessel (shaped

like a double cone, and protected by a light framework of wood called *sāb*).—*ti*.

agon, *m.n.*, orphan boy.—*ki* (the plur. for both sexes is *agonadi*). **agōn**, *f.n.*, orphan girl.—*ti* (this word is also used for both sexes); *Berberah agonadu wa ku badanyihin*, or *Berberah agontu wa ku badantahai*, or war! *Berberi wa agon badantahai*, there are many orphans in Berberah.

ah, (*root*) *v.*, be (often used as an affix; scarcely ever alone).

ahaw, *v.i.*, be; *ahada*, wan ahan. *ha ahato*, or *ha ahatai e*, *loc.* meaning nevertheless, never mind, be it so.

ahad, *f.n.*, Sunday.—*di*.

ahan, *m.n.*, gift left, bequest.—*ki*.

ahdi, *m.n.*, oath, swearing, alliance, treaty made by an oath.—*gi*; *ahdi Ebbahai inan ka kausin*, I swear by God that I will kill you.

ahdi, *v.tr.*, swear, make a treaty, an alliance grounded upon an oath; *wa la iss ahdiyai o dagal ma jiro*, I made a treaty that we may not fight; *kal hore yainu iss ahdinai lakin ahdigī wa adigi beinaiyai*, last year we made a treaty, but you perjured yourself, or you did not remain faithful to it.

ahal, *m.n.*, house, dwelling, room, home.—*ki*.

ahal horti, *m.n.* façade, house-

front.—*ki*; *ahalka hortisi bai jogan*, or *wa ku joga*, they are before, or in front of, the house.

ahbal, or *ka ahbal*, *v.tr.*, accept, listen to, receive (in addressing ourselves to God); *Ilahow naga ahbal*, O God, hear us; *Ilahhai dua'daida ha iga ahbalo*, or *dua'daida Ilah ha iga ahbalo*, may God hear our prayers.

ahbal, with *kaga*, *v.tr.*, kill; *ninki kaga ahbal*, kill the man (used especially in quarrelling and fighting).

ahil, *m.n.*, Somali chief, sage, respectable man.—*ki*; *ahilki Karin yan arkai shalai*, yesterday I saw the chief of Karam; *ahilo*, or *uhul*, or *uhal* are also used.—*ki*; —*shi*; —*shi*.

ahir, *f.n.*, end.—*ti*.

ahli, *m.n.*, intellect, understanding, wit.—*gi*.

ahri, *v.tr.*, read.—*ya*, wan —*yi*.

'ai, *f.n.*, cursing, abuse.—*di*.

'aiyah, *a.v.*, cursed; *eraigi 'aida-aha*, the cursed word.

'ai', *v.tr.*, curse, abuse.—*a*, wan '*ai'*, wan '*aitamaya* or wan '*aiaya*', I am cursing, abusing him.

'aid, *f.n.*, poor man (having nothing at all).—*di*.

aimad, *m.n.*, tame beast flying, running away.—*ki*. (They call so a camel which is not yet accustomed to carry loads, and is afraid.)

'ain, *f.n.*, wood, forest.—*ti*.

'ain, *m.n.*, kind, sort.—*ki*.

- 'ain, *m.n.*, belly-band for camels.
—ki; 'aiman (*plur.*).
ainab, *m.n.*, whitish-grey horse.
—ki.
aiya! *int.*, used in the place of
warya! in speaking to the
parents or other respectable
persons; aiya abba, abbe, or
abbo! O father! aiya hoyo!
or ai hoyo! O mother!
'ajeb, with la, *v.i.*, wonder at.
'ajeb, *m.n.*, wonder, astonishment.
—ki; 'ajayib (*plur.*).
'ajebi, *v.c.*, astonish, cause to
wonder.
'ajibi, *v.tr.*, please, make glad
somebody, consent to.
'ajin, *f.n.*, dough.—ti.
'ajin, *v.tr.*, knead, bake; 'ajima,
wan 'ajimi.
'ajinleh, *m.n.*, baker.—hi.
'ajis, (*m.*) 'ajisad (*f.*), *n.* and *a.*,
indolent, lazy.—ki; 'ajisin
(*plur.*), 'ajis, or 'ajisad ban
ahai, I am lazy.
'ajisnimo, *f.n.*, laziness, sloth.
ajurad, *f.n.*, burnt brick, tile.—di.
'al, or ma'äl, *f.n.*, dew-lap (also
used for Somali sheep).
'ala'äl, or 'alaan'äl, *m.n.*, regret,
sorrow (also the expression of
regret you feel at being unable
to help someone). 'ala'alkisi
bu i syai, he expressed to
me his regret; inanka 'alaan-
'alkisi ba ku fogadai o la
talin kari wainai, the sorrow
of that child was so deep that
we could not console him.
'ala'äl, with u, *v.i.*, regret, repent;
- dembigaigi yan äd iyo äd ugä
'ala'alsanahai, I repent heartily
of my sins.
'ala'äl and 'ala'alsanaw, *v.att.*,
be repentant.
'ala'alsan, *a.*, repentant.
'ala'äl, or 'alaan'äl, *f.n.*, palm of
the hand.—shi.
'ala'äl, *m.n.*, a person deprived of
all his goods and fortune.—ki
'ala'äl, *v.i.*, be deprived of, lose:
bai! bai! 'ala'alaieh ho gai o
ho gai! exclamation of sorrow,
the crying of women when
beaten, I lost all!
alabo, *f.n.*, baggage, furniture,
goods, luggage.
alah, *v.tr.*, hang; iss —, hang
yourself.
'alal, *m.n.*, rag.—ki; means also
chewing.
'aláli, *v.tr.*, chew.
'alális, *m.n.*, chewing.—ki.
'alásho, *v.r.*, chew (yourself).
'alalnáhsí, *m.n.*, cud - chewing,
ruminant.—gi.
'alalnáhsó, *v.i.*, chew the cud,
ruminate.
alan (*m.*) and alanad (*f.*) *n.*, cripple
(congenital).—ki and —di.
'alan, *m.n.*, flag, ensign.—ki; hori
'alan, flagstaff.
albäb, *m.n.*, door, gate.—ki, —yo.
älél, *f.n.*, shell.—shi.
'alen, *f.n.*, leaf, leaves (also used
for tea).—ti.
'alid, *v.i.*, fester, grow virulent;
hontisu malin walba wa si
'alidaisa, his sore is growing
more virulent every day. (For

a sore becoming worse, *see* *did*.
When there is an excrescence
of flesh they say *adad*).
alif, *m.n.*, badge, stripe (from
Arabic !; animals are ordinarily
marked with that sign).—*ki*.
alif or *sumad* *ku jid*, *v.tr.*, stripe
or mark the sheep (one only).
alifiyai, *v.tr.*, stripe or mark the
sheep (for several).
alikut, or *alakut*, *m.n.*, clipp.-
springer (with long and some-
what stiff hair).—*ki*.
alol, *m.n.*, roller-blind (made of
reeds or bamboos).—*ki*.
‘*alol*, *f.n.*, belly, stomach (gener-
ally used also for heart).—*shi*.
‘*alol ingegan*, *a.*, constipated.
‘*alol ingegnan*, *f.n.*, constipation.
—*ti*.
‘*alosha‘ad* (*see* *haid*).
alowsho, *f.n.*, forgetfulness (*see*
ilowsho).
alyo, *f.n.*, saliva.
alya‘elis, *m.n.*, cud.—*ki*.
amah, *f.n.*, loan.—*di*.
amahi, *v.tr.*, lend.
amaho, *v.r.*, borrow.
‘*amal*, *m.n.*, character, temper.
—*ki*.
amámad, *f.n.*, turban.—*di*; (*see*
imámad).
amán, *v.tr.*, praise, glorify; *Ilah*
ban amáni, I praise God.
amán, *f.n.*, praise, glory.—*ti*.
amána allah! *int.*, farewell!
good bye! last adieu before
separating.
aman, *v.tr.*, confide, intrust.
amano, *f.n.*, deposit.

amano n dib, *v.tr.*, intrust; *a-*
manan (for *amano an*) *n dibi*
or *ku dibi*, I entrust him *or*
thee; *amano ino* or *idin dibai*,
he intrusted us *or* you.
amanaiso, *v.tr.*, commit, com-
mand; *amanaista*, wan *ama-*
naisan; *Ebbahai neftada ku*
amanaiso, commit, command
your soul to God.
amar, *m.n.*, haughtiness, pride.
—*ki*; *amar ba ku dili*, or
amar bad u diman, pride will
kill you.
amar, *m.n.*, Almighty will, great-
ness of God.—*ki*; *amarki Eb-*
bahai, the greatness of God.
amar wein or *amarsan*, *a.*, proud,
haughty.
amar weinan, *f.n.*, pride.—*ti*.
amárhádur, *m.n.*, summons, cita-
tion.—*ki*.
amárhádur n sar, *v.tr.*, cite, sum-
mon.
ambi, *v.tr.*, lose, get rid of; *wilka*
ambi, lose the boy in the
jungle (*i.e.* to get rid of him);
la‘agta wan ambin, I shall lose
the money.
ambo, *v.p.*, be lost; *wilku wu*
amban, the boy will be lost;
wilki wa iga ambadai, I have
lost the boy.
‘*ameiti*, or *hameiti*, *f.n.*, gall-
bladder, bile.—*di*.
amin, *v.tr.*, believe.
amin, *f.n.*, belief.—*ti*.
(*nin*) *amínah*, *m.n.*, believer.
amin, *f.* and *m.n.*, time, weather
(used for the past).—*ti* and

- ki; aminti ainu Bulahar ka nimi humaida, the weather was bad when we came from Bulahar; aminti yan tug arkai, the time I saw the robber.
- aminka**, or **iminka**, *n.* and *ad.*, now; **iminkada**, the present time; **aminka dabaded**, hereafter; **aminkada**, just now.
- amin**, *m.n.* and *a.*, careful, honest.—ki.
- aminahaw**, *v.att.*, be careful, honest.
- aminimo**, *f.n.*, carefulness, honesty.
- amūd**, *f.n.*, sand, earth.—di.
- amus**, *v.i.*, be quiet, silent.
- amusan**, *a.*, quiet, silent, civil, humble.
- amusnaw**, *v.att.*, be, remain, quiet, silent; **sadeh sa'adod amusnaw**, be, remain three hours silent.
- amusnan**, *f.n.*, quietness, silence.—ti.
- amusi**, *v.c.*, cause to be quiet, silent.
- amusla**, *a.*, never silent (is used for a small child always crying).
- an**, *part.neg.* (combined with pronouns).
- an**, *conj.*, that.
- 'an**, *m.n.*, cheek.—ki; **'aman (plur.)**
- 'anbur**, *a.*, chubby cheek.
- anahub**, *f.n.*, porcupine.—ti.
- 'anbar**, *m.n.*, ambergris.—ki.
- 'anbar**, *f.n.*, herpes, tetter-surf.—ti.
- ándader**, *m.* and *f.n.*, spotted hyæna, glutton.—ki and —ti.
- 'ando**, *f.n.*, udder (of cows, goats).
- 'anduf**, *f.n.*, spittle.—adi, —o, or —oin.
- anhokib**, *f.n.*, *Acacia vera*.—ti.
- 'ano**, *m.n.*, milk.—hi.
- ged 'anod**, *m.n.*, small-pox.—ki (specially used for animals).
- anhau**, *m.n.*, ankle.—gi, —yo.
- 'antug**, *v.tr.*, take a mouthful, gulp.
- 'antugo**, *f.n.*, mouthful, gulp.
- 'antuji**, *v.tr.*, give (him) a mouthful.
- ár**, *m.n.*, male lion.—ki.
- 'ar ! int.**, used either to excite, to entice curiosity, or as a provocation to fight (for boys); **'ar ! 'ar ! i dil !** you cannot beat me! **'ar, yel !** work!
- arađub**, *m.n.*, kind of spear.—ki, —yo.
- arag**, *v.tr.*, behold, perceive, see; **arka, wan arki**.
- la árka, *a.*, visible; **markabki hatan wa la arka**, the ship is now visible.
- la ma árko, *a..*, invisible; **markabki lama arko**, the ship is invisible.
- arag**, *m.n.*, sight.—gi; **araggai** *wa hunyahai*, my sight is bad; **hatan araggi iga huma**, my sight is bad now.
- 'arar**, *v.i.*, fly, run; **shalai ninki ararai**, the man fled away yesterday; **'arar**, he fled away; **'ararai**, they fled away.
- 'arar**, *m.n.*, flight, speed.—ki.
- arbaha**, *f.n.*, Wednesday.—di.
- 'arbi**, *v.tr.*, make tame, subdue, master.

la 'arbiyai, *a.*, tame; wa libah la 'arbiyai, a tame lion.

'arbun, *f.n.*, security, caution, pledge.—*ti*.

ardah, *m.n.*, kind of verandah.—*hi* (a small place before the hut, surrounded by a fence, where strangers may sleep); ardahga seho, sleep in the verandah.

ardai, *m.n.*, scholar.—*gi* (learning how to read the Coran for becoming a Wadad).

ardal, *m.n.*, country.—*ki*.

ardal hal, *m.n.*, petition, request (of the people).—*ki*.

ardiad, *m.n.*, ground-rent.—*ki*.

ardi, *f.n.*, one pie (the smallest of the Indian brass money).—*di*.

'ari, *m.* and *f.n.*, low tide, ebb.—*gi* and —*ti*.

'ari, or 'arid, *v.imp.*, retire, ebb; wai 'arii; bad ya hai 'ari, thou, O sea, retire; baddu berri wai 'arii, to-morrow the sea will ebb; baddi 'aridai, the sea has retired; iminka baddu wa 'ari, the sea is ebbing now.

arim'ad, *m.n.*, hunting chittah.—*ki*.

arin, *f.n.*, suit, sentence.—*ti*; arinti damatai, or dantahai, the suit is finished, or the sentence is pronounced.

arji, *m.n.*, petition, application.—*gi*; arji i hor, write an application for me.

'armali, *f.n.*, widow.—*di*; Berberi wa 'armali badantahai, there are many widows in Ber-

berah; 'armaliyaha badan e Berberi 'aid weina, the numerous widows of Berberah are very poor.

'armo, *f.n.*, grape, creeper clinging to trees (good food for elephants), berries which are red, sometimes eaten by men, and also the boiled leaves.

'aro, *f.n.*, spider.

'aro, *f.n.*, end, point (the highest part of a thing); 'arada waranku wa fihantahai, the point of the spear is sharp.

aror, *v.tr.*, (1) go to drink, water (cattle and sheep); (2) take and carry water (when the flock does not go to the well); (3) go to the well (boy), remain there and watch over the flock; war! orda arora! ye men, go and drink; shalai wa gorti holaha la arori jirai, maha la arorin wahyai? yesterday was the time of watering the flocks, why have they not been watered?

arori, *v.tr.*, go and take the flock to the watering-place.—*ya*; or arorsha, wan — *n*; shalai iyado ai gorti holaha la arorin jirai tahai or ai tahai yannu libah aragnai, yesterday we saw a lion when we were taking the flock to the watering-place.

aror, *m.n.*, the watering of the cattle.—*ki*.

aror, *m.n.*, declivity, ledge, slope.—*ki*; arorka si mar o gurada tag or u bah, walk along the slope and go to the top.

aror, *f.n.*, morning.—*ti*, —*yo*.

aróryo, *f.n.*, break of day, early morning (this word is the indefinite plur. of *aror*).

aros, *m.n.*, (1) newly-married young man; (2) the name of the house in which the marriage takes place; (3) bridal.—*ki*, —*yo*; *Hassan wa aros*, Hassan is a newly-married young man; *aroska an tagno*, let us go to the house of the new-married couple; *aroska an tagno*, let us go to the bridal, or nuptials. *arosad*, *f.n.*, a newly-married girl.—*di*.

'arrab, *m.n.*, tongue.—*ki*, —*yo*.

'arrabla, *a.*, dumb.

'arrablaan, *f.n.*, dumbness.—*ti*.

'arrab iyo dega ba la, *a.*, dumb and deaf.

arrin, *m.* and *f.n.*, affair, concern.—*ki* and —*ti*; *wa arrintisi*, it is his affair.

'arro, *f.n.*, soil, earth (also salted sand given to the sheep).

arsahad, *f.n.*, Godsend, piece of luck.—*di*; *Ebbahai arsahad wanaksan bu i sin*, God will make me find a good piece of luck.

'arsi, *v.tr.*, take to the shore.

arur, *m.* and *f. pl.n.*, child, ignorant.—*ki* and —*ti*; *ninkasi wa arur o wahba garan mayo*, that man is ignorant, and he understands nothing.

arúrnimo, *f.n.*, childhood.

arumi, *v.tr.*, make kneel down (the camel).

arun, *v.def.*, kneel down (speaking to a camel); *see tu*.

ās, *v.tr.*, bury, thrust (a stake into the ground); *gor dow bainu āsi*, we will bury him soon (in a short time).

āsnin, *f.n.*, burial (not much used).—*ti*.

'as, *a.*, red; *dar 'as*, red linen; *maro 'as*, red clothes.

'asai, *v.tr.*, redder.

'asan, *m.n.*, redness.—*ki*.

'asal, *m.n.*, bark of a tree producing red die.—*ki*.

asálba, *ad.*, generally, habitually; *asálba nin hun ba tahai*, you are habitually bad.

asarar, *m.n.*, contradiction, denial.—*ki*.

asarar, *v.tr.*, contradict, deny.

(nin) *asarar wein*, or *asarar mi danah*, *m.n.*, contradictor.

ashah, *v.i.*, woo; *wai iss ashahen*, they are courting each other.

ashkar, or *ashkir*, *m.n.*, red horse.—*ki*.

askari, *m.n.*, a policeman, soldier, sepoy.—*gi*, *askar*, —*ti* (*plur.*).

'asho, *f.n.*, day (of 24 hours); *'asho waha jirai*, there was a day.

'asho, *f.n.*, supper.

'ashai, *v.i.*, take your supper.

ashtako, *f.n.*, complaint.

ashtakai, *v.i.*, complain, appeal.

ashtako, *v.r.*, appeal (for yourself); *ashtakoda*, *wan ashtakon*.

'ashur, *f.n.*, duty, tax.—*ti*; *'ashurtisi ma bihin*, he has not paid his tax.

- 'asi, *v.i.*, rebel, revolt.—ya, wan —yi.
 'asi, *m.n.*, disobedient, rebel.—gi.
 asli, *m.n.*, amber (the substance itself).—gi.
 aslub, *f.n.*, conduct, behaviour.—ti; wa aslub hun, it is bad conduct.
 aslúban, with si, *ad.*, well, in a good way, manner; si asluban u habo, make it well.
 aslúbnaw, *v.att.*, be of good conduct.
 'asr, or 'asar, *m.n.* and *ad.*, evening (from half-past three to the sunset).—ki.
 astáu, *f.n.*, mark.—ti; masar-kaiga astántisu wa balladan-tahai, the mark on my hand-kerchief is large.
 'asus, *f.n.*, reddish colour.—ti.
 'asúsleh, *a.*, reddish, light brown; timo 'asusleh, reddish hair.
 'ato, *f.n.*, fatigue, leanness.
 'ataisi, *v.c.*, cause him to be tired.
 'ataisan, *a.*, tired, fatigued.
 'atow, *v.r.*, be fatigued, tired; 'atoba, wan 'atobi.
 'ataisnaw, *v.att.*, be fatigued, tired.
 au, *f.n.*, leaves of the palm-tree prepared for making mats.—di, awo (*plur.*).
 aud, *v.tr.*, shut, close.
 'aul, *m.* and *f.n.*, gazelle (*Gazella Soemmeringi*).—ki and —shi.
 auliad, *f.n.*, saint.—di.
 aur, *m.* and *f.n.*, camel.—ki (*sing.* and *plur.*).—ti (*plur.*); aurki ma yimi? has the camel come?
 aurti ma timi? have the camels come?
 'aus, *m.n.*, grass (green or dried), stubble.—ki.
 'aus salol, *m.n.*, kind of white reed used for thatching and making mats, and also the mat made of.—ki.
 'awa, *ad.*, to-night; 'awa yan ku iman, I will come this night.
 'awaisin, *m.n.*, time of supper, end of twilight.—ki.
 awal or awel, *ad.*, ago, before; awel haggad jirtai, where were you before? (This word is not much used.)
 awawi, *m.n.*, nightmare.—gi.
 awawi, *v.i.*, talk in sleep.—ya.—yi.
 'awar, *m.n.*, one-eyed person.—ki; means also a wound, a hurt accidentally received.
 'awar, *v.tr.*, hurt (him).
 'awaran, *a.*, one-eyed; wil 'awaran, a one-eyed boy.
 'awaran, *v.r.*, hurt yourself, or be hurt; 'awarma, wan 'awarmi.
 'awarnaw, *v.att.*, be, remain one-eyed, hurt; 'awaranada, wan 'awaran; 'awarnaw e naga tag, be one-eyed (or hurt) and leave us (kind of curse).
 'awi, with la, *v.tr.*, help, assist; war i la 'awi, help me; or 'awin, 'awima, wan 'awimi.
 'awimad, *f.n.*, help, assistance.—di; 'awin. — ti, is also used.
 'awis, *m.n.*, helper.—ki.

awo, *f.n.*, interest, welfare, for your sake, on your behalf.—*di*; **awadāda yad ahalka ku jogta**, to remain at home is to your interest.

āwada, *prp.*, for.

'**awo**, *f.n.*, Godsend, piece of luck.—*di*; means also the fourth finger, girl's name.

awow, or **awowai**, *m.n.*, grandfather.

ayá? *p.int.*, who? **ayá tahai?** who are you? or of what tribe? **ayá ku dilai?** who beat you? **ayo?** *p.int.*, who? **ayo?** who? **ma aniga?** I?

ayo! *int.*, what!

ayah, *m.n.*, locust.—*hi*, —*yo*; **ayah weina eh**, there is a great quantity of locusts.

ayai! *int.*, hop! (for ineiting animals); means also yes.

ayaiyo, *f.n.*, grandmother.

ayan, *m.n.*, destiny, fate, fortune, luck.—*ki*; **ayankaiga yan ku helai**, I found my destiny.

ayanleh, *a.*, lucky.

ayanla, *a.*, unlucky.

ayan, *f.n.*, day, holiday, feast-day.—*ti*; **manta wa ayan ma?** what day is it to-day? **wa ahad**, it is Sunday; **wa ayan-taidi**, it is my holiday, my feastday.

ayar, *ad.*, slowly, in a low voice; **āyar hadal**, speak slowly.

'**ayar**, *v.i.*, play, dance.

ayo, *f.n.*, stepmother, wife of my paternal or maternal uncle (but they add to the word **ayai** the

names of **abbai**, **ader**, **abti**, and say **ayai abbai**, **ayai ader**, **ayai abti**.

B.

b, second letter of the Somali alphabet. It is prefixed to the *p.pers.* in their simple form, and forms **ban**, I; **bad**, thou; **bu**, he; **bai**, she, they; and to the letter **a**, forming **ba**, either used as a pronoun or as for the verb of existence.

ba, *part.* It is added (1) to a noun to show that it is the subject, **aur ba jirai**, there was a camel; (2) to a negative verb to give it more strength, **ha ba 'unin**, do not eat; **aniga 'uni ba mayo**, I will not eat at all; **ha tegin ba**, do not go (I forbid).

ba', *f.n.*, crack, clap.—*di*.

ba, *v.i.*, be unhappy;—*a*, **wan bii**; **war! ba e iga tag**, or **iga tag ba e**, oh! be unhappy and go away from me; **Buniyow ba**, oh! Booni be unhappy! A father will say to his bad son, **ba!** be unhappy (kind of curse); **hebel ba baai**, such a one is unhappy; **kua 'adabta ku jira ba baai**, those who are in hell are unhappy; **kal hore wa la i biiyai**, last year I was unhappy.

baan, *a.*, quarrelsome, wicked.

babah, *a.*, empty, nothing, nothing more; — *v.i.*, be nothing; **gortumaujaddubabahdo**, when the waves retire.

baba'o, *f.n.*, palm of the hand.

babii, *v.tr.*, blot out, efface, abrogate.

babiis, or **babiin**, *m.n.*, abrogation —*ki*, or —*ti*.

bad, *f.n.*, sea, ocean.—*di*; **baddu halai wa buhdai**, this night the sea was full (high tide).

bad furan, *m.n.*, monsoon, N.E. —*ki*.

bad hidan, *m.n.*, monsoon, S.W. —*ki*.

bad, half.—*ki*.

badah, *m.n.*, mixture of milk and water.—*hi*.

badah, *v.tr.*, mix milk and water; —*a*, **wan badihi**; ‘anaha shalai ban badehai, yesterday I mixed the milk with water.

bād, *v.tr.*, look for, search, seek; **mahad ahalkaiga ka badeisa?** what are you looking for in my room?

badad, *m.n.*, contentment, joy. —*ki*, —*yo*; **badadka jannada**, the bliss of heaven.

badad, *v.i.*, cheer up.

kaga badadi, or **badadsi**, *v.tr.*, rejoice, make joyful.

badadah, *a.*, wealthy; **nin badadah**, a wealthy man.

badádsan, glad, happy, joyful.

badádsanaw, *v.att.*, be glad.

badaddo, *f.n.*, potato.

badag, *m.n.*, goose.—*gi* (most web-footed birds are called so).

bádi, *v.tr.*, augment, increase; *i bádi*, give me more; *u bádi*, give him, her more.

badán, *a.*, much, many, abundant; **ka badan**, more; **ka wada badan**, or **ugu badan**, most.

badnaw, *v.att.*, be abundant, full of; **aniga wa run badnahai**, I am full of truth, truthful.

badnai, *v.i.*, increase.

badso, *v.i.*, abound.

badnan, *f.n.*, abounding.—*ti*.

badbādi, *v.tr.*, lead; **ninka indahala badbādi**, lead the blind man; **ka** —, lead from, preserve from; **adiga bahalka ka badbādi**, preserve the sheep from the wild beasts.

badi, *f.n.*, tail-fat, arse, breech, grease obtained in melting the fat of the tail of a Somali sheep.

baf! *int.*, noise made by something cracking.

baga, *locut.*, it is my will, I have done it purposely (*s. hushi*).

bagad, *m.n.*, hook or staff of a boat.—*di*.

bagaf, *m.n.*, kind of spear.—*ki*, —*yo*.

bah, *v.i.*, go out, get out, set out, flow, leak, grow, spring up.—*a*, **wan bihi**; **biyhi baldigai ka bahayan**, the water flows out of the bucket, or the bucket leaks; **war! bahalki muhu baihai**, oh! how the radish has grown; **iss ka** —, get-out, away; **adiga kolleh iss ka bah**, you, by all means, must get out,

away ; *u* —, go to ; *burta dusheda u bah*, go to the top of the mountain ; *dibadda u bah*, go outside ; *u* —, go at him (for fighting) ; *wan u bihi*, I will go to him ; *shalai ban u bahai o ka adkadai*, yesterday I went to him (for fighting) and I overcame him ; *iss* —, independent ; *wil iss bah*, an independent boy ; *iss bah e naga tag*, may your word fall upon you, but leave us quiet (it is the answer to a man speaking badly or cursing. Arabs say so to the Somals who go them too early in the morning) ; *so* —, come out with me (from the house) ; *ka so* —, get out from ; *so baha*, grow up, out from (a man having sown something, may say so to the seed thrown on the earth : it is only a wish, but God has the power of speaking so) ; *u so* —, come for ; *wah u so bah*, come out for something ; *i so* —, come to me (for fighting), the answer will be *ku so bahai*, I have come.

bah, past participle of the verb *bah*, issued ; *Isman wa bah Hadio*, Isman issued from Hadio.

bahsi, *m.n.*, boy, tall boy.—*gi* ; *inanki Warsama wa side?* how is the son of Warsama ? *wa bahsi*, he is a tall boy (already a young man) ; *bah-sigi me?* where is the boy ?

(This word is mostly used for boys not yet adult.)

bahso, *v.i.*, escape, fly away ; war ! *bahso*, or war ! *iss ka bahso*, escape, or oh ! fly immediately.

bahsad, *m.n.*, escape.—*ki*. *u bahso*, *v.i.*, run to, for ; *ser-kalka u bahso*, run to the governor, *i.e.*, to request his help.

bahri, *m.n.*, sailor.—*gi*.

bahsan, *a.*, fine, nice, beautiful.

baho, *f.n.*, gift (this word is used for the act of giving something to a man deprived of his goods by misfortune ; everybody of his caste is obliged to give him a gift) ; *u so bahi* or *bahai*, give, bring something to him (to the man in want).

u baho, *v.r.*, be in want.

(nin) *bahan*, *a.*, wanting, a man in want ; war ! *nin bahan*, *wan u so babin*, I will bring something to the man in want.

bahal, *m.n.*, animal, wild beast, cruel.—*ki* ; *ninkasi wa bahal*, that man is cruel.

bahal, *m.* and *f.n.*, thing.—*ki*, —*shi*. (This word is often used when the name of the thing is not known or not said.)

bahal hosai, *f.n.*, reptile. — *shi hosai*.

bahi, *f.n.*, appetite.—*di* ; *bahi-daidu wa wanaksantahai*, my appetite is good.

bah, *v.i.*, fear, be afraid, flee from, funk (this verb has the same

meaning as 'abso ; meshas ka
bah libah bai lehdahai, flee
from that place, there is a
lion.

baho, *v.r.*, fear, fly (lest you be
overcome); **bahda**, wan bahan.
laga baho, *a.*, f.-arful, frightful.
bahdin, or **bahnin**, *f.n.*, peril,
risk, danger, dread, fright,
terror.—*ti*.

baji, *v.c.*, cause him to be afraid.
bajis, *m.n.*, cowardice.—*ki*.

bah, *m.n.*, hint, signal, a call, a
whistling, a fire or any other
sign used by the Somals to
recognise themselves in the
jungle.—*hi*; the watchword
also would be called **bah**.

bah, *a.*, this name is given to the
milk when, the water and the
caseous part being separated, it
is said to be turned or spoiled ;
the Somals throw it away, only
beggars drink it ; 'anahasi wa
bah, this milk is turned, spoiled ;
'anaha bahai, the milk has
turned.

bahail, *m.n.*, miser.—*ki*; **ninkasi**
bahail waiyai, that man is a
miser ; **ninkas wa nin ba-**
hairlah, that man is a miser.

bahailad, *f.n.*, miser (*f.*) ; **nag**
bahailadah.

bahailad, *f.n.*, hurricane, storm.
—*di*; war! **wa bahailad e sehi-**
maduhu ha yai ina ka burbu-
rin, oh! there is a storm, do not
let the boats be broken (to us).

bahaiya, *m.n.*, eagle.—*ih*.
bahlad, *f.n.*, mule.—*di*; **bahlad**

lab, he-mule ; **bahlad didig**,
she-mule.

bahal, *m.n.*, radish.—*ki*.

bahalya, *m.n.*, species of hawk
(small vulture).—*hi*.

bahbah, *m.n.*, gum (of a blackish
colour) — *hi*, — *yo*.

bahlad, *f.n.*, large boat, buggalow.
—*di*.

bahti, *m.n.*, corpse (especially
used for animals).—*gi* (this
word means also death of an
animal).

bahti, *v.i.*, die, extinguish, blow
out.—*ya*, wan — *yi*.

bakaila, or **bakailai**, *m.n.*, hare,
rabbit.—*hi*.

baid, *f.n.*, strap, fastening the
camel's pack-saddle under the
chest.—*di*.

baidbaid, *m.n.*, zigzag.—*ki*.

baidbaid, *v.i.*, walk like a snake
(making zigzags).

bāl, *m.n.*, feather, wing, fins (of
a fish), page of a book.—*ki* ;
bālka kitabka rog, turn the
page of the book.

bal, *part.* of a very common use
in Somali ; **bal tag**, go ; **bal**
kalai, come ; **bal i sug**, wait
for me.

bal an, *part.*, let me, us (this
word is ordinarily used with
the imperative for asking a
permission) ; **bal an imado**,
let me come ; **bal an tago**, let
me go.

bal in, *conj.*, if (this word is
ordinarily used in sentences
expressing some doubt (indirect

questions); **weidi bal inai fog-tahai**, ask if it is far.

balaf, *m.n.*, dislike of food.—*ki*.
balfi, *v.tr.*, refuse the food.

balag, *f.n.*, prepuce, foreskin.—*li*.
balagta ka go, *v.tr.*, circumcise.

balánbalis, *f.n.*, butterfly.—*ti*.
balango, *f.n.*, kind of antelope
(water-buck).

balbálo, *f.n.*, shelter, shed (this shelter or shed is ordinarily in front of the hut or tent to protect it from the rays of the sun; the **tumals** (smiths) have a **balbálo** or shed in front of their huts and work under it in order to enjoy the breeze).

balbálai, *v.tr.*, make the shed.

báldi, *m.n.*, bucket, ewer.—*gi*.
bali, *m.n.*, old (only used for things).—*gi*.

balläd, *m.n.*, breadth, also blow given with the flat of a spear.—*ki*; **balläd bu igu duftai**, he beat me with the flat of his spear.

ballädi, *v.tr.*, enlarge, widen.

ballädan, *v.p.*, be enlarged; **ballädma**, *wan ballädmi*.

ballädan, *a.v.*, broad, large, wide, vast.

ballan, *m.n.*, promise, stipulation, treaty.—*ki*.

ballan, *v.tr.*, fix (a day, a time); **ballama**, *wan ballami*, malinta
ballan, fix the day; **la —**, promise, treat with him; **i la ballan**, promise to me; **an la ballanno**, let us treat; **ka —**, stipulate, state positively, ex-

actly; **faraska gana'disa ka ballan**, state, say exactly the price of the house.

ballami, *v.tr.*, affiance.
balli, *m.n.*, a low place, hole, excavation (forming during the time of rain, pools or wells).—*gi*.

balluh, *m.n.*, adult, nubile.—*hi*.
ban, *m.n.*, level ground, plain.—*ki*; **banka Berberi wa balladanyahai**, the plain of Berberah is large.

banan, *m.n.*, collective noun, has the same meaning as **ban**.—*ki*.
banan, *a.*, open (*s. furan*).

banai, *v.tr.*, level, make even, plain.

bana'ei, *m.n.*, bellowing and lowing of bulls and cows.—*gi*.

bangad, or **bankad**, *f.n.*, punkah, large fan.—*di*.

bar, *v.tr.*, educate, instruct, teach.
baro, *v.r.*, learn, study; **barta wan baran**.

bara, *m.n.*, instructor, teacher.—*hi*.

barad, *m.n.*, pupil, scholar.—*ki*.—*yo*.

barnin, *f.n.*, instruction, education, teaching, learning.—*ti*.

bar, *f.n.*, blot, spot, stain.—*ti*; **baraha 'ad**, white spots; **barbar**, some spots.

baraleh, *a.*, spotted; **shabel wa baraleh**, the leopard is spotted.

bar'as, *m.n.*, leprosy.—*ki*.

bar'asleh, *m.n.*, leper.—*lihi*.

baraf, *m.n.*, ice, snow.—*ki*.

barah, *m.n.*, ease, peace.—*hi*;

barah ba lo yal, they are living in peace ; **barah** u fadista, sit at your ease, or sit down on the ground ; **kursiga barah ugu fadiso**, sit down on the chair.

barahad, *f.n.*, a plain surface.—di.

barakad, *m.n.*, blessing, benediction.—di, —yo.

barakadai, *v.tr.*, bless; **wahan idinku barakadainaya**, I bless you.

barakadaisan, *a.v.*, blessed.

barakadaisnaw, *v.att.*, be blessed.

barambaro, *f.n.*, blatta indica (in French, cancrelais).

barār, *m.n.*, lamb.—ki (generally used for a lamb of one year old, occasionally, however, applied to lambs up to two or three years. When the female sheep is about to bring forth she is called *sabein*).

barar, *m.n.*, swelling.—ki.

bararshai, *m.n.*, dropsy.—hi.

barárleh, *a.* and *n.*, dropsical person; **nin barárleh**, an hydroptic man.

barárug, *v.r.*, rouse (yourself), waken.

bárarug, *m.n.*, glassware, bracelets for women.—gi.

bárbar, *m.n.*, young man, youth, time of youth.—ki; **anigu**

weli barbar ban ahai, I am still a young man ; **ninkas**

barbarkisi mid hun bu aha, that man's youth was bad.

bárbar, *m.n.*, side.—ki, —yo.

barhab, *v.tr.*, male camel (stallion).—ki, —yo.

barhi, *v.tr.*, graze (cattle and sheep) before the milking.

barhin, or **barhad**, or **barho**, *f.n.*, forenoon (from 9 to 12 o'clock).—ti, or —di, or —adi.

bari, *m.n.*, east; —gi; **bari u ka'**, go to the east.

bari, *v.tr.*, beg, beseech, pray.—ya, wan —yi.

bariyo, *f.n.*, begging.

bari, *v.i.*, be safe.—ya, wan —yi; **ma bariden?** are you safe ? (salutation used in the morning); **ha barinai**, yes, we are safe.

baris, or **beris**, or **barid**, *m.n.*, rice.—ki, —yo.

barjin, *m.n.*, stool with three legs.—ki (*s. gambād*).

barki, *m.n.*, wooden pillow (having the form of a crescent).—gi.

barkimo, *f.n.*, pillow.

barmil, *m.n.*, barrel, cask.—ki.

barmil yar, *m.n.*, bucket.—ki.

barni, *f.n.*, clean and nice dates, the stones of which are small.—di.

baro, *f.n.*, pumpkin, very large vessel for ghee.

barór, *f.n.*, lamentation, crying (only used for women).—ti.

baróro, *v.i.*, lament, scream ; **barorta**, wan baroran.

ka, or **kaga baróri**, *v.c.*, cause to scream, to lament.

barosin, *m.n.*, anchor.—ki.

bartih, *m.n.*, melon, pumpkin.—hi, —yo.

barūd, *f.n.*, powder, gunpowder.—*di*.

barūr, *f.n.*, fat, suet, tallow.—*di*.
barwaho, *f.n.*, fertility, plenty ;
magaladas **barwahadeda wa la la yaba**, the fertility of this country is wonderful.

barwahaisan, *a.v.*, fertile.

bas, *ad.*, enough.

bās, *a.*, bad, wicked, repulsive ;
wahha **bās bainu aragnai**, we have seen something bad.

bas, *m.n.*, ticket (for a passage), letter for re-entering a town after having been for a time expelled from it.—*ki*.

basal, *f.n.*, onion.—*shi*.

basbas, or **bisbas**, *m.n.*, pimento.—*ki*.

basha, *m.n.*, pasha.—*hi*.

bassar, *m.n.*, manner, way.—*ki*.

bassarhun, *a.*, awkward, impolite.
baya mushtari, *m.n.*, trader, merchant.—*gi*.

bauna, *m.n.*, kind of badger.—*hi*.

bed, *ad.*, well (this word is not used alone, and seems to be employed only for "well" when speaking of health ; ma **bed habta**? are you well ? wan **bed haba ilah mahdi**, I am well, thanks to God ; ma **bed habo**, I am not well).

bedel, *v.tr.*, change, adulterate, sophisticate.

bedelad, *f.n.*, change, adulteration, sophistication.—*di*.

beid, *m.n.*, egg.—*ki* ; albeid ! albeid ! cry of egg-sellers.

b'e'id, *m.n.*, antelope, oryx.—*ki* (*s. b'i'id*).

bei'di, or **bihidi**, *m.n.*, kind of spear.—*gi*.

bein, *f.n.*, falseness, lie, perjury, untruth.—*ti*.

beinaleh, or **beinawas**, *m.n.*, liar, impostor.—*hi*, —*ki*, —*yo*.

beinai, *v.tr.*, contradict (not to keep to his promise).

beini, *v.i.*, disprove, prove false.

bein ku dāro, *v.r.*, perjure.

bein sheg, *v.tr.*, lie (tell a lie, an untruth).

beir, *v.tr.*, cultivate, sow.

beir, *f.n.*, cultivation, garden.—*ti* ; **beirti Dubahar**, the garden of Dabar.

beir, *f.n.*, tree, plant, vegetable (in a garden).—*ti*.

beira, *f.n.*, musk-deer living in the mountains (seems to be the same as bair).—*di*.

beirda, or **beirdai**, *m.n.*, banian-tree (tree and fruit, a kind of fig).—*hi*, —*yal*, or **berdoin** (*plur.*).

beji, *v.tr.*, examine, try.

bejis, *m.n.*, experiment, trial.—*ki*, —*yo* ; **gel bejiskisu ma wanaksana**, the trial of the camels was not good.

bel, *v.tr.*, be deprived of, lose.

belbel, *m.n.*, blaze, flame.—*ki*.

belbelli, *v.i.*, inflame, set on fire.

bello, *f.n.*, wicked, bad thing. b'd state, condition ; **ninka bello ya so gashai**, the man has turned out badly.

bér, *m.n.*, liver.—*ki*.

béryaro, *f.n.*, spleen ; beryarada i hanunaisa, I am suffering from spleen.

bérka dulka sar, *v.tr.*, prostrate ; berka dulka u sar, prostrate him.

berkad, or berked, *f.n.*, cistern, tank.—di.

beri, *m.n.* and *ad.*, past time (division of), once.—gi ; beri wahha jirai..., it was once . . .

beri doweid, *ad.*, lately ; beri doweid ba abbahai dintai, my father died lately.

waberi, *ad.*, early morning ; wa-beri bainu tosnai, we got up in the early morning.

berri, *m.n.*, earth, land (opposed to water).—gi.

berri, *f.n.*, morrow, next day.—di.

berri, or berrito, *ad.*, to-morrow. beski, see buksi.

beyo, *f.n.*, frankincense.

bibileh, *m.n.*, flute, flageolet, person playing these instruments.—hi.

bida, or bidai, *m.n.*, slave.—hi, —yal, or bidod (*plur.*).

bidad, *f.n.*, slave (*fem.*).—di.

bidar, *f.n.*, baldness.—ti.

bidarleh, *a.*, bald.

bideh, *f.n.*, left hand.—di ; bi-dehda u jeso, turn to the left. bigil, or bikel, *m.n.*, bugle, trumpet, or sound of ...—ki ; bi-gilki lagu dufai, the trumpet has sounded.

bih (often used with u), *v.tr.*, give, stretch (out), set free, ex-

pend, spend (for), pay ; war ! wah bihi, give something (they say so to an avaricious man) ; ga'anta u bihi, stretch out your hand ; war ! ninka bihi, set the man free ; abbahai bohol rubod ban u bihiyai, I spent (gave to the poor) 100 rupees (at the death of) for my father ; war ! nimanka la'agtoda bihi, pay the man, or give them their money ; iss ka —, give, pay : war ! iminka badriga la'agtisi iss ka bihi, pay now the money of the father ; so —, stretch forth, give ; kan i so bihi, give that to me ; ka so —, extract, draw out, get from, save ; war ! ninka biyaha ka so bihi, draw out, save the man from the water ; dagahha idda ka so bihi or ruji, extract that stone from the earth ; u —, give a name to, call ; wahhan u bihin Abdi, I will call him Abdi.

ha bihin, *v.tr.* (negative form of the verb bihi), save (money) ; la'agtada ha bihin, save your money.

behis, *m.n.*, expense.—ki, —yo (see haraj).

behnin, *f.n.*, defence.—ti ; olli-ki wa fara or faro badna o magalada behnintedi la ma kar nohotai, the enemies were so numerous that the defence of the town was impossible.

bih'mbih, *m.n.*, sigh (of a boy), sham crying.—hi, —yo.

bihlo, or **bihlai**, *m.n.*, kick (of a horse, mule).—*hi*.

bii, *v.tr.*, blot out, efface, destroy, disgrace ; **dinta bii**, destroy religion ; **dinti bai magaladi ku biiyen**, they have destroyed religion in the country ; **ka** —, corrupt, spoil (in giving bad example) ; **nafta inanka ka bii**, corrupt that boy (the soul of) ; **isaga nafta inanka biiyai** or **bashai**, he has corrupted, spoiled the soul of that boy.

b'i'id, *s. b'e'id*.

bil, *f.n.*, month, quarter of the moon.—*shi*.

bishi, *ad.*, monthly ; **bishi** (or **bil walba**) **Adan ba taga**, I go to Aden every month ; **imisa bilod bad Adan fadidai** (or **jogtai**) ? how many months have you been in Aden ? **imisa bilod bad miyi ka so mahnaid** ? how many months have you been absent from the jungle ?

bilād, *m.n.*, country.—*ki*, —*yo* ; **wa bilādkayaga**, or **dulkayaga**, it is my country.

bilada, or **biladaya**, *m.n.*, mirror.—*hi*.

bilawa, or **bilawai**, *m.n.*, dagger, sword.—*hi*.

bilig, or **biligbilig**, *f.n.*, spark, sparkle, gleam.—*ti* ; **baddu wa biligbilig lehdahai**, the sea is covered with phosphorescent gleams ; **dabku wa biligbilig lehyahai**, the fire is sparkling. **biligbiligleh**, *a.*, sparkling ; **eg ! awa hediguhu wa wada bilig-**

bilig lehyihin, look ! how all the stars are sparkling !

birr, *f.n.*, iron.—*ti* ; **birraha nasi**, give us the irons ; **birr balagu hedai**, they have en-chained ; **nin ba birrku hedan**, a man in chains ; **birrta darkala mariyo i ken**, bring me the smoothing-iron.

birrhab, *m.n.*, pincers, iron for marking sheep.—*ki*, —*yo* ; **birrhab ku jid**, mark the sheep.

bisbas (*s. basbas*), *m.n.*, pimento.—*ki*.

bishil, *m.n.*, wedge.—*ki*.

bisil, *a.*, ripe, cooked ; **midkasi wa bisil yahai**, that fruit is ripe ; **basashasi wa bisishahai**, that onion is cooked ; **hilibka bisil i ken**, bring me the cooked meat ; **hilib ki bisila ban siyai**, I gave the cooked meat ; **basashi bislaid**, the cooked onion. **bislai**, *v.tr.*, cook (not boil), ripen ; **ugahanta bislai**, cook the eggs.

bissad, *f.n.*, cat.—*di*.

biyo, *m.n. pl.*, water.—*hi* ; **biya !** or **biyaha !** the cry of women selling water ; **biyo dānan** (or **hadad**), sour, salted water ; **biyo durdur ban 'aba**, I drink river-water ; **biyo 'el bainu 'abna**, we drink well-water ; **biyo maan**, fresh, sweet water ; **biyo 'usboah**, salt water ; **biyo rob**, rain-water ; **biya garbada ka so dulai**, cascade, waterfall ; **biya iss ku waregaya**, whirlpool ; **biyaleh**, a woman selling water.

biyow, *v. imp.*, become water; **biyoda** (or **biyoba**) *wu biyon* (or **biyobi**); **ga'anti wa i bi-yotai**, I have blisters on my hand. (This verb is used for blisters, dropsy...)

bo', *m.n.*, windpipe.—**hi**; **bo'han kugu dufan**, I will strike you on the throat (a Somal would say so to a boy).

bob, *m.n.*, robbery, plunder, pil-lage, booty.—**ki**.

bob, *v.tr.*, rob, plunder; **wa holo la bobayo, an haibsano**, it is the booty, let us share.

bod, *v.i.*, hop, jump, leap.

bodo, or **bodin**, or **botin**, *f.n.*, jumping.—**di** or —**ti**; **botinta libahhu wa la yaba**, the jumping of the lion is wonderful.

bog, *f.n.*, ulcer, ulcerated wound, sore.—**ti**.

bogaleh, *m.n.*, person having a sore.—**hi**, —**yal**; **bogalaha so galai**, or **yimi**, or **yimid**, or **kui bogalaha ya yimid**, the person having the sore has come.

bohol, *f.n.*, a deep cleft between two rocks; a hole made in a plain by heavy rain and over-grown with grass; a deep valley between two plains or table-lands (as the valley of Sodom).—**shi**.

bohun, *a.*, impotent, sterile (not much used); **nefan dali karin** is the loc. ordinarily used.

bohol, *n.c.*, hundred.—**ki** or —**shi**.

bohol sanadod, *n.m.*, century; **laba, sageh boholo**, two, three centuries.

bohor, *m.n.*, king.—**ki**. (When a new chief is selected, each tribesman takes a handful of leaves and spreads them over the new chief; after that, he is called **bohor**.)

bohor, *v.tr.*, make him king; **bohra, wan bohri**.

bohornimo, *f.n.*, royalty; **wilkasi bohornimu bu dashai**, that boy was born a king.

bohortiris, *m.n.*, aide-de-camp of a king, of a leader, of a chief.—**ki, yo**.

bohor, *m.n.*, woman's belt.

boli, *f.n.*, booty taken from the enemies.—**di**; **shola** —, silver cash.

boli, *f.n.*, a bush growing near water, having large green leaves.—**di**.

boran, *f.n.*; deep hole in the earth, den, cavern offering a dwelling to wild beasts, as foxes, wolves..., ditch surrounding the **rer**, or village, when there is no wood for making a fence.—**ti**.

bo'shirad, *f.n.*, trade, commerce.—**di**.

botin (*s. bodo*); **war hebel botin dera**, such a one (a certain) can jump far.

bowdo, *f.n.*, thigh.

bü, *v.i.*, boast, praise yourself; **war! mahad la büaisa**, why do you boast? **ninkasi gor iyo**

galab wa būaya, that man always praises himself.

bu, *f.n.*, pupil of the eye.—*di* ; isha budeda, the pupil of the eye.

bu'a'ad, plant, with a whitish stem, large round green leaves, exudes a milky fluid, grows in river-beds.—*di*.

bu'amadow, *f.n.*, castor plant (virtues not known by Somals), grows in river-beds, has large green leaves shaped as fig-leaves, which are poisonous when green, but camels eat them when they turn whitish.—*di*.

bub (*root*), *v.imp.*, flee away (only used for animals); aurteni shalai bubtai, or buben, yesterday our camels fled away.

babal, *f.n.*, a tame beast become wild.—*shi*.

bud, *m.n.*, club, short thick stick used in fighting.—*ki*.

budai, *v.tr.*, beat, knock down with a club.

budli, *v.tr.*, grind, pound.

bufi, *v.i.*, blow (with the bellows).

bufimo, *f.n.*, bellows.

búg, *m.n.*, belly, stomach, gizzard.—*gi*.

wah búga ku so'oda, reptile (*i.e.*, a thing walking on his stomach).

bug (*root*), *v.tr.*, approve, applaud (used with the *pers. pr.*).

buh, *m.n.*, high tide.—*hi* ; manta wa buhhi, it is high tide to-day.

buchi, *v.tr.*, fill ; barmilka wa buha, the barrel is full.

buhsan, *v.i.*, be filled ; buhsama, wan buhsami.

buhso, *v.r.*, fill for yourself; ka —, fill with, get full of ; dassadada biyaha ka buhso, fill the cup with water.

buh, *v.i.*, clamour, make a great noise.

buh, *m.n.*, crowd.—*hi*; war! bal buhha dai, look at that crowd.

buhuji, *v.tr.*, suffocate (with a pillow or in a crowd); wa inanka, buhha la buhujiyai, the boy was suffocated in the crowd.

buhbuhod, *f.n.*, milk and butter-milk mixed together.—*di*.

buhbuhodi, *v.tr.*, mix together milk and buttermilk.

buk (*root*), meaning be sick, remain sick ; wan buki, I will remain sick.

buka and **bukai**, *a.*, sick, ill.

bukow, *v.i.*, be sick ; bukoda, wan bukon.

bukaisi, *v.e.*, cause to be sick.

bukan, *m.n.*, sickness, malady.—*ki*.

búksis, —*ki*, búksin, —*ti*, búski, —*gi*, *n.*, cure, healing ; hontada búksintedi wa la la yaba, the cure of the wound is wonderful.

búksi, *v.tr.*, heal, cure ; bogaha, or bog walba daimahas yan ku búksiya, I heal every wound with that medicine.

búkso, or **bokso**, *v.i.*, be cured.

bul, *m.n.*, nest, shed, Somali hut.—*ki*.

bulal, *m.n.* (*plur. of bul*), hamlet, small village.—*ki*.

bul'aro, *f.n.*, cobweb.

bulhan, *m.* and *f.n.*, clamour ; —*ki* and —*ti* for the past.

bulsho, *f.n.*, men and black cattle (without either goats or sheep).

bun, *m.n.*, coffee, berry.—*ki*.

bunduh, *m.n.*, gun.—*hi*, —*yo*.

bür, *f.n.*, mount, mountain.—*ti* ; **bür yar**, hill.

burow, *v.i.*, grow stout, be or become thick.

buran, *a.*, thick, stout; **nin buran**, a stout man; **niman burburan**, stout men, means also a long time, space; **wa buran ba**, it is a long time; **in buran bai u jirta**, it is very far.

bur, *v.tr.*, fasten.

bur, *m.n.*, flour.—*ki*.

burad, *m.n.*, butter.—*ki*.

bürbür, *m.n.*, kind of infectious disease producing dangerous boils ; animals when having that sickness are killed immediately.—*ki*.

burbur, *m.n.*, potsherds.—*ki*.

burburi, *v.tr.*, break (in pieces).

burbur, *v.p.*, be broken, smashed.

burburan, *a.v.*, broken, smashed.

bururi, *v.tr.*, burst, break.

burur, *v.p.*, be burst, broken.

buri, *m.n.*, tobacco.—*gi*.

buro, *f.n.*, wen (kind of tumour).

burobahalad, *f.n.*, wart.—*di*.

buryo, *f.n.*, membrum virile ; **buryada ka go**, circumcise.

bushin, *f.n.*, lip.—*ti* (*s. debin*).

bursta, *m.n.*, blanket.—*hi*.

D. D.

da, **di**, **du**, *f.art.*, the (*aff.*).

da, **dan**, **das**, **der**, **di**, **do**, **d.a.**, this, that, that yonder.

dai, **daida**, *p.pr.*, my.

dá, **dada**, *p.pr.*, thy.

deda, *p.pr.*, her.

dena, *p.pr.*, our.

dina, *p.pr.*, your.

doda, *p.pr.*, their.

da (for **dai**), *v.tr.*, leave, abandon.—*ya*, **wan dein**; **inanka da**, leave the boy ; **iss ka —**, desist, leave ; **ta** (or **wahha**) **iss ka da**, leave that ; **si —**, let go (from me to a place) ; **so —**, let go, come (to me).

dā, *f.n.*, age, life, lifetime.—*di* ; **dā ma tahai**, what is your age ? how old are you ? **dādenu wa gabantahai**, our life is short ; —*yar*, childhood, infant, small child ; —*wein*, old age, aged, old man.

da', *v.tr.*, fall, rob, plunder, cheat ; **da'a**, **wan di'i**; **shalai ban ged ka so da'ai**, yesterday I fell from a tree ; **wa la i da'ai**, they have robbed me ; **ninkasi wa i da'ai**, that man has cheated me ; **so da'da'**, come down (from the tree) ; **ku —**, fall in, on, plunge ; **badda ku da'**, plunge into the sea ; **ninka ku da'**, fall on that man ; **la —**, beat repeatedly. This verb has also the meaning of "understanding"; **aminka ma ku da'**.

dai? have you understood? (literally, have you fallen in?) i, no da'dai, I, we have understood.

da'anaw, or da'an, v.att., be robbed; wan da'anahai, or wan da'ami (the verb da' in the passive voice with la, lagu, has the same meaning).

da'an, m.n., damage.—ki.

da', v.i., belch; da'a, wan da'i.

da'o, f.n., belch, belching.

da'an, f.n., felled tree used by Somals for shutting the entrance of their enclosure.—ti.

da'al, m.n., fringe (of clothes).—ki.

da'ar, f.n., bile; aloe about three feet high, red and orange varieties, broad spiked fleshy leaves, spreading out from the ground; is a favourite food of elephants.

The variety da'ar buduh is useful; it is chewed when water is wanting, and allays thirst.—ti; da'ar badan ba ka timi, or da'arti ka timi, he vomited bile (*lit.* abundant bile has come from).

da'araisan, a., bilious; ninkasu wa da'araisanyahai, this man is bilious.

dab, m.n., fire.—ki; labtaida dab laga shidaya, my chest is burning.

dab, v.tr., snare, insnare, hunt.

dabád, m.n., hunter, trapper.—ki, —yo.

dabin, or debin, m.n., snare, trap.—ki, —mo.

dabnín, m.n., action of making or placing a snare, a trap.—ki.

dáb, m.n., handle, hilt.—ki.

dab, v.tr., fix, set, stick, pitch.

dábá', or tábá', m.n., seal.—hi, —yo.

dábá', v.tr., seal, print.—a; wan dabi'i.

dabá'an, a.v., sealed, printed.

dabah, m.n., cover (for jowaree, rice, grain ...).—hi, —yo.

dabail, f.n., wind, air, breeze, weather.—shi; dabail wanaksan, good wind, fine weather; dabail hun, bad wind, weather; dabail habow, cold wind, weather.

dab'al, m.n., miser.—ki.

dabal, m.n., post, post-office.—ki.

dabaldeg, m.n., fantasia on horses or camels (as Arabs do on feast-days).—gi.

dabaldeg, v.i., play a fantasia or participate in it; war! an dabaldegno, or dabaldeg an habanno, let us play a fantasia.

daban, m.n., cheek.—ki, —no.

dabar, m.n., fetters (for cattle, horses, camels ... at the forelegs).—ki.

dabdabar, v.tr., fetter; dababra, wan dabdabri, aurta

dabdabra, fetter (ye) the camels.

dabar, m.n., back.—ki.

dabbal, f.n., swimming.—shi.

dabbalo, v.i., swim. float; dabbasha, wan dabbahan; horigi wa dabbalaya, the wood is floating.

dabatag, *f.n.*, antelope, Clarke's roebuck.—*ti*.
 dabeir, or dameir, *m.n.*, ass.—*ki*.
 dabib, *m.n.*, purge, purgation.—*ki*, —*yo*.
 dabib, *v.i.*, purge.
 dabo, *f.n.*, backside, breech, tail.
 dabada, dabaded, *ad.*, after, afterwards (*s. haddow*).
 daba dig, *f.n.*, dysentery.
 daba hau, *f.n.*, diarrhoea.—*di*.
 daba halloh, *m.n.*, scorpion.—*hi*.
 daba galla, *m.n.*, squirrel.—*hi* (earth squirrel living in holes).
 dabagelis, *m.n.*, crupper of a camel's saddle.—*ki*, *yo*.
 dabol, *m.n.*, lid, cover (for anything).—*ki*; — deri, cover of a kettle.
 dabol, *v.tr.*, cover, shut.
 dabolaw, *v.tr.*, be covered.
 dabolan, *a.v.*, covered, shut.
 dabsi, *v.i.*, (1) separate a young animal from its mother that it may not suck during the day; (2) exchange two sucklings (especially camels); (3) throw a child (in order to get rid of).
 dabsin, *f.n.*, action of separating ..., exchanging ..., throwing ... (a mother throwing away her child is also called **dabsin**).—*ti*.
 dabsis, *m.n.*, suckling.—*ki*, —*yo*.
 dad, *m.n.*, people, mankind, inhabitant.—*ki*; dadki gabowbai, the old people; — hun, *m.n.*, ferocity.—*ki*, —*mo*.
 dadhal, and dad'un, *m.n.*, cannibal.—*ki* (*m.*).

dadhalato, *f.n.*, cannibal.
 dād, *m.n.*, deluge, inundation.—*ki*.
 dādi, *v.i.*, flow, leak, pour out; baldigu bihuu dādiya, the ewer (*or bucket*) leaks; biyaha dādi, pour out the water.
 ka dādi, *v.tr.*, spill, throw down, overthrow (for all liquids); 'anihi la dādi, the milk is poured out, spilt.
 ku dādi, *v.tr.*, sow.
 dādsan, *a.v.*, thrown.
 dādis, *m.n.*, shedding.—*ki*, —*yo*.
 dāda', *m.n.*, stride.—*hi*, —*yo*.
 dāda', *v.i.*, stride, bestride.—*a*; wan dādi'i.
 dadab, *m.n.*, dream.—*ki*, —*yo*.
 dadab, *v.i.*, dream.
 dadab, *f.n.*, a big stone.—*ti*.
 dadan, *m.n.*, taste, flavour.—*ki*; hardadkaigi dadankisi wa hunyahai, I have a bad taste in my mouth.
 dadami, *v.tr.*, taste.
 dāf, *v.i.*, go down, descend (in a well, pit); 'elka u dāf, descend, go down into the pit.
 dāf, *f.n.*, bottom, below.—*ti*; 'elka dāftisi ban gadai, I have reached the bottom of the well.
 daf, *v.i.*, pass, pass through, pass by (without taking any notice); magalada yan dafai, I passed through the country; anigu badrigi ban so dafai, I passed by the father; war! i daf, na daf, pass, go away, let me or us be quiet.

dafi, *v.tr.*, change, exchange, give for; **darka aurkaiga i dafi**, give me clothing for my camel.

dafso, *v.r.*, barter, change (for yourself).

dafsasho, *f.n.*, or **daffis**.—**ki**, *m.n.*, exchange.

dafarur, *f.n.*, tree and its fruit (a kind of berry).—**ti**.

dafor, *m.n.*, temples (of the head).—**ki**.

dag, *v.i.*, keep, hold in false security, cause to be careless (as Satan does to sinners); **dadka Shaitan ba daga**, Satan causes people to be careless.

dagan, *a.v.*, deceived.

dagnin, *f.n.*, false security.—**ti**.

dagag, *m.n.*, beggar.—**gi**, —**yo**; **nin dagagah**, a poor man.

dagah, *m.n.*, stone.—**hi**, —**an**, or —**nyo** (*plur.*).

dagah dihed, *m.n.*, pebble.

dagah guhtai, *m.n.*, quick-lime.

dagah madow, *m.n.*, flint, fire-stone.

dagah rob, *m.n.*, hail, hail-stone.

dagah wein, *m.n.*, rock; **dagahnyo wawein**, rocks.

dagal, *v.tr.*, scold, grumble, fight.

dagal, *m.n.*, scolding, battle, combat, fight.—**ki**.

dagalani, *m.n.*, fight.—**ki**.

dagalani, *v.i.*, assail, attack, fight; **dagalama**, *wan dagalami*.

dagalai, or **degalai**, *f.n.*, javelin.—**di**.

dah, *v.imp.*, rain, it rains; ‘**erki dah**, or ‘**erku wa dahaya**, it rains.

dahab, *m.n.*, gold.—**ki**, —**yo**.

dahal, *f.n.*, ear-lap.—**shi**.

dah, *m.n.*, door of a Somali hut (kind of screen or mat hung before the entrance of the hut); **dahha lal**, lift up, or open the door; **dahha so da'**, or **so rida**, let fall down the screen, or shut the door.

dah, *v.i.*, travel.—**a**, **wan dihi**; **so** —, come to (in travelling); **si** —, go to (in travelling); **imisad so dahdai**, or **imisa so dahden**, *plur.*, how many days have you travelled? **ashoin badan ban so dahai**, I travelled many days.

dahal, *m.n.*, inheritance.—**ki**.

dahal, *v.tr.*, inherit; **abbahai ban kan dahalai**, I have inherited this from my father.

dahan, *f.n.*, cold, fever.—**ti**; **dahan shalai ban hadai**, I caught a cold, fever yesterday.

dahamow, *v.i.*, catch cold, be chilly; **dahamoda**, *wan dahammon*.

dahb, *m.n.*, honeycomb.—**ki**; **dahb madan**, an empty honeycomb; **dahb buha**, a full honeycomb.

dah, *v.tr.*, save, economise, lay aside.—**a**, **wan dihi**.

daho, *v.r.*, lay aside (for yourself).—**da**, *wan dahan*.

dahasho, *f.n.*, savings.

dah, *v.imp.*, browse, graze; **lo'du wa dahda**, or **lo'di wa dahaisa**, the cows browse, graze.

u dahgei, *v.tr.*, take to graze.

- daji, *v.tr.*, graze, feed (cattle);
so —, take to graze.
- dahad, *f.n.*, window.—di.
- dahaji, *v.tr.*, melt, stir.
- dahal, *m.n.*, mast.—ki.
- dahar, *m.n.*, every wound received
in the head.—ki.
- dahar, *v.tr.*, break his head;
dahra, wan dahri.
- dahdahah, *m.n.*, movement (slight,
nearly imperceptible).—hi.
- dahdahah, *v.i.*, move; ha dahda-
hahin, do not move at all.
- dahdar, *m.n.*, doctor, surgeon.
—ki.
- dahir, *f.n.*, flour.—di.
- dahso, *v.i.*, be quick, make haste;
dahsada, wan dahsan.
- dahso u, *ad.*, quickly; dahso u
tag, go quickly.
- dakab, *m.n.*, rock, big stone.—ki.
- dako, *f.n.*, upper part of a skull.
- daka'ad, a bald head.
- dai, *f.n.*, fresh milk.—di.
- dai (with so), *v.i.*, look; so — ya,
wan so — yi.
- daimo, *f.n.*, glance.
- daibi, *m.n.*, small thorn tree, yellowish
stem, very hard wood,
used for spear shafts and bows,
frames of vessels for liquids.
—gi.
- daimo, *f.n.* (*s. dawo*).
- dairi, *v.tr.*, disinherit, disown,
exile.
- dairis, *m.n.*, disinheritance.—ki.
- dairsan, *a.v.*, disinherited, exiled;
nin dairsan, a disinherited,
exiled man.
- däl, *m.n.*, fatigue, weariness.—ki.
- däl, or so däl, *v.i.*, be fatigued,
tired; inankan galabta ban
ku dälai, this evening I am
tired with that boy.
- dälan, or däshan, *a.v.*, weary,
tired.
- däli, *v.tr.*, annoy, trouble,
weary; wai iss dälinayan,
they tease each other.
- dal, *m.n.*, limit, boundary.—ki.
- daldalasho, *f.n.*, a camel's ha-f-
day journey (as from Berberah
to Dubar).
- dal, *v.tr.*, bear, beget, create, pro-
create, give birth, bring forth.
- dalo, *v.i.*, come to birth, be created
(God alone can say so); wu
dalan, he will come to birth;
ashadan dashai, the day I was
born.
- dalin, *f.n.*, birth.—ti.
- dalinyar, *m.n.*, young man.—ki,
- dalinyaro, *f.n.*, youth, young
people.
- dal badan, *a.*, prolific; nagti
dalka badnaid, the prolific
woman. (This word is used
for all females.)
- ma dalais, *a.*, barren (man or
woman).
- dal, *m.n.*, young one, suckling
(man or animal).
- dakasho, *f.n.*, fecundity.
- dalab, *v.tr.*, beg earnestly, humbly.
- dalbo, *v.r.*, apply, ask for you.
- dalal, *v.i.*, shine, glitter, circulate
(as blood); diggu wa dalala,
the blood circulates.
- dalal, *m.n.*, brightness.—ki.
- kaga dalali, *v.i.*, brighten.

dalali, *v.tr.*, melt (wax, butter);
 ku —, melt in.
dálbo, *m.n.*, crookedness of the
 legs.—hi.
(nin) dalbóleh, *m.n.*, a crook-
 legged man.
nagti dalbailahaid, *f.n.*, the
 crook-legged woman.
daldal, *v.tr.*, gather the things
 and take them to another
 place.
daldalasho, *f.n.*, taking of things
 to another place.
dalfo, *f.n.*, gland, fleshy kernel.
dalin, or **dalinbilad**, *m.n.*, high-
 wayman, bandit.—ki.
dallayad, *f.n.*, umbrella.—di.
dal'ō, *f.n.*, heat coming from the
 rays of the sun at his rising ;
dal'adan iss u ñigaya, I warn
 myself in the rays of the sun.
dalol, *m.n.*, hole.—ki.
daloli, *v.tr.*, make a hole, bore.
dama', *m.n.*, design; intention,
 purpose, covetousness.—hi, —
 yo.
dama', *v.i.*, determine, intend,
 purpose, covet; **dama'a**, wan
dama'i.
dama'san, *a.v.*, determined.
damad, *m.n.*, sleepy or benumbed
 person.—ki.
damadsan, *a.v.*, sleepy or be-
 numbed; **gabaddas wa da-**
madsantahai, that girl is sleepy,
 benumbed.
damas, or **damal**, *m.n.*, timber
 tree.—ki, —yo; **ged damalah**,
 every large tree (name known
 or unknown).

dambas, *m.n.*, ashes.—ki ; —ku-
 lul, embers.
dambe, or **dambai**, or **dambow**,
ad., after (these words are not
 used alone); **gelin dambe**,
 afternoon ; **kolka**, or **marka**
dambe, future; **sa dambe**, the
 day after to-morrow ; **hadda**
ka **dambow**, hereafter, from
 that time.
dámbai, *v.i.*, remain behind ;
ninki ka dambaiya, the man
 who is after him, *i.e.*, the suc-
 cessor ; **ninki ka dambayai**,
 the man who was after him ;
wa ki ugu dambaiyai (*m.*), **wa**
ti ugu dambaisai (*f.*), it is the
 last ; **wa neifti ugu dambaisai**,
 it is the last breath.
ugu **dambais**, *f.n.*, last breath.
 —ti; **wa ugu** **dambaistisi**, it
 is his last breath.
dambaisi, *v.tr.*, leave behind ;
ninki ka dambaisi, leave the
 man behind the others ; **nin iss**
ka **dambaisi**, choose a successor.
dambais, *m.n.*, the remaining
 after, succession.—ki ; **ninkas**
dambaiskisi 'absileh bu aha,
 the succession of that man was
 dangerous.
dambabid, or **bud**, *m.n.*, kick (of
 a horse, a mule, an ass...)—ki.
dameir, or **dabeir**, *m.n.*, ass,
 donkey.—ki; **dameir yar**, a
 young ass, foal ; **dameir di-**
baded, wild ass.
dameir, *f.n.*, she-ass.—ti.
dameiro, *m.n.*, ass (general name).
 —hi.

damin, *f.n.*, security for, pledge.
—ti.

damino, *v.tr.*, be security or responsible for, bail ; **damina**, wan daminan ; eg ! ninkas Warsama damintai, that man is responsible for Warsama.

damoh, *m.n.*, plaster, poultice.
—hi.

ku damoh, *v.i.*, put on a plaster, poultice.

dan, *m.n.*, jaw-bone, chin.—ki ; timihi **damanka**, whiskers, or the hair of the jawbone.

dangalah, *m.n.*, palate, roof of the mouth.—hi, —yo.

dangalahsi (with *ka*) *v.tr.*, break the mouth or the head.

dan, *f.n.*, condition, state, business, want, hurry.—li ; ninkas dantisu wa huntahai, the condition of that man is bad ; **dan mahad lehdahai**? what business have you ? dantaidu wa halkan joniadaha bariskah so gur, my business is, or I am in a hurry to bring all the bags of rice here ; ana dan u leh, I want to see him.

dan daran, *a.v.*, deprived of all, bad state.

dan daro, *f.n.*, poverty (extreme).

dan, *num. and a.*, all, entire, fit, ready ; **hibka wa danyahai**, the meat is ready.

daman, *ind. num. and a.*, all, perfect, ready ; imisa sa'adod ya sorta **daman donta**? at what o'clock will the food be ready ? sortu gor dow yai **daman**

donta, the dinner will be soon ready.

damai, *v.tr.*, accomplish, complete, finish.

damaiso, *v.r.*, finish (for yourself;) **damaista**, wan **damaisan**.

ku damaw, *v.i.*, abut, reach to.

damo, *a.v.*, finished.

dama (*m.*), **danta** (*f.*), *ad.*, better ; falnin hadal ba **dama**, doing is better than talking.

dāmad.—ki, or **daman**.—ti, *n.*, accomplishment, perfection.

dan, *m.n.*, direction, side.—ki ; **daman** (*pl.*) ; magalada **dankeda shishe**, the other side of the town.

dan, *v.tr.*, drink (milk, ghec) ; **dama**, wan **dami**.

dansi, *v.c.*, cause to drink ; arurta **dansi**, give or make the child drink (ordinarily they say **anahasi**, give milk).

so dami, *v.tr.*, fill ; **kussada bi-yaha ku so dami**, fill the water-pot.

dān, *m.n.*, camel (water-bearer).—ki.

danab, *m.n.*, flash of lightning.—ki.

danan, *m.n.*, horse's neighing.—ki, —yo.

danan, *v.imp.*, neighs, chinks ; **faraska danan**, the horse neighs ; **ka'**, **ka'!** **faraski ba dananai**, get up, the horse has neighed ; **la'agtū wa dalasha o dananta**, money shines and chinks.

danān, *a.*, salted, sour ; **hib**

danan, salted meat ; **lin danān**, lemon, citron.

dandánsid or **-sis**, *m.n.*, challenge.—**ki**.

dandánso, *v.tr.*, challenge.

dandul, *f.n.*, skin pail used in digging wells.—**shi**.

dar, *f.n.*, stone house.—**ti**.

dar, *v.tr.*, dip, fill in dipping (dip a pen).

ku dar, *v.tr.*, add to, appoint, settle.

iss ku dar, *v.tr.*, join, mix. (This verb is also used for the joining of letters and sentences.)

iss ku daran, *v.p.*, be joined, gathered.

iss ku daran, *m.n.*, joining (of the flocks), joining, junction (of things).

dar, root.

ka si dar, *v.i.*, become worse ; **adigu wa ka si daraisa**, you are getting worse ; **gidigin wa ka si daraisa e wa side?** you are all getting worse, how is this ?

daran, *a.* (This word expresses the privation of some goods or quality, and is never used alone.) **mindi 'af daran**, a blunt knife, *i.e.* a knife whose mouth ('af) is deprived of the power of cutting.

N.B.—The word **dar** in **ka si dar** may be considered as the root of **daran**, meaning deprived of something.

dār, *f.n.*, oath, faith, fidelity.—**ti**.

dār so mari, *v.tr.*, affirm upon an oath, asseverate.

dāro, *v.i.*, swear ; **dārta**, wan dāran.

dāri, *v.c.*, make him swear.

dar, *m.n.*, cloth, clothes (general name), dress.—**ki**.

darka gasho, *v.i.*, dress yourself.

darka iss ka dig, *v.i.*, undress.

dar hassal, *m.n.*, washerman.

dar tol, *m.n.*, tailor.—**ki**, —**yo**.

dar samai, *v.tr.*, weave.

dar samais, *m.n.*, weaver.—**ki**, —**ti**, —**yo**.

darab, *m.n.*, dew.—**ki**, **yo**.

darabsan, *a.*, dewy ; **sāka dulka wa darabsana**, this morning the earth is dewy.

darad, *f.n.*, interest (for the), sake (for the — of).—**di** ; **daraddai**, for me...

kan daraddi, *c.*, on account of that, therefore.

daraf, *f.n.*, border of a cloth, corners (of the loin-cloth).—**ti**, —**yo** ; **darafta so digo an hogha barisah kugu shubai**, prepare the corner of your loin-cloth, I will put some rice in it.

daragad, *f.n.*, during the time of rain the Somal prepares branches and boughs in the interior of his hut, so that if the water enters it, he may nevertheless sleep in it without being incommoded by the water. This kind of bed or interior upper floor is called **daragad**.—**di**.

darai, *m.n.*, very large fig-tree, one of the largest trees in Somaliland.—**gi**.

daraj, *m.n.*, means.—**ki**.

daran, *f.n.*, a kind of sour shrub eaten by camels in the jungle.—*ti*.

darar, *f.n.*, day (the twelve hours of light).—*ti*.

dararta, *ad.*, to-day.

darar mal, *m.n.*, a person milking during the day. (It is shameful for a Somal to do so.)

daráro, *v.i.*, dine.

darárad, *m.n.*, dinner, or meal taken during the day.—*ki*.

darbah, *v.tr.*, slap.

darbahó, *f.n.*, slap.

dardáran, *m.n.*, legacy, bequest, last words of a dying father.—*ki*.

dardáran, *v.i.*, bequeath, leave to; **dardarma**, wan dardarmi.

dareir, *m.n.*, saliva, spittle.—*ki*, —*yo*.

daremo, *f.n.*, short and close grass, very good pasture, stubble.

darer, *m.n.*, cattle.—*ki*.

dareri, *s. fof*.

dareyo, *f.n.*, chalk.

darkaín, *m.n.*, kind of cactus, grows in dark groves, its bole has a reddish bark that peels off in diamond-shaped flakes.—*ki*.

darih, *m.n.*, street, road, way.—*hi*, —*yo*.

darman, *m.n.*, colt, foal.—*ki*.

darman, *f.n.*, filly.—*ti*.

darur, *f.n.*, cloud.—*ti*.

daruran, *a.*, cloudy; 'irkwa daruranyahai, or **darur bu lehyahai**, the sky is cloudy.

darur, *m.n.*, border, edge, selvedge added to the border of the

Somali leather dress or sandals in order to make them strong.—*ki*.

darür, *v.tr.*, filter, strain.

darür, *f.n.*, filter, colander.—*ti*.

das, *m.n.*, inn, shop, stall.—*ki*.

dásad, *f.n.*, jug, pot, empty tin pot.—*di*.

dastur, *f.n.*, custom, habit, established manner.—*ti*.

dau, *m.n.*, way, path.—*gi*, —*yo*.

daudar, *m.n.*, chatting, babbling.—*ki*.

daudar, *v.i.*, chat, babble.

(nin) **daudarah**, *m.n.*, babbler, chatter-box.

daudaula, *m.n.*, kind of wood-pecker.—*ki*.

daulad, or **dowlad**, *f.n.*, judge, authority.—*di*.

dauli, or **dowli**, *v.tr.*, draw water from a well.

da'ün, *m.n.*, cholera —*ki*; **da'unki ba dilai**, cholera killed him

daür, *m.n.*, a certain number.—*ki*.

daur, *v.i.*, await, behold, have patience.

iss ka daur, *v.i.*, be attentive, mind yourself, keep away from.

dawa, *m.n.*, pan.—*hi*.

dawa', *m.n.*, male fox.—*ki*.

dawa'o, *f.n.*, fox (general name).

dawād, *f.n.*, inkstand.—*di*.

dawad, *f.n.*, suit, process.—*di*.

dawah, *v.i.*, scream, shout, shriek.

dawah, *m.n.*, noise, scream.—*hi*, —*yo*.

dawan, *m.n.*, small bell.—*ki*.

dawar, *m.n.*, machine.—*ki*.

dawáro, *f.n.*, alms.

dawársi, *m.n.*, begging (of alms).
dawárso, or dawírso, *v.i.*, beg (for alms).

dawo, or daimo, *f.n.*, medicine, physic, medicament.
dawai, *v tr.*, give medicine, practise physic.

dawo, *f.n.*, association, company ; dawannu lehnahai, we have an association.

la dawaiso, *v.r.*, associate thyself with him ; dawaista, associate (*plur.*).

daya', *v.tr.*, lose ; daya'a, wan dayi'i.

dayah, *m.n.*, moon, crescent.—ha; dayah 'usub, new moon ; dayah badki, half-moon ; dayah dan, full moon.

dayan, or diyam, *m.n.*, echo.—ki.

dayan, or diyam, *v.i.*, be echoing, echo ; dayama, or diyama, wan dayami; burti wa dayamaisa, the hill is echoing.

dayi, *m.n.*, fat, tallow under the belly of sheep.—gi.

dayimis, or dayiman, *m.n.*, eternity.—ki.

dayim, or dayimanah, *a.*, eternal, everlasting ; Ilah wa dayim, God is eternal.

de'an, or da'an, *m.n.*, juice, gravy, pus, matter, or any humour coming out from a living body.—ki ; de'an ba bogtaida ka yimi, pus comes out from my wound ; de'anka afka maska ka yimada wa urgumo, the humour coming out from the mouth of the serpent is a venom (poison).

deb'i, *v.tr.*, loose, loosen, slacken. debi'san, *a.v.*, loose, loosened, slack.

debin, *f.n.*, lip.—ti ; debno (*plur.*). ded, *v.tr.*, cover him with his sheet (garment).

def, *f.n.*, recompense, reward, salary.—ti.

deg, *v.i.*, alight, descend, disembark, land, camp, unload ; ku —, adhere, stick to, catch hold of.

deji, *v.tr.*, land, disembark ; war ! alabadoda dej, land, disembark your goods ; so —, go and land ; ku —, apply (colours), lay to (one thing to another).

so deg, *v.i.*, descend (towards me) ; ka —, get down from ; ku —, adhere, stick to, catch hold of.

degdeg, *int.*, be quick. (This word is sometimes used as a kind of curse, meaning "hasten to die.")

deg, *f.n.*, ear.—ti.

degaiso, *v.i.*, hear, listen to ; degaista, wan degaisan.

dega, *int.* of surprise, meaning "see !" "hear !"

degala, *a.*, deaf.

dega nugul, *a.*, obedient.

dega adag, *a.*, disobedient.

dega nuglow, *v.i.*, be obedient.

dega nuglan, *f.n.*, obedience.—ti ; dega nugail.—ki also is used.

degahad, or digahad, *m.n.*, bit of wood used as a broom.—ki.

degsar, *m.n.*, armful.—ki.

deh, *f.n.*, centre, middle —di.

dehda, *ad.*, amidst, among, between.
dahai, *v.i.*, be in the middle; *u* —, go in the middle; *so* —, come between.
deh gal, *v.i.*, intercede, negotiate, settle.
sah dehe, *ad.*, midnight.
deh, *v.tr.*, say (*see odo*).
deh, *f.n.*, generosity.—*di*.
dehsí, *m.n.*, generous man.—*gi*.
dehsí ahaw, or **dehsí noho**, *v.att.*, be generous.
deh daran, *a.*, ungenerous.
deked, *f.n.*, harbour, pier, wharf.—*di*.
dein, *m.n.*, taking, buying at credit.—*ki*.
dein had, *m.n.*, merchant, borrower.—*ki*, —*yo*.
dein, *m.n.*, kind of fig-tree, variety of the *darai*.—*ki*.
deir, *m.n.*, dyke, butt (made around a Somali hut to protect it against water).—*ki*.
deldel, *v.tr.*, hang.
dembi, *m.n.*, sin.—*gi*.
dad dembigaleh, *m.n.*, sinner.
denged, *f.n.*, rod used for flogging.—*di*.
dengadai, *v.tr.*, flog, scourge.
der, *a.*, deep, high, long, tall.
derai, *v.tr.*, lengthen, prolong.
derer, *m.n.*, depth, length, height.—*ki*, —*yo*.
dereri, *v.tr.*, lengthen; *iss ku* —, lengthen (in adding something to).
der, *m.n.*, he-gazelle.—*ki*.
dero, *f.n.*, gazelle (male and

female in general), *gazella nazo*.
derbi, *m.n.*, wall, stone wall.—*gi*.
derder, *v.tr.*, take possession of (a devil); *shaitan ba derderai*, he was possessed of a devil.
derderan, *a.v.*, possessed (of a devil).
derderan, *v.p.*, be possessed of a devil; *derderma, wan derdermi*.
dereb, *f.n.*, two skins sewn together; used to carry children.—*ti*.
dereg, *m.n.*, satiety, affluence, abundance.
dereg, *v.i.*, abound; *derga, wan dergi*.
dergi, *v.tr.*, make him abound.
derégsan, *a.v.*, satiated.
deregánsaw, *v.att.*, be satiated.
deri, *m.n.*, earthenware pot used as a boiler.
deris, neighbour, inhabitant, subject.—*ki*, —*yo*.
derisnímo, *f.n.*, neighbourhood.
derji, *m.n.*, tailor.—*gi*.
dermo, *f.n.*, mat.
deyib, *f.n.*, Somali pine, mountain cedar.—*ti*.
dhobi, *m.n.*, washerman.—*gi*.
diafad, *f.n.*, banquet.—*di*.
dib, *ad.*, back, behind; *kasi dib bu u hadai*, that one remained behind.
dibad, *f.n.*, back, out, hind part; *dibadda*, outside; *ninkas dibbaddu*, or *dabaddu ka bahaya*, this man is discharging from behind, or has diarrhoea.
dib u had, *v.i.*, remain behind.

dib u jogso, *v.i.*, retire, shrink ;
 dib ban u, or uga jogsan, I
 will retire from.
dib u si, *v.tr.*, give back, return.
dib, *m.n.*, tail of a goat.—ki.
dib hallow, *m.n.*, scorpion.—hi,
 —yo.
dib (with u), *v.tr.*, give, bestow ;
 u dib, give to him.
diba, *m.n.*, giver.—hi.
dibnin, *f.n.*, delivery, giving.—ti;
 alabadaidi dibnintedi wa igu
 humaid, the delivery of my
 goods was very difficult.
dibasho, *f.n.*, deposit, pledge, pawn.
u dibo, *v.tr.*, intrust ; amānadas
 yan ku diban, I will intrust
 to you that deposit.
dibin, or **debin**, *f.n.*, lip.—ti ;
 dibno (*plur.*).
dibi, *m.n.*, ox.—gi.
dibi yar, *m.n.*, bullock.
dibi', *f.n.*, drop, speck, spray.—di.
dibow, *m.n.*, kind of euphorbia
 (as a bush), milky sap.—gi,—yo.
dibtan, *m.n.*, hard-working man.
 —ki, —yo.
dibtan, *v.i.*, work hard ; dibtama,
 wan dibtami.
did, *v.i.*, deny, disobey, refuse,
 forbid ; Ilahhai dembi did,
 God forbids sin.
didsan, *a.v.*, disobedient, refusing ;
 wil didsan, a disobedient boy ;
 la didsanyahai, it is refused.
u did, *v.tr.*, forbid, prevent ; wah-
 hasi wa wah la iss u didai,
 that thing is forbidden.
didnin, *f.n.*, disobedience, refusal.
 —ti.

did, *m.n.*, cancerous wound, rotten reddish flesh in a wound.—ki ; hontasi did bai lehda hai, that wound is cancerous.
didar, *f.n.*, striped hyæna.—ki.
didhin, *m.n.*, myrrh-tree.—ki.
didib, *m.n.*, peg.—ki, —yo.
didib, *v.tr.*, peg, put a peg.
didid, *m.n.*, sweat.—ki, —yo.
didid, *v.i.*, sweat.
didig, *m.n.*, female.—ki, —yo.
difo, or **dufo**, *v.tr.*, jerk, pull, snatch, take by force ; ka —, take by force from ; ku —, fall on, knock, strike ; so —, take from him to you.
dig, *m.n.*, blood, menses.—gi ;
 diggu ma ka yimada ? are the
 menses regular ?
dig bah, *v.i.*, bleed ;—a, wan — bihi.
dig ka si da, *v.tr.*, let blood ; dig
 ban ka si dein, I will let blood.
dig bah, *m.n.*, bleeding.—hi.
dig, *m.n.*, cock.—gi, —ag.
digag, *m.n.*, cock and hen (general name).—gi.
digaga, *f.n.*, hen.—di.
dig rin ('as or madow), *m.n.*, guinea-fowl.—ki.
dig (with u or ku), *v.tr.*, warn, advise.
dignin, *f.n.*, warning.—ti.
dignin dir, *v.tr.*, send a warning.
dig, *v.tr.*, place, set, prepare ; miska dig, prepare the table.
ka dig, *v.i.*, make of, from.
digo, *v.tr.*, keep for you, lay aside, learn.
ku dig, *v.tr.*, write ; warhadda

ku dig, write the letter ; **war-hadda ku digai**, I have written the letter.

u dig, *v.tr.*, teach.

dig, *f.n.*, bent sticks used for making the frame of a Somali hut.—*ti*.

digdoho, *f.n.*, thorn-tree, horizontal sticks of which huts are made, first stick placed when making a hut.

dig lola, *f.n.*, small boughs or sticks tied together with leathern strings, crossing the bent sticks (or **digo**) on which they are placed and fastened.

digsi, *m.n.*, kettle, boiler.—*gi* (*see disti*).

dih, *f.n.*, dry torrent, bed of a river.
dihah, *m.n.*, a woman with child, pregnant.—*hi*.

dihal, *m.n.*, starvation.—*ki*.

dihali, *v.i.*, make him starve.

dihalan, *a.v.*, starving.

dihalanaw, *v.att.*, be starving.

dih, *f.n.*, grass.—*di*.

dihsi, *m.n.*, fly.—*gi*.

dikri, *m.n.*, bush growing near river-beds, smells like a ripe black currant bush ; its leaves are boiled with meat and grease for sick people.

dil, *v.tr.*, beat, strike, kill ; *iss* —, commit suicide.

dilan, *v.p.*, be killed ; **dilma**, *wan dilmi*.

dil, *v.tr.*, peel, rind.

dil, *f.n.*, kind of jar made of the fibres of a certain wood first passed through the fire.—*shi*.

dila', *v.imp.*, become worse (this verb is used for sores) ; **bog-taidi wa dila'dai**, my sore has become worse.

dila', *v.i.*, be torn, burst.

dila'i, *v.tr.*, tear (cloth, paper).

dilal, *m.n.*, broker.—*ki*.

dilal, or **dilal noho**, *v.i.*, broke.

dilif, or **daba dilif**, *m.n.*, sheep's tail below the fat.—*ki*.

dilin, *f.n.*, line.—*ti*, —*mo*, or **dilimoin** (*plur.*).

dillai, *m.n.*, adulterer.—*gi*.

dillo, *f.n.*, adultrress, prostitute, harlot.

dillanimo, *f.n.*, adultery.

din, *v.tr.*, diminish, lessen, reduce ; **dima**, *wan dimi*.

diman, *a.v.*, deficient, less ; **la'agtua wa dimantahai**, there is not money enough ; **la'agtia wa dinaid**, the money was not sufficient.

dimad, *m.n.*, death.—*ki*, —*yo* ; **dimasho-adi** is also used for death

dimo, *v.i.*, die ; **dinta**, *wan diman*.

dinsan, *a.v.*, mortally wounded.

din, *f.n.*, religion.—*ti*, —*mo* ; **dimo badan ba jira, mid ke-lliah se hagagsan**, there are many religions, but only one good ; **din islamed**, Mohamadan religion.

din, *m.n.*, tortoise.—*ki*.

din baded, *m.n.*, turtle.—*ki*, —*yo*.

dinad, *f.n.*, cat.—*di* ; **dinad yar**, kitten.

- dinad habishi, *f.n.*, wild cat (*felis cerval*).—di.
- dinbil, *f.n.*, spark, sparkle.—shi.
- dir, *v.tr.*, send, despatch ; la dir, he has been sent ; i so dir, send to me ; u dir, send to.
- dir, *m.n.*, bark of a tree, a peel, a rind.—ki.
- dir, *v.tr.*, peel, bark, abrade.
- diran, *a.v.*, peeled, stripped, barked ; gedkasi wa diranya-hai, that tree is barked ; wan kufai o wai i dirantai, I fell down and barked myself.
- diran, *m.n.*, abrasion.—ki ; diranka igu yal bog ban ka hadai, my abrasion has turned into a sore.
- dirin, *m.n.*, peeling.—ki.
- dirindir, *f.n.*, caterpillar.—ti.
- dir, *f.n.*, trees (always used in the *plur.*).—ti.
- dirad, *f.n.*, compass.—di.
- dirah, or durah, one of the divisions of the seasons.
- dirhi, *m.n.*, worm, larva.—gi.
- diri, *v.tr.*, heat, warm.
- diran, *v.p.*, be heated, warmed ; dirma, wan dirmi.
- dirir, *v.tr.*, assail, fight.
- dirir, *f.n.*, assault, fight, battle, quarrel, conflict.—ti.
- dis, *v.tr.*, press, squeeze, push hard.
- disan, *a.v.*, pressed, squeezed ; burigi disan, the pressed tobacco.
- disin, *f.n.*, pressing, squeeze.—ti.
- dis, *v.tr.*, build ; u dis, build for.
- diso, *v.r.*, build for yourself ; dista, wan disan.
- disin, or disnin, *m.* and *f.n.*, building, construction.—ki or —ti.
- u dis, *v.tr.*, give in marriage ; gabaddadu ma i disaisa ? will you give me your daughter in marriage ?
- disti, *m.n.*, kettle, boiler.—gi.
- ditahab, or digtab, *m.n.*, tree of which spear-shafts are made.—ki.
- diyan (*see dayan*).
- diyar garai, *v.i.*, make ready (especially used for giving orders).
- diyar, *a.*, ready ; ninki wa diyar, the man is ready.
- d'oai, or d'uai, *v.tr.*, pray, bless ; inankaga u d'oai, bless your son ; Ilah ha ku d'oaiyo, may God bless you ; i d'uai, pray for me, bless me.
- d'oo, or d'uo, *f.n.*, prayer, blessing.
- d'oaiso, *v.r.*, pray for you ; Ilah-how wan d'oaisanaya e iga ahbal, O my God, I pray to thee, listen to me.
- dob, *f.n.*, sign of a camel's anger (a kind of fleshy ball hanging out of its mouth).—ti.
- dobleh, *a.*, angry camel (having the sign) ; aurtasi wa aur dobleh, that camel is angry.
- dobra, *a.*, not angry camel.
- dob, *m.n.*, bachelor, unmarried person.—ki.
- dof, *m.n.*, sea-voyage, travel, embarkation.—ki ; — af, or — yo (*plur.*).
- dof, *v.i.*, sail ; gormad dof, or dofaisa ? when will you sail ?

dofi, *v.tr.*, hoist (a sail, a flag).
— *v.i.*, embark, travel by sea.
dofsi, *v.tr.*, embark, cause to voyage, send by sea; *adigaigi ban dofsin*, I will embark my sheep.
dofar, *m.n.*, pig, boar, hog, wart-hog.—*ki*.
dog, *f.n.*, green grass.—*ti*.
dogob, *m.n.*, log, a big but short beam.
dogor, *f.n.*, fleece, wool, hair (of goats, cows, horses); always *plur.*—*ti*.
dogor rugmad, *m.n.*, name of a disease (sheep and goats) which makes the fleece become poor and scanty.—*ki*.
dogor rugmad, or **dogorgois**, *m.n.*, moulting.
doh, *v.tr.*, disembowel (open the belly).
dohnin, *f.n.*, rupture, opening of the belly (in cutting).—*ti*.
doh, *m.n.*, bed of a river, dry river.—*hi*.
dohana, or **dohanai**, *m.n.*, kind of spear.
dohbo, *f.n.*, clay, mud, bog.
dohba haredad, *f.n.*, lime, plaster, —*di*.
dohb, *v.tr.*, plaster (either with mud or lime).
dohbai, *v.tr.*, defile, pollute, soil, sully.—*dembi naftu dohbaiya*, sin defiles the soul.
doho, *f.n.*, field, large plain or valley covered with grass, stream of water.
dohon, *m.n.*, blockhead, stupid.—*ki*.

don, *v.tr.*, wish, desire, purpose, seek, search, want, betroth. (This verb is also used as an auxiliary to form certain tenses of the verb; see *Gram.*)
dono, *v.r.*, look for yourself; *donta*, wan donan.
dolin, *f.n.*, wish, desire, research, —*ti*.
dolin, *m.n.*, betrothing.—*ki*.
donan, *a.v.*, betrothed.
döni, *f.n.*, large boat.—*di*.
dor, *m.n.*, a bunch of hair left on the top of the head of small boys.—*ki*.
dor, *a.*, nice.
dor, *m.n.*, choice.—*ki*; *wa dor*, it is chosen.
dori, *v.tr.*, barter, change, choose; *i dori*, change with me; *mida-has mid iga dori*, choose one of these fruits for me.
doro, *v.r.*, choose for yourself; *dorta*, wan doran; *ka* —, choose from amongst.
dorasho, *f.n.*, choice.
dorsan, *a.v.*, chosen.
dorsanaw, *v.att.*, be chosen.
iss dori, *v.r.*, disguise yourself.
dorsö, *v.tr.*, exchange.
dora, *m.n.*, cock, fowl; —*hi* — *doroin* (*plur.*).
doro, *f.n.*, fowls in general.
doro, word meaning dirt formed on the sexual parts of the body; *doro weinai naga tag*, dirty boy, go away. (This expression is a foul cursing used amongst Somalis, and having the shameful meaning of eating the dirt formed.)

dorrād, *f.n.*, the day before yesterday.—di; **dorrād dawan ku siyai**, the day before yesterday I gave you medicine.

dow, *a.*, near, adjacent, recently; **wa i dowyahai**, he is near me.

dowai (with so), *v.c.*, cause to approach; **iss u, or ku —**, put near each other.

u dowow, *v.i.*, be near, go near; **u dowada, wan dowan**.

so dowow, or **dowo**, *v.i.*, come near, approach; **isagu wa so dowā, kolki kui kaleh 'araren**, he had come near to me when the others fled away.

dowan, *f.n.*, proximity, nearness.—ti.

dowdowlai, *v.i.*, shout, bawl.

dowdowleh, *m.n.*, shouter, bawler.—hi.

dowli (with so), *v.tr.*, draw (water); **biyo so dowliya**, (ye) draw water; **biyo si dowli**, draw water (when I am out).

dowlis, *m.n.*, rope and pail used for drawing water.

druan, *m.n.*, peg-top.—ki.

dū, *m.n.*, skin garment worn by women in the jungle.—gi.

dub, *m.n.*, human skin.—ki; **dub-ka ka bihi**, skin.

düb, *v.tr.*, fold, roll up, cover the head; **düdüb**, fold (*intensive verb*).

dübñin, *m.n.*, fold, plait, wrinkle, crease.—ki.

dub, *v.tr.*, roast on the fire, toast, broil.

dubo, *v.r.*, roast (for you).

duban, *a.v.*, broiled, roasted; **hilib duban**, roasted meat.

dub, *m.n.*, second bark of trees (used for making ropes).—ki.

dub, *v.tr.*, point, make acute something; **i dub**, point that for me.

dubalad, *f.n.*, wick.—di.

dubbai, or **dubba**, *m.n.*, hammer.—hi.

dubba, or **dubbo**, *f.n.*, gourd, kind of pumpkin.—di.

dud, *v.i.*, pout. (This verb is also used for a wife having been beaten by her husband; in this case it has two meanings at the same time, of pouting and of running away; **nagti wa dudaisa**, the wife is pouting, and will run away; **nagti wa dudai**, the woman pouted and fled away.)

dudmo, *f.n.*, pout.

dud, *m.n.*, mound, embankment.—ki.

düd, *f.n.*, wood, forest.—di.

dudun, *m.n.*, fore-arm, wrist, cubit, shank (of camels).—ki.

dudumi, *v.tr.*, measure.

düf, *m.n.*, humour, mucous of the nose (see *sin*).—ki.

duf, *m.n.*, covering of a Somali hut.—ki.

dufan, *m.n.*, castration.—ki.

dufan, *v.tr.*, castrate, emasculate. (nin) **dufanan**, *m.n.*, eunuch.—ki.

dufo (see *difo* and *jid*).

dafi, *v.tr.*, allure, attract, entice.

dufso, *v.tr.*, attract, entice to evil. **dufan**, *m.n.*, food or grease re-

maining round the mouth after meal.—*ki*; war! dufanka iss ka bihi, clean your lips (mouth).
dug, *v.tr.*, rub, shampoo; iss ku —, beat with.

dug, or **dog**, *f.n.*, place where water is found after rain (a kind of pond).—*ti*.

dug, or **tog**, *f.n.*, aim, aiming at (in shooting).

(nin) **dug** or **tog badan**, *a.*, a man skilful in aiming.

la dugo, or **la togo**, *v.tr.*, aim at; la dugta, wan la dugan.

dugag, *m.n.*, animal, beast (general name).—*gi*; dad iyo dugag, men and animals.

dugágad, *f.n.*, bracelet (general name), bangle of glass.—*di*.

duh, *m.n.*, marrow.—*hi*, —*yo*.

duhul, *f.n.*, coal.—*shi*; — nol, living, or burning coal; — dableh, or — dambasleh, firebrand; duhusha! cry of coal-sellers.

duhul ku reb, *m.n.*, black ant.—*ki*. (After the biting of this ant, a pain resembling that produced by a burning coal remains in the place it has bitten.)

duhur, *m.n.*, noon.—*ki*; duhurka dabadisa, the afternoon.

duh, *a.*, aged man, person; nin kasi wa **duh**, that man is old.

duh, *f.n.*, old age.—*di*.

dug, *a.*, old (only used for things); darkasi wa **dug**, that garment is old.

duh, *f.n.*, game (play).—*di*; **duh**

ba ku jirta, or ku la jirta, or duh ban kugu lehyahai, or duh ban ka badiyai, you have lost a game; duh ban ku derahai, I have gained one game more than you.

duhfid, *m.* and *f.n.*, last play or play just before dark.—*ki* and *di*; duhfidki ban ka elai, or ka badiyai, I have gained the last play.

duh, *f.n.*, vagina.—*di*.

duh, *m.n.*, fornication.—*hi*.

duh, *v.i.*, fornicate.

duh, *v.i.*, put the finger in grease or in any other liquid and lick it.

dukan, *m.n.*, shop, public house.—*ki*.

dukis, *a.*, walking slowly, stealthily, as a lame man, a limp.

dukus, *v.i.*, go stealthily, crouch.

duksi, *m.n.*, shelter against the cold, the wind, feeling warm.—*gi*.

duksi, *v.i.*, warm in the sun, prepare a warm place, make the place warm (by shutting the door or windows).

duksiso, *v.r.*, warm yourself.

dul, *f.n.*, top, point, surface.—*shi*.

dul, *ad.*, above, over, up.

dusha, **dushi**, *ppr.*, on, upon, above; dusha sarai, higher in place; dusha gestedi, upwards.

duled, *m.n.*, outside (of a house)—*di*; isagu duled ku joga, he is outside.

dul, *f.n.*, back (especially used for camels).—*shi*.

dil, *v.i.*, fly (birds).

dül, *v.tr.*, attack (another tribe).

dul, *m.n.*, nostril.—ki.

dul, *m.n.*, earth, ground, floor.—ki.

dul garir, *m.n.*, earthquake.—ki.

dulam, or dulum, *m.n.*, tyrant, tyranny.—ki.

dulan, or dulun, *v.i.*, govern as a tyrant; dulama, wan dulami.

duldul, *m.n.*, splash, bespattering.—ki.

duldul, *v.i.*, bespatter, splash.

dulhado, *v.i.*, be patient; u—, support, be patient with him.

dulhadsho, *f.n.*, patience; wa nin dulhadsho badan, he is a very patient man.

dullah, *m.n.*, abscess, boil.—hi, —yo.

dulmadow, *f.n.*, jackal.—di; da-wa'o dulmadowa is also used.

dululuh, *m.n.*, pimples covering the skin of goats after rain.—hi.

dulun, *v.tr.*, cheat; dulma, wan dulmi.

dulun, *m.n.*, cheating.—ki.

(nin) dulunah, *a.*, a cheating man; nin dulman, a cheated man.

dumar, *m.n.*, womankind, harem.—ki; dumaro is used when speaking of women in general.

dumashi, *f.n.*, sister-in-law.—di.

dumi, *v.tr.*, overthrow, put down, demolish; ahalkaiga dumii, demolish my house.

dumi, *v.tr.*, hide, conceal.

dumo, *v.r.*, hide yourself; dunta, wan duman.

dumásho, *f.n.*, hiding.

dun, *f.n., plur.*, thread, forefathers.

—ti; wa duntaidi, it is my forefather; wa dunti rer helbel, they are the forefathers of such a family.

dundumo, *f.n.*, white ants' hill in the desert.

duni, or duniyada, *f.n.*, world.

—di; war! duniyada 'iddina ku hadi maiso, or duniyada 'iddina weliged ma jiri dona, nobody will always remain in the world.

dunyo, *f.n.*, wealth.

dunkal, *f.n.*, poisonous plant, poison.—shi.

dunkal si, *v.tr.*, poison, give him poison.

dunko, *v.i.*, kiss.

dunkad, or dunkasho, *n.*, kiss, kisses.—ki, —yo (*m. plur.*); —adi.

dunyálai, *m.n.*, small mosquito.—hi.

dur, *m.n.*, grass growing in thick and high feathery clumps, from six to eight feet, excellent pasture when young.—ki.

dura, *m.n.*, vessel with a handle, used for taking soup or water.—hi.

durai, *m.n.*, catarrh, cold.—gi; durai ba i haiya, I caught a cold.

durai had, *v.i.*, get a cold; — a wan duriyi.

durban, *m.n.*, drum.—ki.

durdur, *m.n.*, river, stream.—ki.

durma, *f.n.*, curb (part of a bridle).—di.

duhsin, *f.n.*, taking out of liquid gum from the hole of a tree, as small boys do in the jungle.—*ti*.

duhso, *v.i.*, take out the liquid gum...

durug, *v.i.*, move, remove; **durka**, *wan durki*; *u* —, go near to him; *ka* —, go away from; *si* —, go farther on; *so* —, approach.

durki, *v.t.*, bring forwards, advance, approach.

durwa, *m.n.*, spotted hyæna (name used by the Dhulbhanti).—*gi*.

duryo, *f.n.*, kite (bird).

dus (with *ka*), *v.i.*, sink.

dusi, *v.tr.*, thrust in.

dus, *v.i.*, fart, foist.

duso, *f.n.*, fart, foist.

dushin, or **dusin**, *f.n.*, ground, floor.—*ti*.

duti, *v.i.*, limp, go lame.

dutiyai, *m.n.*, lame man.—*hi*.

dutiso, *f.n.*, lame woman.

du'un, *f.n.*, flint stone.

du'un dableh, *f.n.*, steel (of a tinder box).—*ti*.

E.

e, *int. part.*, what? where? (This letter is affixed either to article, noun...)

e, *rel. pr.*, who, which.

e, *conj.*, and.

Ebba, *m.n.*, God. (This word is generally used with the poss.

pron. in the same way as **abba** — **hi** (*which see*).

ed, *f.n.*, cause, motive, reason.—*di*; *dirirta eddedi wa aurti la hadai*, the cause of the attack was the robbery of camels.

ed, *v.tr.*, suffer a loss, have a bad result in a bargain, in changing, in taking a medicine which produces a contrary effect to one's expectation. A robber caught whilst stealing and punished, the unrepentant sinner in hell, will say, *wan edai*, I have been mistaken.

edis, *f.n.*, bad result, reverse, contrary.—*ti*.

edai, *v.tr.*, accuse (generally used in the sense of accusing falsely); *ku* —, accuse him falsely; *ha i edain wahba ma an hadin*, do not accuse me, I have taken nothing.

edan, *m.n.*, prayer call (used among Mussulmans).—*ki*; *e-danki ma mahashai*, have you heard the call.

edib, *f.n.*, politeness.—*ti*.

edbi, *v.i.*, cause to be polite; *war! inamada edbi*, teach the boys to be polite.

edibsang, *a.*, polite.

edibsaw, *v.att.*, be polite.

eddo, *f.n.*, paternal aunt.

'edib, or **'idib**, *f.n.*, heel.—*ti*; **'edbo** (*plur.*).

'edidi, or **'ididi**, *a.* and *m.n.*, narrow, strait: *kursigu wa igu 'edidi*, the chair is narrow for me; **'edidiga nin ba mari**

kara, a man may pass through that narrow place.

‘**edidsan**, *a.*, narrow ; **mel ‘edid-san**, a narrow place.

‘**edidi**, *v.i.*, make it narrow.

‘**edin**, *a.*, raw, unripe, not cooked ; **midkasi wa edin**, that fruit is not ripe.

‘**edin**, *m.n.*, rawness.—**ki** ; **baris ‘edinah**, uncooked rice.

eg! ega! *erya!* *int.*, behold! look! **eg**, *v.tr.*, behold, look, see ; **berrito barisba la keni, wan eg i inu wanaksanyahai**, to-morrow they will bring rice ; I will see if it is good.

bal eg, *v.tr.*, look at ; **bal an ego, markabka la shegayo**, let me look at the ship they are speaking of ; **bal i eg**, look at me ; **bal na eg**, look at us ; **an so durko, inan bal egi karo**, let me come near, that I may look at it.

iss ka eg, *v.i.*, take care, be attentive. (This word is also used as an interjection, meaning : attention ! behold ! hark ! hist ! lo ! **war!** **siradka iss ka eg!** be attentive, that you may not break the lamp.

u eg, *v.i.*, look for him (in the place of, instead of) ; **i eg**, look for me ; **ino eg**, look for us ; **warhaddas i eg**, or **i si eg**, look at that paper for me.

i eg, *v.*, look at me ; **ād i eg**, look well at me.

igu eg, look at me with ; **hohadda igu eg**, look at me with the

spy glass. (This verb is also used for reproving a man for his not helping another in a moment of danger ; **mahad ninki igu egaisai ?** why did you look at the man, instead of helping me ?)

so eg, *v.tr.*, go and look ; **war ! i, ino so eg**, go and look for me, ns. **leh eg**, *v. imp.*, it suits ; **hamisku wa i, ku, ina lehegyahai**, the shirt suits me, you, us ; **i eg bal in darkani i lehegyahai**, look if those clothes suit me.

iss leh eg, *a.*, alike, the same ; **labada kitab wa iss leh eg yihin**, the two books are alike. **iss u eg**, *v.tr.*, assimilate, compare.

u ekow, *v.tr.*, resemble ; **abbibi, hoyadi, bu u egyptahai, u eka, u ekadai**, he resembles, resembled, resembled his father, his mother ; the past form, **eka**, denotes a resemblance quite past, and **ekadai** a lasting state of resemblance which already formerly existed ; **wa iss u eg nahai**, we resemble each other.

u ekaisi, *v.tr.*, assimilate, make like ; **ushatan tan kaleh u e kaisi**, make this stick like the other.

egmo, *f.n.*, look, glance.

‘**eho** (with **ka**), *v.i.*, be partial, favour ; **wa naga ‘ehanaya**, he is partial to us ; **ninki wa laga ‘ehadai**, the man is under the oppression of an unjust sentence ; **ninki laga ‘ehadai Adan**

bu ka ashtakain or ashtakon,
the man oppressed will appeal
to Aden.

gar 'eho, *f.n.*, partial, wrong sentence ; gar 'ehaah nagta di-shai, a partial (unjust) sentence killed this woman.

'ehasho, *f.n.*, partiality, oppression.
ei', *m.a.*, dog.—gi.

eyiad, *f.n.*, bitch.—di.

'ei, or 'i, *v.imp.*, cry, bark, bray, cackle (is used for the cry of any animal) ; wu 'iyi.

'eisi (with kaga), *v.i.*, cause to cry, vex.

'eib, *f.n.*, loss of reputation, blemish incurred through defamation, defamation.—ti.

'eibai, *v.tr.*, defame, blemish.

'el, *m.n.*, well.—ki.

'el gun fog, *m.n.*, abyss ; 'elki gunta foga, the abyss.

'elal jog, or 'elal jogjog, *f.n.*, bustard, dweller at wells (see salalmodleh).

'eli, *v.tr.*, give back, return (a thing) ; ka —, defend, protect.

iss ka 'eli, *v.tr.*, return, restore (a stolen thing).

so 'eli, *v.tr.*, bring back (as an answer to a letter), restore, re-establish, call again ; dinta ku so 'eli, re-establish religion.

u 'eli, *v.tr.*, bring back to him, answer.

kala 'eli, *v.tr.*, separate, set apart.

'esho, *v.tr.*, take back again ; ka —, do not give (keep for yourself).

'elmi, or 'ilmi, *m.n.*, written book of religion, as Bible, Gospel,

Coran ; 'elmi bai ahriyahan, they are reading the written book ; 'elmigi bai hayan, they have the knowledge of the written book.

'emri, *m.n.*, course of life, life ; 'emrigagu ha rago, may your life be prolonged ; 'emrigisi bu lastai, his life is finished (is said of an old man, and also of a young one whose health is ruined).

erai, *m.n.*, word.—gi.

eri, *v.tr.*, defeat, drive away, dismiss, discharge, pursue ; —ya, wan — yi ; ku eri, drive ; musmar ku eri, drive a nail ; ka eri, drive out.

ergo, *f.n.*, ambassador of peace.

'eyo, or 'iow, *m.n.*, small owl.

F.

fad, *m.n.*, cloud.—ki ; fadka hal-ka ka so bahai, look at that cloud rising up there.

fad, *v.tr.*, hollow out.

fadanfad, *m.n.*, mole.—ki.

fadi, *v.i.*, sit, stay, abide, dwell, inhabit, reside ; —ya, wan fad yi ; Adan bu fadiya, he is at Aden (abides, dwells, resides).

fadi, *m.n.*, abiding.—gi.

fadisi (see farob), *v.tr.*, congeal milk, curdle ; 'anaha fadisi, curdle the milk ; 'anihi fadisyai, I have congealed, curdled the milk.

fadiso, *v.i.*, sit, sit down, curdle ;
 fadista, wan fadisan ; 'anihi wa fadisanayan, the milk curdles.
 fadi, *m.n.*, large herd of horses.—gi; fadi ban lehyahai, I have a large herd of horses.
 fah, *m.n.*, consultation, secret word.—hi, —ah; fah goniah bannu lehnahai, naga tag, we have a secret word, a consultation, leave us, go away.
 fajas, *v.tr.*, strike (for breaking or splitting), break, split. (This word is principally used in fighting with a sword and for the wound received with a club.)
 fajaso, *f.n.*, stab of a sword ; eg ! fajasada igu da'dai, look what a stab I have received.
 fal, *v.tr.*, act, cause, do.
 falnin, *m.* and *f.n.*, action, deed.—ki and —ti ; ninkas falnitisu wa wada huntehai, the deeds of that man are all bad.
 fäl, *v.t.*, enchant, make incantation.
 fäl, *m.n.*, incantation, charm, spell.
 wah fäl, *a.* and *m.n.*, incantator, magician, sorcerer ; nin wah fala, a sorcerer ; ninki wah fali jirai, the sorcerer ; nag wah fasha, a sorceress ; nagti wah fali jirtai, the sorceress ; anigu wah ban fala, I am a magician.
 falag, *m.n.*, plaiting (of mats).—gi; falko (*plur.*).
 falki, *v.t.*, plait (niats).
 falah, *m.n.*, pride.—hi.
 falah, *m.n.*, a proud (man).—hi. (nin) falahah, *a.*, proud (man).

fallad, *f.n.*, arrow.—di.
 fallad kulul, *f.n.*, high fever ; ninkas fallad kulul ba haisa, this man has high fever.
 fallad hun, *f.n.*, very strong, violent fever ; ninkasi wa fallad hun yahai, that man has a violent fever.
 falladaha horahda, *f.n.*, sun-beams.
 fallad, *num.*, one-eighth.
 falti, *f.n.*, cowdung (when liquid, also that of camels when so).—di.
 fan, *m.n.*, croup, horse's back.—ki.
 fän, *v.i.*, boast.
 fän, *m.n.*, boasting.—ki ; fänka iss kada, leave off your boasting.
 fanah, *m.n.*, knuckle.—hi, —yo.
 fanah, *m.n.*, gap in the front teeth.—hi.
 fandal, *m.n.*, spoon.—ki.
 fandal faroleh, *m.n.*, fork (*i.e.*, lit. spoon having fingers).
 fanto, *f.n.*, dung (of horses, cows, &c.).
 fanto, *f.n.*, small pox.
 far, *f.n.*, finger, handwriting.—ti.
 fárdoho, *f.n.*, middle finger.
 faryar, *f.n.*, small finger.—ti.
 farogorgor, *m.n.*, slap (with the back of the hand).—ki.
 farabadan, *a.*, numerous.
 far, *f.n.*, valley, dale.—ti ; labada burod far ba u dahaisa, there is a valley (small) between the two hills.
 farahal, *m.n.*, washing of the hands.—ki.

farahal, *v.tr.*, wash the hands; *i*
farahal, wash my hands for me.
farahalo, *v.tr.*, wash your hands;
farahasha, *wan farahashan*.
fär, *m.n.*, dry curd, che-se.—*ki*.
färob, *v.i.*, curdle; **faroba**, *wan*
färobi.
farah, or **farhad**, *m.n.*, delight,
joy.—*hi*; **farahha jannada**,
heavenly delight.
farhi, *v.i.*, delight, rejoice.
farahahaw, *v.att.*, be joyful.
farahan, *a.* and *m.n.*, joyful,
pleasing, charming, joyfulness.
—*ki*.
farahsan, *a.*, agreeable.
farah, *m.n.*, fringe, edge.—*hi*, —*yo*.
faral, *m.n.*, standing up (during
the Mussulman prayer).—*ki*.
faram, *v.tr.*, ballast; **farma**, *wan*
farmi.
farmi, *m.n.*, ballast.—*gi*.
faras, *m.n.*, horse.—*ki*, **fardo**
(*plur.*).
fardo, *m.n.*, general name for
horse, and also herd of horses.
—*hi*.
fardoleh, *f.n.*, cavalry.—*di*.
farasjir, *m.n.*, groom, horse-dealer.
—*ki*.
farid, *a.* and *m.n.*, clever (boy),
man (of wisdom), cleverness,
prudence; **ninkasu**, **wilkasu**
wa farid, this man, this boy
is clever; **ninka faridkaah**,
ninki faridkaaha, the man of
wisdom.
farsamo, *f.n.*, ability, cleverness,
skilfulness in all kinds of work;
ninkas farsamadisi wa la yab-

sanyahai, the skilfulness of
that man is wonderful.—**badan**,
very clever; **nimankasi wa**
farsamo badanyihin, these
men are very clever.
farow, *m.n.*, zebra.—*gi*.
farur, *f.n.*, lip (of certain animals
whose lips are like those of the
hare).—*ti*, —*yo*.
farúran, *a.*, hare-lipped; **ninka**
faruran, **ninki farura**, the
hare-lipped man.
fasah, *m.n.*, leave, leisure, per-
mission.—*hi*, —*yo*.
fasah, *v.i.*, give leave, allow.
fasah hado, *v.i.*, get leave; **ba**
driga ka fasah hata, get per-
mission from the father.
fatal, *m.n.*, bawd.—*ki*.
fatalad, *f.n.*, bawd (*fem.*).—*di*.
fatari, *m.n.*, marbles (to play
with).—*gi*; **fatatir**.—*ti*, also
is used.
fayido, *f.n.*, advantage, gain, pro-
fit; **fayido ma an helin**, I got
no profit.
fed, *v.tr.*, comb (used with the
pron. *i*, *ku*, ...).
fedō, *v.r.*, comb yourself; **fedta**,
wan fedan; **iss u —**, comb
yourself; **adiga ma ku feda?**
shall I comb you? **maya**, ha i
fedin, no, do not comb me.
feid, *f.n.*, rib.—*di*.
fēno and **fenfēno**, *v.tr.*, gnaw;
fēnta, *wan fēnan*; **lafta hado**
o fēno, or **fenfēno**, take that
bone and gnaw it.
feyig, **foyig**, or **fojig**, *a.*, wary,
prudent.

fojigla, *a.*, careless.

fojiglaan, *f.n.*, carelessness.—*ti*.
feyigan, *f.n.*, attention, prudence.
feyigow, or **nin fojiganahaw**, *v.i.*, beware.

fi', *m.n.* and *a.*, clever boy, man ;
inankasi wa fi', that boy is clever ; **fi'hasa abalki horai helai**, that clever boy gained the first prize.

fi'an, *a.*, clever, discreet, good, wise, acute, pointed ; **nin fi'an**, a clever man ; **niman fi'fi'an**, clever man ; **ninki fi'ana**, the clever man ; **nagti fi'anaid**, the clever woman ; **kasi wa halim fi'an**, that is a sharp pen.
fi'nan, *f.n.*, skill, cleverness.—*ti*.
fi'anaw, *v.att.*, be clever, good.
fidin, *m.n.*, man's comb (either a single stick or trident).—*ki*.

fidmer, *f.n.*, bat.—*ti*.

fidnad, or **fidmad**, *m.n.*, fire-brand. **nin fidmad wa leh**, or **nin fidnad badan**, fire-brand (in speaking of a man inflaming the passions of others).

fib, *v.tr.*, point, make acute, sweep ; **horiga fib**, point that wood :
fibhan, *a.v.*, pointed, acute, swept ; **meshi fibnaid**, the swept place.
fibhi, *m.n.*, schoolmaster.—*gi* (this word is especially used for persons teaching religion).

fibsi, or **fuhsı**, *m.n.*, sip, sup.—*gi*.
fibso, *v.tr.*, sip, sup, suck up.

fikir, *m.n.*, thought.—*ki*.

fil, *m.n.* and *a.* (used for very old persons) ; **iss ku fil bannu nahi**, we are of the same age.

filow, *v.imp.*, be sufficient ; **wai ku filan**, it will be sufficient ; **ku filantahai**, it is sufficient.
flan (with **ku**), *a.v.*, sufficient, enough ; **igu filan**, **kugu filan**, sufficient for me, thee ; **ku filan**, sufficient for him, her, them ; **nagu filan**, sufficient for us ; **idin ku filan**, sufficient for you.
filfil, *f.n.*, pepper.—*shi*.

fin, *f.n.*, small bird living on ants and insects.—*ti*.

fin, *m.n.*, pimple, sty.—*ki*.

findi'il, *m.n.*, remaining of food in the teeth.—*ki*.

findi'ilo, *v.r.*, pick off the remains of food , **findi'isha**, **wan findi'ishan**.

findi'lasho, *f.n.*, act of picking out the remains of food from the teeth.

findi'ilgura or **ai**, *m.n.*, tooth-pick.

finjan, or **fujan**, *m.n.*, cup, bowl.—*ki*.

firash, *m.n.*, carpet.—*ki*.

frid, *m.n.*, scattering, spreading over, propagation.—*ki*.

firdi, *v.tr.*, scatter, propagate.—
ku —, scatter on.

firdisan, **firdadan**, or **firdadsan**, *a.v.*, scattered.

fod, *f.n.*, forehead, brow, hole used as a window in the Somali hut.—*di* ; **ahalka foddisa lab**, shut the hole.

fov, *m.n.*, noise made by herds of cattle when on the move.—*ki*.

fofi, *v.tr.*, let go, or take the cattle to graze ; **holihi ban so fofai**,

I let go, or took the cattle to graze.

fog, *a.*, distant, far; **mel fog**, a distant place; **meshi fogaid**, the far place; **ka** —, farther, more distant; **ka wada** —, the farthest.

fogai, *v.tr.*, remove, avert; **naga fogai**, remove, avert from us.

fogow, *v.i.*, be, or go far; **si** —, go farther.

fogan, *f.n.*, distance.—**ti**.

foji, *v.tr.*, remove, separate; **kala** —, open, disjoin, separate.

foh, *m.n.*, incense burnt in a room where people are assembled.—**hi**.

fol, *m.n.*, front tooth.—**ki**.

fol marodi, *m.n.*, ivory; **folka marodiga yan haista**, I have ivory.

foldah, or **foldahasho**, *m.* and *f.n.*, washing of the face.—**hi**.

foldah, *v.tr.*, wash the face; **i foldah**, wash my face; **u foldah**, wash his face.

foldaho, *v.r.*, wash your own face.

forar, or **foror**, *m.n.*, bowing, bending, stooping.—**ki**, —**yo**.

forari, or **forori**, *v.tr.*, bow, reverse, turn upside down.

forarso, or **fororso**, *v.i.*, stoop.

fori, *f.n.*, hiss, whistle.—**di**.

fori, *v.i.*, hiss, whistle; —**ya**, wan —**yi**.

fransis, *m.n.*, Frenchman.—**ki**.

frenji, *m.n.*, European (in general). —**gi**.

füd, *m.n.*, broth (of meat, rice ...), soup.—**ki**; **füdka 'ab**, drink the broth.

füd, *v.tr.*, drink (coffee, soup), smoke (cigar, pipe).

füd, *f.n.*, a liquid thing (or nearly liquid) become or made dry; —**'araah**, clod of earth.

fudaid, *m.n.*, lightness, meanness, contempt.—**ki**, —**yo**; **ninkas** **fudaidkisi wahba i la ma aha**, that man's contempt is nothing to me.

fudud, *a.*, light, not heavy, mean, contemptible, base.

fududai, *v.tr.*, make like, contemn, despise.

fudfudud, *a.*, agile, active.

fudfudaid, *m.n.*, agility, activity.—**ki**.

fuduh, or **furuuh**, *m.n.*, dislocation.

fudul, *f.n.*, curiosity.—**sha**.

fuduli, *m.n.*, curious man.—**gi**.

fudul badan, or **fuduliah**, *a.*, curious.

ful, *v.i.*, mount, ride, embark.

fuli, *v.c.*, cause to mount, ride.

fulan, *m.n.*, riding.—**ki**.

fulan badan, *a.*, a good riding man.

fulai, or **fula**, *a.* and *m.n.*, coward, bashful.—**hi**.

fulanimo, *f.n.*, cowardice.

fulul, *m.n.*, dung (of cows, goats, sheep, camels).—**ki**.

fur, *v.tr.*, attest, open, develop, unload, divorce; **mahad furta?** what do you attest? **wahan fura**, I attest, I certify; **u** —, attest, certify to; **ku** —, attest against.

furfur, *v.tr.*, unfold, unload.

furan, *a.v.*, open, free, divorced (only used for women).

furnin, *f.n.*, opening, divorce.—
ti.
fur, *m.n.*, small lid, cork (of a
bottle).—ki.
furai, *v.tr.*, shut, close, cork.
furad, *m.n.*, two skins sewn to-
gether and used for carrying
children.—ki, —yo; see dereb.
furuh, *m.n.*, small-pox.—hi.
furuhdan, *m.n.*, pock-mark.—ki,
—yo.
furhan, Coran.
furo, *v.tr.*, disarm; furta, wan-
furan.
futo, *f.n.*, anus.

G.

ga, gi, gu, *def. art.*, the (*aff.*).
gan, gas, ga, go, *dem. a.* *prn.*,
this, that; yon, yonder (*aff.*).
gai, ga, gis, ged, gen, and gaya,
gin, god, *poss. a.* *prn.*, my, thy,
his, her, our, your, their (*aff.*).
ga'al, *m.n.*, relations (parents).—
ki; so ga'al na ma lihid?
have you not any relations?
ga'an, *f.n.*, arm (the whole mem-
ber), hand.—ti.
ga'an, *m.n.*, elephant's trunk.—ki.
ga'an badan, *a.*, benevolent;
ninkasi wa ga'an badan ya-
hai, that man is benevolent.
ga'anbaded, *m.n.*, arm of the
sea.—ki.
ga'angeli, *v.i.*, interfere.
gāb, *m.n.*, shortness.—ki.
gāb, *v.i.*, be short, delay, be slow.

gābi, *v.tr.*, abridge, shorten, cause
a person to be late.
gāban, *a.*, short; ul gāban, a
short stick; ulo gāgāban, short
sticks.
gabnin, *f.n.*, shortness.—ti.
gabis, *m.n.*, abridgment.—ki.
gabad, *f.n.*, girl, maid, daughter.
—di; gabdo and hablo (*plur.*);
gabaiddi walalkai, my niece;
gabaiddi walalkis, his niece.
gabadano, *f.n.* and *a.*, cold (se-
vere); gabadanadi kol hore
dad badan o Somalia ku dintai,
the severe cold killed many
Somal last year.
gabai, *m.n.*, poem, song, verse.—
gi.
gabai, *v.i.*, sing, versify.
gabaya, *m.n.*, poet, singer, min-
strel.—gi.
gabalajif, *f.n.*, last quarter of the
moon.—ti.
gaban, or sa'gabanah, *m.n.*, milch
cow.—ki.
gabati, *m.n.*, first present offered
to a father after he has con-
sented to give his daughter in
marriage.—gi.
gabbal, *m.n.*, light of the day.—
ki; so bah, dawn; gabbal-
ki so beh, the dawn; — da',
twilight; gabbalki de', the
twilight.
gabo, *v.r.*, cover yourself with the
shield.
gabasho, *f.n.*, covering with the
shield.
gabariel, *m.n.*, shield-maker.—ki;
see gashan samais.

gabow, *a.* and *m.n.*, ancient, old (man, thing).—*gi*.

gabow, *v.i.*, be, become old ; **gabowba**, *wan gabowbi*.

gabowbai, *a.*, old; **kitabki gabowbai i ken**, bring me the old book.

gaboyai, *m.n.*, bow, arrows and quiver (as a whole).—*gi*.

gaboyaileh, *m.n.*, bow-shooter.—*hi*.

gad, *v.i.*, arrive, reach ; **so —**, come to him ; **i so gad**, come to me.

gadsi, *v.tr.*, reach, make reach, arrive ; **i gadsi**, make me reach.

gadnin, *f.n.*, reaching.—*ti*.

gad, *m.n.*, beard.—*ki*.

gadleh, *a.*, bearded.

gadla, *a.*, beardless.

gad ma lehitai or **lahita**, *a.* and *m.n.*, beardless.

gad fed, *m.n.*, comb (for the beard ; it is the same as **sahaf**, woman's comb).—*ki*.

gad madowbai or **madowba**, *a.*, a man in his prime, or a black-bearded man.

gād, *v.tr.*, catch, assail, attack unexpectedly (from an ambush).

gādnin, *f.n.*, going on softly.

gadi, or **gari**, *m.n.*, carriage, cart.—*gi*.

gadiwaleh, *m.n.*, coachman.—*hi*.

faras gadi jidah, *m.n.*, coach-horse; **faraski gadigi jidi jirai**, the coach-horse.

gadid, *m.n.*, the two camels each Somal must have to go from one place to another.—*ki* ; **wan gadidla yahai** or **gadid ma leh**,

he has not even the two camels (*i.e.* he is a poor man).

gadod, *m.n.*, curdled milk.—*ki*.

gadod, *v.i.*, curdle ; **'anihi wa gadodayan**, the milk curdles.

gadodi, *v.tr.*, curdle ; **'anaha gadodi**, curdle the milk.

gafanai, *m.n.*, camel's tick.—*hi*.

gafur, *m.n.*, snout, muzzle, nose (for all animals).—*ki*.

gagab, *m.n.*, falling of a man knocked down by the blow of a club on his neck.—*ki*.

gagabi, *v.tr.*, thump, knock down.

gajo, *f.n.*, hunger.

gajahun, *f.n.*, a fit of hunger ; **gajadi humaid**, the hunger-fit.

gajo, *v.i.*, be hungry.

gajaisan, *a.*, hungry.

gajaisnaw, *v.att.*, become, remain hungry.

gal, *v.i.*, enter, penetrate ; **gela**, **wan gelin** ; **so —**, come in ; **u so —**, enter for some purpose ; **ahalkisa u so gal**, enter into his house for ... ; **so —**, surrender ; **no so gal** or **gala** (*plur.*), surrender to us (you cannot fight any longer).

ma gal, *a.* and *v.imp.*, unfit, he is unfit, he cannot ; **anigu ma gal**, I am unfit ; **ninkasi dalgalkas ma gal**, that man cannot go to that battle.

so gal, *m.n.*, entrance.—*ki*.

deh gal (with the *prn. na*), *v.i.*, negotiate, intercede ; **ha na deh gasho**, let ber negotiate ; **wan idin deh geli**, I will intercede for you.

biya gal, or **biyo galen**, *m.n.*, pond, lake, place where there is always water.—**ki**.

gal, *m.n.*, sheath, scabbard, case.—**ki**.

gashan, *m.n.*, shield.—**ki**.

gashamo *samais*, *m.n.*, shield-maker.—**ki**.

gashan hád, *m.n.*, a young man able to wear a shield and to get married.—**ki**.

gashan, *f.n.*, a girl able to get married.

galmo, *f.n.*, coition.

geli, *v.tr.*, cause to enter, put in (this word is very often used in a bad sense, as *abbaha inta geli*; *i geli*; *wan ku gelinaya*); so —, admit, let enter.

so gelis or **gelin**, *m.n.*, admission.—**ki**; **wilka so gelis kisu wa ino huma**, the admission of that boy was bad for us.

nabad gal, *v.i.*, be in peace; —, **wan geli**; **ma nabad gashai?** were you in peace? **ha nabad galai**, yes, I was in peace; **nabad geliyo**, go, be in peace.

gasho, *v.*, clothe (yourself), to get into a coat, trousers. (This word cannot be used for Somali dresses, but only for European ones.)

gashi, *m.n.*, credit, debt.—**gi**.

ninka gashiga kugu leh, *m.n.*, creditor.

gashiyaisan, *a.* and *m.n.*, debtor; **ninki gashiyaisna**, the debtör.

gäl, *m.n.*, infidel.—**ki** (used for all men not Mussulmans).

gālo, *f.n.*, *plur. of gāl*. (This word is used by Mussulmans either for the generality of people not having their belief, or for only one country; as, *habashi o dami wa gālo*, all the Abyssinians are infidels.)

galab, *f.n.*, evening.—**ti**; **galbo** (*plur.*).

galbed, *m.n.*, west.—**ki**.

galabso, *v.tr.*, merit.

galabsi, *v.c.*, cause to merit.

galabildan, or **garabildan**, *m.n.*, phosphorescent gleams of the sea at night.—**ki**.

galah, *m.n.*, breaking.—**hi**.

galah̄si, *v.c.*, cause to break.

galas, *m.n.*, glass.—**ki**, —**yo**.

gálgalo, *v.i.*, wallow.

galgalasho, *f.n.*, wallowing.

gélgelin, *f.n.*, place trodden by camels or other animals, in which they wallow and form a hole.—**ti**.
gélgelin biyaha, *f.n.*, stagnant water (water remaining in low places after rain).

gálsho, *f.n.*, hole made to receive the remaining water, so that for some days more they may have clear water when the **balli** or **gelgelin biyaha** is finished (see **kalshin**).

ga'anta biyo badan ba i galai, *this sentence means* blister on the hand.

gali, *m.n.*, kitchen.—**gi**.

galib, or **dameira galib**, *m.n.*, gad-fly, horse-fly.—**ki**.

galof, *a.* and *f.n.*, barren (for all females).—**ti**.

galol, *m.n.*, fibrous tree producing red dye and very hard wood.—*ki*.

gallow, *m.n.*, bustard (small one).—*gi*, —*yo*.

gama', *v.i.*, sleep; *a.*, wan gam'i. gama', *m.n.*, sleep.—*hi*; war! gama'hi bu i dilai, sleep has killed (discouraged) him.

gama'san, *a.v.*, sleeping, sleepy; nin gama'san ban so marai, I passed by a sleeping man.

gami' wah, *a.*, sleepless, wakeful, in want of sleep; ninkasi gami' wah, he is a sleepless man; ninka buka gami' wah-yai, the sick man cannot sleep; nin buka ma gam'o, a sick man cannot sleep.

gambad, *m.n.*, three-legged stool.—*ki*.

gambo, *f.n.*, coiffure of Somali women (a black linen).

gambo, *f.n.*, anna (silver money).

gamello, *f.n.*, hair of the tail and mane (of horses, camels, ...).

gan, *v.tr.*, aim at (used when hunting with bow and arrows).

ganad, *m.n.*, man aiming at.—*ki*.

ganasho, *f.n.*, aiming.

gân, *a.* and *m.n.*, old, aged, being in age; ninkasi gân bu joga, that man is old; ninkas gân-kisi wa inta, the age of that man is such.—*ki*.

gana', *f.n.*, cost, price, value.—di; faraskas gana'disu wa konton rubiadod, the price of that horse is 50 rupees.

gana' adag, *a.*, dear, valuable; hilibki an so ibiyai wa gana' adka, the meat I bought is dear.

gana' jebi, *v.tr.*, cheapen.

gana' jabnan, *f.n.*, abatement, lowering of the price.—*ti*.

gandafil, *f.n.*, callousness.—*shi*.

gandafilow, *v.i.*, be callous; gan-dafiloba, wan gandafilobi.

gando, *f.n.*, bell; gandadi kani-sada, the bell of the church.

gango, *f.n.*, snuffling, nasal twang.

gangaleh, *m.n.*, man having a nasal twang, snuffer.—*hi*.

gar, *f.n.*, justice, sentence, claim, plaint, suit.—*ti*.

gar daro, *f.n.*, injustice; gar daradasi 'adabta yai ku ka-hain or bai ku gein, that injustice will lead you to hell; war! gar darada iss ka da, desist from that injustice.

gar daran, *a.*, unjust.

(nin) gar leh, *a.*, (a man) having gained a suit; ninki garta laha, the man who gained the suit.

(nin) gar la, *a.*, (a man) who lost the suit; ninki garta laa, the man who lost the suit.

gar echo, *f.n.*, wrong or partial sentence.

gar goi, *v.tr.*, judge, give judgment.

gar mari, *v.i.*, give the thing he claimed. (This word can only be used after the sentence.)

gar si, *v.i.*, give to him ... (said by someone to the man con-

demned in order to press him to give the thing claimed); **gar i si**, give the goods I claim. **gar shego**, *v.i.*, complain; **wa nin gar sheganaya**, it is a man complaining.

gar u shego, *v.i.*, complain against; **gar ban u shegan**, I will complain against; **nin ban gar u sheganaya**, I am a man complaining against. (The interrogation of the judge will be, **mahad shegatai?** what do you say, complain of? So for a suit only.)

garai, *v.tr.*, prove; **garai deh**, prove it then; **la garai**, it is proved.

ku garai, *v.i.*, prove against (refute the accusation); **wa ku gar**, it is proved against.

garan, *v.i.*, make a complaint to the governor; **garama**, **wan garami**; **i garan**; make the complaint for me; **la garan**, make known the complaint to; **serkalki i la garan**, lay the matter before the governor for me.

garansi, *v.c.*, cause the litigants to give or pay what they have been sentenced to pay.

garo, *v.i.*, comprehend, know, understand, guess; **mahad ga'antaida ku hayo 'ar garo**, guess, look what I have in my hand; **mahad ku garanaisa?** how do you know? **kala** —, *v.tr.*, distinguish.

garasho, *f.n.*, understanding.

(wah) **an la garan**, *a.*, unintelligible; **eraigas wa erai an la garan** or **an la karin**, that word is unintelligible; **ma garanaisa?** do you understand? **ma garatai?** did you understand? **garan mayo**, or **ma garan**, I do not understand.

garad, *m.n.*, good sense, wisdom, age of discretion.—**ki**.

garadleh, *a.*, sensible.

garadyelo, *v.i.*, have good sense, attain discretion, years of discretion.

garad, *m.n.*, chief, king.—**ki**, —**yo**; **ninkasi wa garad**, that man is a chief, a king.

gar, *m.n.*, knot by means of which Somali women tie their garments on the right shoulder, ropes with which the small boughs of the Somali huts are tied together.—**ki**.

garai (with the *prn.* **i**, **ku**, **u**), make the knot.

garaiso, *v.i.*, make the knot; **na! garaiso**, Oh! woman, girl! make your knot.

garab, *m.n.*, shoulder.—**ki**; **garbo** (*plur.*); **laf** —, shoulder-blade; **iss** —, shoulder to shoulder, by the side.

garba galai or **gala**, *m.n.*, coat, shirt.—**hi**; **garba galayashini gashada** or **hata**, take your shirts.

garbo, *m.n.*, part before the camel's hump, cataract(waterfall), range of mountains; **burta garboho da**, the range of mountains.

gara dubleh, *m.n.*, small grey squirrel living in holes under ground.—*hi*.

gara', *m.n.*, illegitimate, bastard.—*hi*. —*yo*.

gara', *v.tr.*, beat repeatedly.

garanug, *f.n.*, *Gazella walleri*.—*ti*.

gargar, *v.tr.*, help; war! *ninka gargar*, Oh! help the man; *rag wa ki iss gargara*, men, help each other.

garmor, *m.n.*, stubble or thatch used for making a kind of thick mats or carpets with which Somali huts are covered.—*ki*. —*yo*.

garir, *m.n.*, shivering, ague.—*ki*.

garir, *v.i.*, shiver, tremble.

kaga gararsi or **gariri**, *v.c.*, cause him to shiver, tremble.

gashan, see **gal**.

gasirad, *f.n.*, island.—*di*.

gatanur, *v.tr.*, sow slowly.

gaulalo, *f.n.*, tree the bark of which produces red dye.

gebni, *m.n.*, gad-fly, horse-fly; see **galib**.

ged, *m.n.*, tree, thing.—*ki*.

ged'ad, *f.n.*, bush with a white flannel-like leaf.—*di*.

gedo, *m.n.*, pasture, grass, any kind of food for animals.—*hi*.

ged'anod, *m.n.*, small-pox.—*ki*.

geda goiyai, *m.n.*, astrologer, dealing with the devil.—*hi*.

geda goiyo, *f.n.*, astrology, the spell itself.

ged hajin, *m.n.*, nettle.—*ki*.

ged ma'an, *a.* and *m.n.*, sweet,

good; sweet thing (as fruits, sugar, or liquors of which they do not know the name).—*ki*.

geddo, *f.n.*, horse's brisket.

gedi, *m.n.*, camel's journey (of one day).—*gi*.

gegi, **gagi**, or **gego**, *f.n.*, level ground.—*di*.

gei, *v.tr.*, take to, lead; *i gei*, take me to or take for me to such a place; *u —*, *v.tr.*, take or bring to him, her, them; *wan u, ku gein*, I will bring to him, to thee; *wad i, no keni*, thou wilt bring to me, to us; (*gei* is used to express a tendency from me to ..., and *ken* for a tendency from a place to me;) *iss u —*, *v.tr.*, add, join, assemble; *war —*, *v.tr.*, proclaim, publish, bring news.

gel, *m.* and *f.n.*, camel (*geli*, *plur.*; *gelal*, *plur.*, is rarely used); *war!* *gelal ma yimaden?* have the camels come? *ha*, *gelasheni yimadai*, yes, our camels have come.

gelka'abidis, *f.n.*, kind of lizard.—*ti*.

gelin, *m.n.*, time, division of the day.—*ki*; — *dambe*, afternoon; — *hore*, forenoon; — *dehe*, midnight.

gembissa, *f.n.*, house made of wood and mud or cow-dung.—*di*.

gemo, *m.n.*, horse's mane.—*hi*.

geniyo, *f.n.*, mare.

gerar, *m.n.*, poem which is sung

on horseback.—**ki**, —**yo** (other songs may also be so called).
gēri, *f.n.*, death (for men only).—**di**.
gerri, *m.n.*, giraffe.
ges, *f.n.*, direction, side.—**ti**.
gesta, *prp.*, beside.
ges, *m.n.*, horn, antler.—**ki**; —
as or **geso** (*plur.*).
gesi, *a.* and *m.n.*, brave, bold,
courageous, warrior, soldier.—
gi; **nin gesiah**, a courageous
man; **ninkasi wa gesi**, that
man is a soldier.
gesinimo, *f.n.*, boldness, courage.
gibin or **gaban**, *m.n.*, age.—**ki**
(this word is also used for
children and small boys, and
for small divisions of time); **wil**
gibinah or **gabanah**, a small
boy; in **gibinah** or **gabanah**
halka jog, wait a little while
here.
gidi, *num.*, all, whole (inflected
with the *poss. prn.*).
girgir, or **jirjir**, *m.n.*, rim, edge,
brim.—**ki**, —**yo**; ‘elka **girkisa ha dowan**, do not go
near the edge of the well.
giringir, *f.n.*, wheel, hoop.—**ti**.
go, *v.i.*, be cut, die; **go**, he is
dead.
goai, *a.* and *m.n.*, dead; **nin**
goai, a dead man; **nag godai**,
a dead woman; **dadki dinta**,
the dead men; (a man exhausted
by work will say: **wa goai**, I
am dead).
go, *v.tr.*, cut (generally used for
goi); **iss** —, cut yourself.

go, *m.n.*, half part (of a fruit),
loin-cloth.—**hi**.
gogo, *v.tr.*, cut into many parts,
pieces; **basashi i gogo**, cut the
onion; **kala** — has the same
meaning as **gogo**.
gogoso, *v.tr.*, cut into parts for
you; **gogosta**, **wan gogosan**;
kala costa, *v.tr.*, partake with.
kala goi, or **kala go**, *v.tr.*, cut
into parts (meat, paper ...),
violate, open a girl before
her marriage, deflower; **la-**
bada melod u kala goi, cut
into two parts; **ha kala goin**,
do not violate, open ...
gob, *m.n.*, respectable man.—**ki**.
(This name is generally given
to all Somals except to the
Tumals, Midgans, and Yibirs,
who are called **sab**).
gōb, *m.n.*, very large gnarled
tree growing in river-beds to
height of 50 to 70 feet, leafy,
small thorns, and stringy bark.
—**ki**.
gobiyan, *m.n.*, a small red bird
with white spots on the wings,
a crest on the head, a kind of
parrot.—**ki**.
gobo, *f.n.*, circle.
gobai, *v.tr.*, make a circle.
gobabi, *v.tr.*, make a circle, a
round, mark the place for a
hut.
gobabin, *f.n.*, circle, round made
to mark the place for a tent
and also its size.—**ti**; **horahdu**
wa gobabin, the sun is round
(a circle).

golaban, *a.*, circular, round.

gobais, *m.n.*, wooden tube used for puffing at the fire, kind of clarionet, fife.—*ki*, —*yo*.

god, *m.n.*, hole (in the earth), pit, den, cavern, burrow.—*ki*.
sogod, *v.tr.*, bend; *hanso sogod*, bend a bow.

godgod, *m.n.*, undulation of the land.—*ki*, —*yo*.

godi, *m.n.*, border.—*gi*.

godir, *m.n.*, male koodoo antelope (*Strepsiceros kudu*).—*ki*.

gof, *m.n.*, dry well, dry bed of a river, orbit of the eye.—*ki*.

gog, *m.n.*, large jar made of camel's skin for ghee.—*ki*.

gogol, *f.n.*, bed (complete), bed or mat and blanket.—*shi*.

gogol, *v.tr.*, prepare the bed; *gogla, wan gogli*.

göl, *f.n.*, lioness.—*shi*.

gol, *f.n.*, slope, declivity.—*shi*.

gol, *m.n.*, castrated camel.—*ki*.

gola, *m.n.*, stable for horses.—*hi*.

golab, *v.tr.*, sift.

golab, *m.n.*, sieve.—*ki*, —*yo*.

golli, or *dawa dulmadow*, *f.* and *m.n.*, jackal (with a black back).—*di*, —*ki*.

golli warabais, *golla waraba*, kind of fox.

golmud, *m.n.*, whey.—*ki*.

gomod, *f.n.*, camel's hoof.—*di*.

gomod, *m.n.*, chafe.—*ki*.

gomod, *v.i.*, chafe, be galled by riding.

gomodi, *v.tr.*, chafe, warm by rubbing.

goni, *a.* and *f.n.*, single, alone, solitary.

goniah (*mel*), *f.n.*, solitude, solitary place; *meshi gonidahaahaid*, the solitude; *mel goniah ban tegi*, I will go into solitude (solitary place).

gor, *f.n.*, time.—*ti*; **gor, gorah kalai** or **gor wanaksan kalai**, come in due time.

gorta, *cnj.*, when.

gortas, *ad.*, then (that time).

halkiyo gorti, *ad.*, since; *halkiyo gorti iss ugu ken dambaisai*, or *an ku arkai, aruriti o dami iga wada damatai*, since we met last time, or the last time I saw you, I have lost all my children.

gor badan, or *daur gor*, *ad.*, often.

gor dow, *ad.*, soon; **gor dow kalai**, come soon.

gor walba, or **gor iyo galab**, *ad.*, always, every time.

tan iyo gortan, or *had iyo intan*, *ad.*, till; *jog tan iyo gortan*, or *had iyo intan imanayo*, wait till I come.

laba, sadeh ... gor, *ad.*, twice, thrice.

gorma? *ad.*, when?

gorna and **gorra**, *ad.*, at no time.

gora mohor, *m.n.*, very large gnarled thorn tree, stringy bark, dark brown flat top.

gora yar, *m.n.*, small thorn tree, stringy bark, and long white thorns.

gorai, *m.n.*, male ostrich (*see halda*).—*gi*; **gorayo** (*plur.*).

goráyo, *f.n.*, ostrich (general name).

gorgor, *m.n.*, large black vulture (species of).—*ki*.

gorof, *m.n.*, skin pail used in digging wells, lid having the same form and use as a **hadub**.—*ki*, —*yo*.

gorof leged, *m.n.*, callousness of the camel's hind legs.

goror, *m.n.*, bleeding of the nose.—*ki*.

goror, *v.i.*, bleed from the nose.

gossorad, *f.n.*, bag of dates.—*di*.

gowra', *v.tr.*, behead, slaughter.

gowra', *m.n.*, beheading, slaughter.

gows, *m.n.*, molar tooth.—*ki*.

gu, *m.n.*, year, age, winter, rain during winter.—*gi*.

gub, *v.tr.*, burn, brand, scorch.

gubo, *v.i.*, burn, be consumed, jealous; *muhu u gubanaya?*

what is he burning for? or why is he so angry or jealous?

guban, *a.v.*, burnt.

gūd, *ad.* and *m.n.*, above, over; **gudka tag**, go up, over.

gūdaha, *prp.*, in, within.

gūdihi, *m.n.*, the inside, interior; *ahalka gūdihisi ban ku jira*,

I am inside the house.

gūd, *m.n.*, horse's mane.—*ki*.

gud, *v.i.*, travel during night, at night.

gudhur, *a.* and *m.n.*, dark, darkness (when the moon is not shining).—*ki*.

gud, *v.tr.*, circumcise.

gudan, *a.v.*, circumcised; *nin*

gudan, a circumcised man; **gabad gudan**, a girl circumcised (sewn).

gudnin, *f.n.*, circumcision.—*ti*.

gudi, *f.n.*, speaker in a secret meeting, vice-chief, taking the place of the chief when he is absent.—*di*.

gud, *v.i.*, be weaned; **arurtasi**

gudai, that child was weaned; **afarrta nagod naski ka gud**, these four women have their breasts dried up.

gudi, with **ka**, *v.tr.*, wean, sever; (a mother will say) *wan iss ka gudin*, I will wean, sever from me; *la* —, be weaned, severed.

gudimo, or **gudumo**, *f.n.*, axe (crooked one).

gudubsi, *v.i.*, look for a ford.

gudubsino, *f.n.*, ford.

gudud, *a.*, crimson, scarlet, red.

gududouni or **a**, *m.n.*, lynx.—*gi*.

guh, *v.i.*, buzz, whisper, growl.

gugubod, *m.n.*, medicinal tree.—*ki*, —*yo*.

gugulah, *m.n.*, cuckoo.—*hi*.

gula, *f.n.*, curiosity.—*di*.

gulawa, *m.n.*, a curious man.—*hi*.

gulai, *f.n.*, hoopoe.—*di* (common one).

gulf, *m.n.*, army.—*ki*, —*yo*.

guluf, *v.tr.*, attack; **gulfa**, *wan*

gulfi (**gulfa** is generally used, for the singular *ku guluf* is used); **ka** —, get up and run

away; iss *ka* —, defend yourself.
gumar, *m.n.*, abdomen.—*ki*.
gumbur, *f.n.*, rock, rising ground, mound.—*ti*.
gumburi, *m.n.*, wild ass.—*gi*.
gun (or *gün* for the *fem.*), *a.*, advanced in age, old; *gun bad tahai*, you are old.
gumais, *f.n.*, man or woman advanced in age, contemptible person.—*ti*.
gumais, *f.n.*, kind of cuckoo.
gün, *f.n.*, bottom, root (of a tree), abyss.—*ti*.
‘el *gün* fog, *f.n.*, abyss; ‘elki *günla foga* or *dera*, the abyss.
gün ma leh, *a.*, bottomless.
gunud, *v.i.*, knot (make a knot); *gunta*, *wan gunti*.
guntin, *f.n.*, knot, bundle.—*ti*.
gunti, *m.n.*, knot made for tying the loin-cloth.
gunti (with the *prn.*), gird with the loin-cloth; *wan u guntin*, I will gird him with the loin-cloth; *sunka guntiga igu hegi*, fasten my loin-cloth with the belt.
gunus, *m.n.*, murmur, grumbling.—*ki*, —*yo*.
gunus, *v.i.*, murmur, grumble.
gür, *v.i.*, depart, migrate, transport (with a caravan).
gürnin, *m.n.*, departure.
gurguro, *v.i.*, walk on hands and feet, on all fours; *gurgurta*.
gurgurasho, *f.n.*, the walking on hands and feet.
gur, *v.tr.*, pick up, take away;

i *gur*, pick up, take away for me; *so gur*, *v.tr.*, bring here (towards me); *kala* —, select. *guro* and *gurguro*, *v.r.*, pick up for yourself; *gurata*, *wan guran*; *so* —, *v.tr.*, go and pick up.
mido la iss u gurai, a gathering of fruits.
gür, *m.n.*, marriage, matrimony.—*ki*.
u güri, *v.tr.*, give in marriage.
iss u guri, *v.tr.*, marry (them), it is said so to the khadi.
gurso, *v.i.*, marry; *gursada*, *wan gursan*; *wa nag la gursadai*, or *wa nag nin leh*, she is a married woman; *nagti ninka lahaid*, the married women; *ninki nagta laha*, the married man.
gura', *m.n.*, wrongness.—*hi*.
gura'an, *a.*, wrong.
gurai, *a.* and *m.n.*, left-handed.
gurgur, *m.n.*, room made in a Somali hut (*see hollad*).—*ki*.
gurgur, *m.n.*, general name for all Somali vessels.—*ki*; *ahalka gurgurkisa had* or *gur*, take all the vessels of the house.
gurhan, *m.n.*, clamour, shout.—*ki*.
guri, *m.n.*, hut, house, large enclosure in which huts are built.—*gi*.
gus, *m.n.*, membrum virile.—*ki*.
guto, *f.n.*, assembly (of men), army.
gu'unso, *f.n.*, ball, any round body.

H, H.

- ha, hi, hu, *art.m.*, the (*aff.*).
 ha, han, has, ho, *dem.pro.*, this,
 that, yon, yonder (*aff.*).
 hai, haiga, *poss.a.pr.*, my, mine.
 (*aff.*).
 ha, haga, *poss.a.pr.*, thy, thine
 (*aff.*).
 hi, his, hisa, *poss.a.pr.*, his (*aff.*).
 hed, *poss.a.pr.*, her, hers (*aff.*).
 haya, hayaga, } *poss.a.pr.*, our,
 hen, hena, } ours.
 hin, hina, *poss.a.pr.*, your, yours.
 hod, hoda, *poss.a.pr.*, their, theirs.
 hā, *ad.*, yes.
 ha, *part.*, meaning "that"; *conj.*
 used in the Imperative mood
 3rd pers. m. and f. sing. and
 plur., and in the 2nd pers. sing.
 and plur. negative form.
 ha! *int.*, sigh when feeling pain.
 hab, *v.tr.*, find your food in the
 bazaar, streets, anywhere.
 (Most Somals say so to their
 small boys; when they are
 about 5 or 6 years old, they
 leave them either in Aden,
 Berberah, or in any other town
 on the sea-coast and go to their
 own affairs in the jungle, and
 their sons grow up thieves and
 beggars.) 'orod suhha hab, go
 in the bazaar and find your food.
 hab, *m.n.*, the finding of food
 somewhere.—ki.
 hábab, *m.n.*, loss of a person (in
 the way), missing the way.—
 ki.

- hábab, *v.i.*, be lost, go astray;
 ilmíhi habab, the child is lost.
 hababi, *v.tr.*, lose (in the way),
 cause to go astray, bewilder.
 habábsan, *a.v.*, lost, gone astray,
 bewildered; wilki hababsana,
 the lost boy.
 habad, *f.n.*, syphilis.—di.
 habag, *f.n.*, gum, glue.—ti;
 habko (*plur.*).
 habaghádi, *m.n.*, false myrrh
 tree.—gi.
 habal, *m.n.*, conception.—ki.
 habal, *f.n.*, grave, tomb.—shi;
 nin walba habal ba haisata,
 there is a grave for every man.
 habalo, *m.n.*, cemetery.—hi.
 habal furai, *m.n.*, striped hyæna.
 —hi.
 habár, *v.tr.*, curse.
 habáran, or habár haba, *a.v.*,
 cursed.
 habár, *f.n.*, old woman.—ti;
 habro (*plur.*).
 habáryar, *f.n.*, maternal aunt.
 —ti.
 habas, *m.n.*, dust.—ki.
 habeib, *f.n.*, aphony, loss of voice.
 —ti.
 habein, *m.n.*, night.—ki; habein
 bad, midnight.
 habeinimo, or hurda habeinimo,
 f.n., night watch.
 habeno, *f.n.*, short sight, privation
 of sight at night.
 habeno haba, *a.v.*, short sighted;
 ninkasi habena haba, that man
 is short sighted.
 habhab, *m.n.*, water-melon.—ki,
 —yo.

hablo, *f.n.plur.*, young girls.
 habo, *f.n.*, combustible, fuel, fire-
 wood.
 habsi, or habis, *m.n.*, prison, jail.
 —gi, —ki.
 had, *f.n.*, time.—di.
 haddaba, *ad.*, consequently, now,
 therefore ; haddaba iga tag,
 therefore leave us.
 haddeh, *conj.*, because.
 hadder, or haddada, or hadda-
 datan, *ad.*, just now, imme-
 diately.
 hadma? *ad.*, when?
 haddai, *ad.*, now ; haddai i da'dai,
 now I understand.
 hadow, *ad.*, after, after a time.
 hadowto, *ad.*, after, afterwards.
 hadba, *ind.pr.*, such a one.
 had, *m.n.*, midday, noon.—ki.
 hadimo, *f.n.*, meal (ordinarily
 taken before noon).
 had, *m.n.*, shade, shadow.—ki.
 hadai, *v.tr.*, shade.
 hadaisan, *a.v.*, shady.
 had, *v.i.*, remain, stand, stop.
 hadnin, or hadis, *f.n.*, act of re-
 maining.—ti.
 had, *m.n.*, remainder, balance.—
 ki ; hadki hadai, the re-
 mainder ; la'agtì so hadai ma
 damā, the balance of the
 money is not right ; wahba
 ma hadin, nothing remains.
 had, *v.tr.*, steal.
 hadnin, *m.n.*, theft, stealing.—ki.
 häd, *v.tr.*, sweep.
 dul häd, *m.n.*, sweeper.—ki.
 häd, *f.n.*, fowl, poultry, birds
 (gen. name).—di.

häd, *m.n.*, bird, fowl.—ki.
 hädkaadag, *f.n.*, hawk.—ti.
 häd, *f.n.*, down (of birds).—di.
 häd, *v.i.*, fly, expire ; ka —, fly
 from, expire (used for agony) ;
 ka hädai, he has expired ;
 ninki wa ka si hadaisa, the
 man is expiring.
 kaga hädi, *v.i.*, cause to fly, to
 expire.
 häd, *m.n.*, coward (*see fulai*).—
 ki.
 hadal, *m.n.*, speech, talk, dis-
 course, deposition, dialogue,
 discussion.—ki.
 hal, *m.n.*, word.—hi, —al (con-
 tractiou of hadal) ; sadeh,
 afarr hal ban lehyahai, I have
 to tell you three or four words.
 hadal, *v.i.*, speak, talk ; hadla,
 wan hadli ; la —, answer,
 communicate.
 hadal harson, *m.n.*, secret ; ha-
 dalki harsona, the secret.
 hadáto, *f.n.*, tickling.
 hadátai, *v.tr.*, tickle.
 hadei, *v.tr.*, bless (used of the bless-
 ing of God only) ; Ilahhow i,
 na hadei, O God bless me, us ;
 Ilahhi wa ku hadein ; God
 will bless you ; Ilahhi ku
 hadeiyai, God has blessed you.
 hadi, *conj.*, if, whether, although,
 either.
 hadi ... iyo hadikaleh, *conj.*,
 whether or not ; hadi magaladu
 'absilehdahai iyo hadikaleh
 ba anigu wa tegi, whether the
 country be dangerous or not,
 I will go.

hadikaleh, *conj.*, otherwise ; arurtaidi yai, wanaksanada, hadikaleh se, jedalkan idin la di'i, my children, be good, otherwise I will beat you with the stick.

hadiad, *f.n.*, gift, present.—di.

hadig, *m.n.*, rope, string, cable, means also artifice, cheating, fraud, relation.—gi ; hadko (*plur.*) ; hadig bannu iss ku lehnahai, we are relations ; — holad, ropes made of sinews ; — badan, artful, cheating ; ninki hadigga badna, the artful man.

hadil, *v.tr.*, copy.

hadilad, *f.n.*, copy.—di.

hadis, *m.n.*, reading or exposition of the Coran, homily.—ki.

hadub, *m.n.*, lid covering the jar called dil, and which is used to milk sheep and goats ; when used for milking she-camels and cows, it is called hadub gal.

hadud, or harud, *m.n.*, jowari.—ki.

hafad, *f.n.*, place assigned in a town to each tribe, district, quarter.—di ; haffada safarka, the place (ward) of the caravans.

hafar, *v.tr.*, calumniate ; hafra, wan hafri.

hafar, *m.n.*, calumny.—ki.

hafi, *v.tr.*, drown ; iss —, drown yourself.

hofo, *v.i.*, be drowned.

hafin, or hafis, *f.n.*, drowning.—

ti ; ninka hafintisi, the drowning of the man.

hafis, *m.n.*, office (as custom-house ...).—ki, —yo.

dabalhafis, *m.n.*, post-office.

hag, *m.n.*, place.—gi.

haggan, *ad.*, here.

hagga, haggas, *ad.*, there.

hagge ? *ad.*, where ? whence ?

haggi, *prp.*, to.

haga, *m.n.*, hot season.—gi, —yo.

hagaf, *m.n.*, gardener.—ki, —yo.

hagaf, *v.i.*, garden (to).

hagag, or hagag u so', *v.i.*, be upright, simple, go straight ; halka ku hagag, go straight there.

hagag, *m.n.*, uprightness, face, visage.

hagagsan, *a.v.*, upright, just, proper, convenient.

hagagsanaw, *v.attr.*, be upright, just.

hagaji, *v.i.*, make right, well, arrange, settle ; hisabta hagaji, settle the accounts ; kala —, arrange all well ; wah walba i kala hagaji, put everything in order for me.

hagajiso, *v.i.*, arrange yourself.

hagajis, *m.n.*, arrangement.—ki.

hagal, *f.n.*, pit or back of the knee, the arm.—shi.

hagag, *f.n.*, stammering.—ti.

hagagleh(nin), stammering (man)

hago, *v.tr.*, scrape, scratch ; iss —, scratch yourself.

haghago, *v.tr.*, scratch in fighting ; iss haghagta, scratch

yourselves. (This verb with iss is used for women when fighting.)

hagog, *f.n.*, covering of the head and face with the large linen sheet used as a dress by Somalis, linen serving for covering.—ti.
u hagog, or **u hagoji**, *v.tr.*, cover the face.

hagogo, *v.i.*, cover your head and face.

hah, *a.*, just; **Ebbahai wa hah**, God is just.

hahai, *m.n.*, salary, what is due to me; **hahaiga i si**, give me my salary.

hahlei, *m.n.*, disease of lambs (a kind of suffocation).—hi.

hahleh, *m.n.*, see **dau'n**.

hahuh, *m.n.*, polish (of a stone).—hi.

hakamad, *f.n.*, court-house. —di; see **mahakamad**.

hakmai or **ma**, *m.n.*, bridle, rein, bit (for horses).—hi.

hakim, *m.n.*, doctor.—ki.

hakin, *m.n.*, governor, chief or manager of any government office, judge, a good and truthful man.—ki.

hako, *f.n.*, large spawl (as in the case of a catarrh), glaire.

hai, *m.n.*, white horse.—gi.

hai, *v.tr.*, have, keep, possess.

haiso, *v.tr.*, have, keep for yourself.

haisi, *m.n.*, act of keeping.—gi.

hais, *f.n.*, container, receptacle.—ti.

haibai, or **haiba**, *m.n.*, tree of

which rosary beads are made.—hi.

haid, *f.n.*, tallow (grease obtained from the fat around the kidneys and intestines).—di; **isha haiddeda**, the cornea of the eye; **indaha haiddoda**, the cornea of the eyes.

haid alolo, *f.n.*, epiploon (large one).—di.

haid mindi'iro, *f.n.*, epiploon (small one).

hail, *m.n.*, menses.—ki.

hail, *m.n.*, kind of spices.—ki.

haimboro, *f.n.*, wooden bracelet or bangle.

haj, *m.n.*, pilgrimage.—ki.

haji, *m.n.*, pilgrim.—gi.

haji, *v.i.*, make a pilgrimage; **hajiya, wan hajiyi**.

hajin, *f.n.*, nettle-rash, itch, prickly heats.—ti.

hajo, *v.i.*, prove your right; **hajoda, wan hajon**; **ila hajo**, prove against me.

hal, *root*, place.

halkan, *ad.*, here.

halka, **halkas**, *ad.*, there.

halko, *ad.*, down yonder, up yonder.

halkiyo berri or **berrito**, *ad.*, until to-morrow; **halkiyo berri halkan igu sug**, wait here for me until to-morrow.

hal! *int.*, used in Somali songs when on horseback; it is said also either by the hearers or by the singer himself after each sentence, in the same manner as the word **kow** which

is used in conversation to give more force to the sentence.

hal, *m.n.*, amber (the two big pieces of amber fashionable Somals tie to their neck).—*ki*, —*al*.

hal, *f.n.*, she-camel.—*shi*.

hal, *v.tr.*, clean, wash.

hal, *m.n.*, asking (for what is due), petition, pardon, reparation, making amends for any fault committed, mischief done to anyone either by acts or in speaking; *wa run o wah hun ban kugu falaiyai, lakin iminka hal ban ka siyai*, it is true, I have done you an injury, but now I make you amends; or *iminka wa ka hal marinaya*, but now I am asking your pardon; — *weidiso*, ask pardon.

ardal hal, *m.n.*, petition of the people, country.—*ki*.

halmari, *v.i.*, make reparation, or give what you owe; *so* —, go and make peace; *iss halmariya o iss daya*, make peace and leave each other.

haladun, *m.n.*, adventure.—*ki*.

halai, *ad.*, last night.

halal, *a.* and *f.n.*, lawful, lawfulness; *wa halal*, it is lawful.

halalai, *v.tr.*, make lawful, circumcise.

halbanleh, *m.n.*, artery. — *hi*; *halbanlihi wa goai*, the artery was cut.

halda, *m.n.*, male ostrich.—*gi*.

halgerri, *f.n.* —*di*; see *gerri*.

hallai, *v.tr.*, lose (especially used for animals and things).

hallan, *m.n.*, loss.—*gi*, —*yo*.

hallan, *v.i.*, be lost; *hallaba, wan hallabi; wahhasi wa iga hallabi*, that thing will be lost for me.

hallow, *a.v.*, lost or is lost; *wilki hallow*, the lost boy, or the boy is lost; *gabbaddi hallowdai*, the girl is lost.

hallowsan, *a.v.*, lost, defiled, corrupted; *naftu wa hallowsantahai*, the soul is lost.

hallavi, *f.n.*, clean and nice dates (*see barni*).—*di*.

hallow, *m.n.*, flame, blaze.—*gi*; *hallowga 'adabed kulail o dan bu ugu saraiya*, the flames of hell surpass all heat.

halus, *m.n.*, womb, matrix.—*ki*.

halwad, *f.n.*, kind of Arabic cake, the size of a large and thick loaf.—*di*.

hamal, *m.n.*, coolie, burden-carrier, porter.—*ki*; *hamallin* (*plur.*).

hamil, *m.n.*, burden.—*ki*; *nagtás hamilkedu wa 'ulusyahai*, the burden of that woman is heavy.

hamil had, *m.n.*, strong camel able to carry heavy loads.—*ki*.

hamam, *m.n.*, pigeon.—*ki*.

hamansi, *m.n.*, gasp, gasping.—*gi*; *hamansi ugu dambaiyai*, agony, last gasp.

hamanso, *v.i.*, gasp.

hamar, *m.n.*, chestnut horse.—*ki*; *hamar i so ibi*, buy a chestnut horse for me.

hamar, *f.n.*, tamarind (tree and fruit).—*ti*.

hambar, *v.tr.*, carry (a child).

hambaro, *v.i.*, carry (thy child); **hambarta**, *wan hambaran*.

hambarsan, *f.n.*, carrying (of a child).—*ti*.

hambarsanaw, *v.att.*, be carrying (the child).

hambaro, *f.n.*, heavy fall.

hambarow, *v.i.*, fall heavily; **hambaroba**, *wan hambarobi*.

hambarai, *v.c.*, make him fall heavily.

hambo, *f.n.*, remainder of food, remnant, food left by the man for his wife.

hamum, or **hamun**, *f.n.*, distress caused by want of tobacco.—*ti*.

hamunsan (*nin*), *a.*, a man in want of tobacco; **ninki hamunsana**, the man in want of tobacco.

hamunsanaw, *v.att.*, be in want of tobacco.

hamumi, *m.n.*, kind of tobacco used in the pipe called **hobble-bobble**.—*gi*.

han, *f.n.*, jar made of bark (for water and milk).—*ti*.

han, *f.n.*, calumny, backbiting, slander.—*ti*.

hano, *v.i.*, slander (for calumny and backbiting); **hanta**, *wan hanan*.

hanan, *m.n.*, bush.—*ki*.

handaraf, *m.n.*, gallop (full speed).—*ki*.

handaraf, *v.i.*, gallop.

hanfaf, *m.n.*, chip.—*ki*.

hanfi, *m.n.*, hot weather.—*gi*; **manta wa hanfi**, it is hot today.

hangarara, or **hangaraleh**, *m.n.*, scorpion.—*hi*.

hangol, *m.n.*, wooden book or crooked wood used for making the fence round the **rer**.—*ki*.

hanib, *v.tr.*, blame, accuse, mark on the neck.

hanjad, *m.n.*, backbone.—*ki*.

hanjid, *f.n.*, cut or burning (made on the heads of sheep when sick).—*di*.

hanjo, *f.n.*, incense, wax, kind of gum.

hanshar, *m.n.*, chip, small piece of wood.—*ki*.

hantobo, *f.n.*, handful; **hantobo barisah**, a handful of rice.

hanun, *m.n.*, ache, ailment, pain.—*ki*, —*yo*.

hanun, *v.inp.*, feel pain, it pains; **wa i hanunaya**, it pains me.

hanuni, *v.c.*, cause suffering, make him feel pain, punish, chastise (by beating); **wa i hanuninaya** (*mas.*), **wa i hanuninaisa** (*fem.*), it pains me.

hanunso, *v.tr.*, suffer, feel a pain; **weli ma hanunsan**, he has never felt a pain.

hanunsan, *a.v.*, afflicted, suffering.

hanuji, *v.c.*, cause him pain, correct by striking; **hontaidu i hanujinaisa**, my sore causes me pain; **iss** —, cause yourself a pain, regret, repent.

har, *m.n.*, excrement (of men especially, also of animals when

no other name for it exists).—
ki.

har, *v.i.*, purgare ventrem; **harai**, I have gone to the privy.
ahal harka, *m.n.*, privy.
har gur, *m.n.*, sweeper, giobberti.—
ki.

har walwal, *m.n.*, beetle, scarabaeus (the stinking black one).—
ki.

härad, *m.n.*, thirst.—
ki.

härad, *v.i.*, be thirsty.

häradsan, *a.*, thirsty.

häradsanaw, *v.att.*, be, remain
thirsty.

harad, *v.tr.*, carve, engrave; **har-
da**, wan hardi.

harad, *m.n.*, carving, engraving.—
ki.

hardan, *a.v.*, carved, engraved.

haraf, *m.n.*, letter of the alpha-
bet.—
ki, —
yo; **huruf**, **hurufti**
(plur. *Ar.*); **huruf ellija**, alpha-
bet.

harag, *m.n.*, skin, leather (hide of
goats and sheep).—
gi; **hargo**
(plur. *haragga*) **ka bi'hi**, skin;
haraggan ka bi'hin, I will
skin.

haraidis, *m.n.*, howl.—
ki.

haraidi, *v.imp.*, howl; **gollidu**
wa haraidinaisa, the jackal
howls.

haran, *a.* and *f.n.*, unlawful,
unjust; **wa haran**, it is unlawful,
unjust.

haranta ka go, *v.tr.*, circumcise.

harámi, *m.n.*, rogue, cheat.—
gi; **harami waiyai**, it is a
rogue.

(min) **haramiah**, *a.*, cheating man;
ninki haramigaaha, the cheat-
ing man.

harar, *m.n.*, mat (made with grass
and stubble, used for covering
the Somali hut, and to put on
camels instead of saddles).—
ki.

harar, *f.n.*, precipice, a place out
of reach.—
ti.

hararad, *f.n.*, prickly-heat.—
di.

harash, *m.n.*, public sale, auction.—
ki.

harati, *f.n.*, kick (of a camel).—
di.

harbi, *m.n.*, battle, fight.—
gi.

harbi, *v.i.*, fight.

hardad, *m.n.*, palate (also used
for animals).—
ki, —
yo.

hardaf, *v.i.*, canter, gallop.

hardafi, *v.c.*, make (the horse)
gallop.

hardaf, *m.n.*, galloping, gallop.—
ki, —
yo; **faraska hardafkisa**,
the gallop of the horse.

hared, *f.n.*, rain-water.—
di; **bal-
diga hared** **ino ka buhi**, fill
the ewer (bucket) with rain-
water.

harer, *f.n.*, side.—
ti.

harero (plur. of *harer*), around,
on all sides; **Berbera harere-
heda yan so marai**, I have
gone all around Berberah.

harih, *f.n.*, scribble, scribbling.—
ti.

harih, or **harharih**, *v.i.*, scribble.

harir, *f.n.*, silk.—
ti.

haro, *v.r.*, mark yourself with the
birth sign; **harta**, wan haran.
(When a woman has given birth

to a child, the seventh day after, coals are ground and mixed with water. This mixture is given to the mother, who traces on her forehead a sign in form of a cross, commencing with the horizontal line ; the vertical one is afterwards traced down to the extremity of the nose. Then all say, **wai haratai**, she gave (has given) birth.)

harasho, *f.n.*, birth-sign.—*di* ; **Faduman harashadi ku arkai**, I have seen the birth-sign of Faduma.

harrago, *v.r.*, dress yourself with your nicest clothes, array.

harrago, *f.n.*, fashion, fashionable manner.—*di* ; **harragadaya-du wa 'ainka**, it is our fashion. **harud** (*see hadud*), jowari.

harun, or **harei**, or **har**, *n.*, white ant.—*ti*, —*hi*, —*ki*.

harakad, *m.n.*, accent, sign.—*ki*.

has, *m.n.*, family.—*ki*.

hasaw, *v.i.*, converse; **ayan** (for **ayo ban**) **la hasawa?** with whom must I converse ? **wa hasawaina**, we converse.

hasawi, *v.c.*, make him converse.

hasawai or **wa**, *m.n.*, conversation.—*hi*.

hasau, *f.n.*, iron wire.—*di*.

hashin, *f.n.*, skin bag (of two hides sewn together) used for putting all kinds of things into.—*ti*.

hashin, *a.* and *f.n.*, incapable of fighting.—*ti*; **nin, hof hashi-**

nah, a man, a person incapable of fighting.

hashish, *m.n.*, grass.—*ki*.

hasid, *v.i.*, feel, be jealous, rebel. **hasid**, *a.* and *m.n.*, disobedient, rebel, envious jealous man, slanderous tongue.—*ki*, —*yo*; **wili-ki hasidkaaha**, the disobedient boy.

hadsidnimo, *f.n.*, envy, jealousy.—*di*.

hātan, *ad.*, now, now-a-days.

hatati, *m.n.*, ambush, ambuscade.—*gi*.

ku hatati, *v.tr.*, place in ambush ; **ku hatatiya, wan ku hatatiyi**, iss —, place yourself in ambush.

hau, *f.n.*, noise produced in the body either by wind, indigestion, vomiting ...—*di*.

haud, *m.n.*, impenetrability (of a forest).—*ki* ; **meshasi wa haud**, that place is impenetrable.

haud, *v.tr.*, close, shut, fill ; **da-losha haud**, shut, fill the hole.

haud, *m.n.*, stick, rod.

haudi, *v.tr.*, beat with a stick, flog.

haul, *f.n.*, affair, business, labour, occupation, work, employment.—*shi*.

(**nin**) **haulaisan**, *a.v.*, busy man ; **ninki haulaisna**, the busy man ; **wa nin haushodai**, he is a busy man.

(**nin**) **haulla**, *a.*, unemployed man ; **ninki haushalaa**, the unemployed man.

(**nin**) **haulbadan**, *a.*, a man in a

hurry ; **ninki hausha badna**, the man in a hurry.
(nin) hauled, *a.*, an energetic, active, diligent man ; **ninki hauled**, the ...
haulyar, *a.*, easy work ; **haushi yaraid**, the easy work.
haulyari, *f.n.*, ease, comfort.—*di*; — *ku jir*, *v.i.*, be at ease ; **haulyari ban ku jira**, I am at my ease.
haul habo, *v.i.*, serve, work ; **haushada habo**, do, execute the work ; **haushada habso**, occupy yourself.
hausho, *v.i.*, try, endeavour, make an effort, work ; **inad wanakan-sanato u hausho** or **u haushod**, endeavour to be good.
haurarsan ! *int.*, well ! all right !
hautan, *m.n.*, gush, gushing.—*ki*.
hautan, *v.i.*, gush ; **diggu wa hautamaya**, the blood gushes.
ka hautami, *v.c.*, cause to gush.
hawaj, *m.n.*, curry-stuff.—*ki* ; **hawajki me ?** where is the curry-stuff ?
hawal, *f.n.*, a calm at sea.—*shi*.
hawaldar, *m.n.*, sergeant.—*ki*.
hawo, *f.n.*, air (the fluid in which we move and breathe).
hayaiya ! hayaiya ! *int.* (A man on horseback exclaims thus to his companions, who answer in the same manner, **hai ! hai ! jawis !** When they are near the enemies, in front of them, they cry altogether, **jawis garo ho ! ho ! hobo ! hobo ! oh ! — oh ! oh ! jawaisa !**

haye ! *int.*, yes, all is right !
heb, *f.n.*, shore, sea-shore, coast.—*ti* ; **hebta seho**, sleep ashore.
heb, *f.n.*, a bad word.—*ti*.
hebel, *n.* and *a.*, certain, such, such a one ; **hebel ba yimi**, a certain man has come ; **rer hebel**, a certain village ; **rerki hebel** or **hebelaha la gub**, such a village has been burnt ; **ninki hebel** or **hebelaha me ?** where is such a one (man) ? **nagti hebelayo medai ?** where is such a woman ? **haski hebel libahi ba unai**, a lion devoured such a family.
hedo, *f.n.*, wooden platter, dish ; — **sibidi**, *f.n.*, funnel-shaped wooden bowl ; — **samai**, *v.tr.*, make wooden plates ; — **samais**, *m.* and *f.n.*, wooden plate maker.—*ki*, —*ti*.
hedid, or **hidid**, *m.n.*, pulse-vein, kindred, kinsman.—*ki*, —*yo*, —*o*.
la hedid, *v.i.*, become kin with ; **holada la hedid**, become kinsman with this tribe ; **wainu hedidnai**, we are kindred.
hedig, or **hidig**, *f.n.*, star, hedgehog (so called by the Somal because they believe it to be a star fallen from heaven).—*ti* ; — **aroryo**, morning star ; — **wa beri**, morning star ; — **jahha**, pole star.
urur hedigaah, *m.n.*, constellation ; **ururki hedigaaha**, the constellation.
hedigiyyai, *m.n.*, astronomer.—*hi*.

hedin heto, *f.n.*, a whitish-grey bird resembling the lark.

hekmad, *f.n.*, Providence.—*di* ; **Ebbahai hekmaddisa**, the providence of God.

heji, *v.tr.*, hold fast, take strongly. **hel**, *v.tr.*, acquire, attain, gain, find, get, obtain.

helhel, *v.i.* (poor parents having nothing to give their child to eat send it out, saying, **helhel**, which means) may God make you find something to eat.

dama' hel, *v.i.*, succeed (in getting ...), to be successful ; **isaga dama' helai**, he has succeeded or he has been successful.

ka hel, *v.tr.*, conquer, gain.

u hel, *v.tr.*, procure for ; **wan u helai**, I procured (found) a good punishment for him ; **sorta manta abbaha u hel**, to-day procure the food for your father.

laga hel, *v.pass.*, is deprived of, he has lost, is not successful ; **ninki holih laga hel**, the man is deprived of his property ; **nimanka laga helai**, this man was not successful.

helin, *m.n.*, gain.—*ki* ; **ninkas helinkisi**, the gain of that man.

heli, or **so heli**, *v.tr.*, return, restore, give back.

helis, or **helin**, *m.n.*, restitution.—*ki*, —*ti*.

helad, *f.n.*, cheating, pretence, excuse.—*di* ; **ninka dukankalihi helad bu yahan**, the shop-keeper is a cheat.

(**nin**) **heladleh**, *a.*, cheated, a man who has always some excuse to give, a swindler ; **ninki heladdalaha**, the cheat, the swindler.

héli, *m.n.*, weather.—*gi*.

hensai, *m.n.*, harness.—*hi*.

hensarar, *m.n.*, forked stake thrust in the ground and forming the basis for a Somali hut.—*ki*.

her, *v.i.*, go round, around.

herai, *v.tr.*, surround.

hersan, *a.v.*, circular, round.

her, *m.n.*, dyke, dam (to stop water).—*ki*.

hero, *f.n.*, enclosure (*zereba* or *zariba*) ; this enclosure is made either of trees or of big branches close together, so as to make a fence protecting the tent built within its circuit, and the stable for cattle and sheep.

hero hodahleh, *f.n.*, enclosure made of thorny trees, *zereba* of thorns.

hero od, *v.tr.*, make an enclosure ; **heran odi**, I will make an enclosure.

mahal herrais, *f.n.*, evening star, time for taking the young animals into the enclosure.

her, *m.n.*, transgression of Somali customs or laws, a case of justice on account of customs or laws.—*ki* ; **labada sultan herkodi ya dagalkasi ka dahai**, the transgression of customs caused that war between the two sultans.

herab, *m.n.*, keel (of a ship).—*ki*.
herar, *m.n.*, crown of hair left on
the heads of small girls.—*ki*.

heriyo, *f.n.*, camel's pack-saddle.
(Somals put upon the wooden
frame of the saddle **kebed**,
harar, and **aus salol**, and all
those things form the pack-
saddle.)

herrib, *f.n.*, wisdom.—*ti*.
(*nin*) **herribleh**, *a.*, wise man ;
ninki herribtalaha, the wise
man.

herro, or **herriyo**, *f.n.*, lines of
the palm of the hand.

hes, *v.i.*, sing (also used for birds).
hes, *f.n.*, singing, song, hymn,
music.—*ti*; **hesta somalida**, the
Somali singing.

heshi, *v.i.*, make peace, be recon-
ciled ; **ku** —, agree upon.

heshis, *m.n.*, peace, agreement,
accord.—*ki*.

heshisi, *v.tr.*, reconcile ; **labadas**
jal shalai ban heshisiyai, yes-
terday I reconciled these two
friends ; **so** —, arbitrate, settle.

hid (pronounced nearly as **hed**),
v.tr., bind, fasten, shut, tie,
confine ; **iss ku** —, join (two
things with thread, rope, wire).

iss ku hidhid, *v.tr.intens.*, tie the
camels one to the tail of the
other ; **eg aurta** **iss ku hid-**
hidan, look, these camels tied
one to the tail of the other.

(*nin*) **hidan**, *a.* and *n.*, bound,
prisoner ; **ninki hidna**, the
prisoner.

hidnan, *f.n.*, imprisonment.—*ti*.

hido, *v.r.*, tie (yourself), do the
work (yourself) ; **hidta**, wan
hidan.

hidmo, *f.n.*, bale, bundle, parcel ;
— **habaha**, faggot.

hidmo, *m.n.*, long intestine.—*hi* ;
— **abahha**, a lean animal.

hidig (*see hidig*), *f.n.*, star.—*ti*.

hig, *v.i.*, be near or next to, re-
lated to ; **aurka hig**, be next
to the camel ; **holadasan higa**,
I am related to that family ;
holadasanu iss higna, that
family and I are related.

higal, *m.n.*, relation, caste.—*ki*.

higgo, *f.n.*, hiccough.

higmad, *f.n.*, device, stratagem.—
di.

hijad, *f.n.*, veil of Arab women
for hiding their faces.—*di*.

hil, *m.n.*, help, assistance.—*ki*
(this word is especially used
in the case of a battle).

hili, *v.tr.*, aid, assist, help, relieve,
support.

hiliya, *m.n.*, assistant.—*hi* ; **hili-**
yiheni bu aha, he was our
assistant.

hilhad, *f.n.*, earring, curb (of
horses).—*di*.

hil, *m.n.*, shame, shyness, modesty,
abuse.—*ki* ; **wa gabad hil**
badan, she is a very modest
girl.

hil, *v.tr.*, abuse, make ashamed ;
wah hilai, an abusive thing.

hisho, *v.i.*, be modest, shy,
ashamed ; **ka** —, be ashamed
of, dare not.

hishod, *m.n.*, shame.—*ki*.

hishodla, *a.*, shameless, immodest; **ninki hishodkalaa**, the shameless man.

hishodleh, *a.*, modest.

hilā, *m.n.*, lightning.—**hi**, —**yo**. **hilā**, *v.imp.*, it lightens; or 'erku wa hilai.

hibil, *m.n.*, flesh, meat.—**ki**; **hilbo** (*plur.*) ; — **idad**, mutton; **hibibki idaha**, the mutton; — **riad**, goat's flesh; **hibibki riaha**, the goat's flesh; — **gel**, camel's flesh; **hibibka gela**, the camel's flesh; — **karsan**, boiled meat; **hibibki karsana**, the boiled meat; — **shilan**, roast meat (in a pan or kettle); **hibibki shilla**, the roast meat; — **duban**, large pieces of meat roasted on the fire itself; **hibibki dubna**, the roasted meat.

hibidalhai, *m.n.*, uvula; **hibibdalhihi**, the uvula.

hilin, *m.n.*, road, trace, way.—**ki**.

hin, *v.imp.*, hums, buzzes.

hindī, *m.n.*, Indian (native of India).—**gi**; **ard el** —, India (country).

hindis, *v.tr.*, invent, find out.

hindisad, *f.n.*, invention.—**di**.

hindis, *v.i.*, sneeze.

hinin, *f.n.*, testicle.—**ti**, —**yo**.

hinji, *v.tr.*, lift, lift up.

hinrag, *m.n.*, shortness of breath, sigh, puffing.—**gi**.

hinrag, *v.i.*, puff, pant, sigh.

(u) **hir**, *v.tr.*, shave; **lo hir**, it is shaved.

hiro, *v.r.*, shave yourself; **hirta, wan hiran**.

hiran, *a.v.*, shaved; **hiranyahai**, it is shaved.

hirib, *f.n.*, eyelash, eyelid, the inside of the eyelid.—**ti**; — **sarai** — **hosai**, eyelids.

hirid, *m.n.*, gum (mouth).—**ki**.

hirsi, *f.n.*, charm (kind of amulet).—**di**.

hisab, *f.n.*, account, arithmetic, judgment of God.—**ti**; **Ilah hisabtisa**, the judgment of God.

hisab, *v.tr.*, judge (used for God only); **Ilah ba hisabi**, God will judge him.

hisabi, *v.tr.*, count, account.

hisabso, *v.c.*, count yourself.

histi, *m.n.*, mischievous trick.—**gi**.

u **histi**, *v.i.*, trick, defraud.

ho, (kind of *int.* meaning) take, lay hold of (stretching out the hand); **war! ho!** take; **wan hoi**, I will take (for all the other tenses the verb **had** is ordinarily used).

hod, *v.i.*, fall off, come off; **timihi iga so hodai**, all my hair came off.

hodi, *v.i.*, prepare the skin (take off the hair); **haraggi dogorti ka hodiayi**, the skin is stripped of its fleece.

hod gudub, *f.n.*, half of the Somali dress.—**ti**.

hodan, *m.n.*, rich man.—**ki**.

hof, *f.n.*, junction of the ribs.—**ti**.

hog, *m.n.*, hole.—*gi*.

hog, *v.tr.*, extort, get by force.

hog, *m.n.*, shin (tibia), strength, might, force, violence.—*gi*.

hog badan, or **hog wein**, *a.*, strong (in fighting and working).

(u) **hogso**, *v.tr.*, earn, work for your living ; **naftada u hogso**, earn your living ; **naftaidan u hogsadai**, *adigu na naftada u hogso*, I have worked for my living, you also earn yours.

hoji, *v.i.*, labour, work.

hoga, *num.*, few, little (used with *wa* or *o*) ; **war ! ohogagaiga i da**, oh ! leave to me my little, the little I have ; **wa hogha biyaah**, a little water.

hogan, *m.n.*, halter (of a camel). —*ki*.

hohob, *f.n.*, jujube tree and fruit (*see gob*).—*ti*.

hoh, *v.tr.*, scratch, abrade.

hohad, *f.n.*, spy-glass, telescope. —*di*.

hoi ! ho ! hoa ! int., halloo ! hollo ! ho ! (used alone with **war**, man, and **na**, woman) ; **war ! war hoi !** hollo, man ! na ! na hoi ! hollo, woman !

hoio, *v.i.*, halt (at night), pass the night in a place, go home (this last meaning is only used when speaking to small children) ; **galabta Wager bainu u hoian**, we will halt at Wager this night.

holo, *m.n.pl.*, property, riches (in a general sense), affluence,

wealth ; — **nol**, living property, cattle ; — **badan**, rich man.

hola ba la ima yahan, *expression meaning everybody knows that I have nothing.*

holob, *f.n.*, scar in the skull, pellicles.—*ti*, —*yo*.

hololiya, or **hololawa**, *f.n.*, cradle. —*di*.

homādai, *m.n.*, vulture(species of).

hor, *f.n.*, *ad.*, *prp.*, beginning, front, opposite, in front of, before, first (inflected with the *pers.prn.*) ; **duniyada hortedi**, the beginning of the world ; **arur o dan nolanta hortedi oidai**, or **wa oida**, at the beginning of life every child cries ; **hortaidu jogai**, he was in front of me ; **ahalka ahalkena ka so hor jeda**, the house which stands in front of ours, or which is opposite to ours ; **war ! horta kan an habto**, oh ! let me do this first ; **halkas tol horta**, sew that first.

hor u so'o, *v.i.*, continue, go on ; **hor u so'oda**, horan u so'on.

hórai, *v.i.*, go first, advance ; **ka —**, go before him ; **iga, naga, ka horai**, go before me, us, him, them ; **u —**, be first ; **nin —**, a superior.

horaisi, *v.tr.*, put before.

hórai, or **hore**, *a.*, first, before, previous, forward ; **ki hore**, the first ; **marki —**, *ad.*, ago ; **kolkí**, or **beri**, *ad.*, once, formerly ; **sanaddi**, or **kal —**, last year.

hor, *v.tr.*, throw; **ku** —, throw at.

hor, *m.n.*, camel's milk (when very fresh).—**ki**.

hor, *m.n.*, kind of badger (honey-eater), has a white tuft at the end of its tail.—**ki**.

hor, *m.n.*, jackal (with a white tail).—**ki**. (Somals call **hor** a number of animals and even birds, when they have either white tails or white spots on them.)

hor, *m.n.*, calao having a crescent-shaped crest.—**ki**.

horgumo, *f.n.*, panther.

horor, *f.n.*, hyæna, glutton (spotted hyæna, see **waraba**).

hös, *m.n.*, shadow, shade.—**ki**.

hos, *f.n.*, *ad.* and *prp.*, below, down, under.—**ti**; **hosta** tag, go down; **misku hos u yal**, it is under the table; — **u habo**, or — **u hai**, hold lower; — **u hadal**, whisper, do not cry; **hos ban u la hadlai**, I whispered to him.

hosai, *v.i.*, go low, be under, be last; **berigi hore wilashan u hosaiyai**, **hätan se ana u horaiya**, or **saraiya**, formerly I was the last of the boys, but now I am the first; **ba-hal** —, reptile; **nin** —, an inferior.

hosaisi, *v.tr.*, put under, let down, abase, abate; **isaga u hosaisi**, let him down.

hosaisis, *m.n.*, abasement, humiliation.—**ki**.

hosis, *m.n.*, eclipse of the sun, sun obscured by clouds.—**ki**.

hoyo, *f.n.*, mother; **ber** —, the heart of a mother; **ja'ail** —, maternal love.

hoyanimo, *f.n.*, maternity.

hüb, *m.n.*, arm, weapon (general name).—**ki**.

hübhad, *m.n.*, armed man, warrior.—**ki**, —**yo**.

hübka ka had, *v.tr.*, disarm.

(nin) **hübleh**, *a.*, armed (man).

(nin) **hübla**, *a.*, unarmed, dis-armed (man).

hübkisa u damai, *v.tr.*, arm.

hub, *v.i.*, be certain; **ma la huba?** is it certain? **wa la huba**, it is certain.

hübso, *v.tr.*, consider, examine, investigate, meditate.

hübsad, *m.n.*, meditation, investigation.—**ki**.

hübsan, *a.v.*, meditating.

hub, *m.n.*, film of the brain.—**ki**.

hubin, *f.n.*, knuckle, joint, piece.—**ti**.

hudai, or **huda**, *a.* and *n.*, cancerous, cancer, scrofula, king's evil; **hontasi wa hudai**, that sore is cancerous.

hudel, *m.n.*, hotel, inn.—**ki**.

hudud, *f.n.*, hind part of the arm.—**di**.

hudun, or **hudin**, *f.n.*, umbilical cord.—**ti**.

huf, *v.tr.*, winnow, blow.

huffi, *v.tr.*, tempt, deceive; **la** —, be tempted; **wa la i huffi**, I shall be tempted.

huffin, *f.n.*, temptation.—**ti**.

hugmi Allah hadai nohoto, expression meaning if it is the will of God, or God willing.

huko, *f.n.*, grease of the camel's hump.

hukum, *m.n.*, judgment, government, authority.—*ki*.

hukum, *v.tr.*, administer, govern, judge, condemn, order, command; la iss ka **hukumai**, forbidden; wahas wa la iss ka **hukumai**.

hujad, *f.n.*, crime, guilt, case of justice.—*di*.

hujad leh, *a.*, guilty.

hujadla, *a.*, not guilty, innocent.

hul, *v.tr.*, go round, through; so —, go through and come back;

si —, go through when I am off.

hulad, or **hulod**, *m.n.*, tree felled by means of fire.—*ki*.

hulo, and ka **hulo**, *v.tr.*, choose from.

humbo, *f.n.*, foam, froth, bubbles.

kaga humbaisi, *v.c.*, make foam.

hun, *a.*, bad, ugly, wicked; nin

hun, niman **hunhun**, bad man,

men; ninki **huma**, the bad

man; nagti **humaid**, the bad woman.

ka hun, *a.*, worse (comparative of **hun**).

ka wada, or **ugu wada hun**, *a.*, worst (superlative of **hun**).

humai, *v.tr.*, make badly (what you have to do); si —, aggravate; u —, *v.tr.*, trouble, afflict, hurt him; wilkasi **wu ino**

humain, that boy will afflict us; iss —, afflict yourself.

humo, *a.*, bad (not used alone). **ayanhumo**, *f.n.*, bad luck, misfortune, calamity.

ayanhun, *a.*, unlucky.

ayan humow, *v.i.*, be unlucky.

humaw, *v.att.*, be bad, ill.

human, *f.n.*, affliction, adversity, evil, trouble.—*ti*.

hundur, *f.n.*, navel.—*ti*.

hunguri, *m.n.*, throat.—*gi* (general name); — 'ad (*see bo'*), windpipe, or larynx); — **madow**, throat, pharynx; **hunguri wein**, greedy, glutton.

hunguri weinan, *f.n.*, gluttony.—*ti*.

hunha', *v.tr.*, vomit.

hunha'o, *f.n.*, vomiting.

hunsho, *f.n.*, vulture (species of), the white one and the black one.

hunug, *m.n.*, bleeding of the nose.—*gi*.

hunug, *v.i.*, bleed (nose); **hunga**, wan **hungi**.

hur, *m.n.*, heat.—*ki*.

huri, *v.c.*, cause him to be warm, cover his head to warm it; iss —, cover yourself (with your sheet or dress to get warm).

hur wein, *a.*, hot, very warm.

(nin) **hursan**, *a.*, perspiring, feeling warm.

hurdan, or **hurdun**, *m.n.*, kick with the heel (in playing).—*ki*.

hurdan, *v.i.*, kick with the heel; **hurdama**, wan **hurdami**.

hurguf, *v.tr.*, shake off, dust; la **hurguf**, it is shaken off.

huri, *m.n.*, piroque.—*gi*.
 huri, *m.n.*, male cat.—*gi*.
 huro, *f.n.*, tartar of the teeth.
 hurud, *v.i.*, sleep; **hurda**, wan
 hurdi; **iss ka** —, remain sleep-
 ing.
 (*nin*) **hurda**, *a.*, sleeping (man),
 sleeper.
hurdo, *f.n.*, sleep; **hurdadi haben-**
 ka wa wanaksana, the sleep
 of that night was a good one.
huruf, *m.n.*, frown, sour look.—
 ki.
huruf, *v.tr.*, frown, rebuke; **nin-**
 ka huruf, rebuke that man.
hurunsho, *f.n.*, a burnt thing
 (burnt to ashes).
hurunshai, *v.tr.*, burn to ashes.
huryo, *f.n.*, a black bird with
 yellow beak and feet, the size
 of a turtle dove, living on
 larvae and camel ticks.
husul, *m.n.*, elbow.—*ki*.
husus, *f.n.*, memory, remem-
 brance.—*ti*.
hususi, *v.tr.*, remind.
hususo, *v.tr.*, remember; **hususta**,
 wan hususan.
hususnaw, *v.att.*, keep in memory,
 remember.
huwi, *v.tr.*, cover, clothe.
huwo, *v.r.*, cover, clothe yourself.

H.

h, 10th letter of the Somali al-
 phabet, used for the Arabic
 sounds of **č**, **ğ**, **ξ**.

hab, *v.tr.*, have, take; **ninkas**
 la'agtisi ana haba, I have the
 money of that man; **nabad** —,
 be in peace, be safe; **war** —,
 a man who receives news, mes-
 sage.
habo, *v.tr.*, catch, hold, keep,
 seize; **habta**, *wan haban*; **ka** —,
 take from; **iga habo**, take
 from me; **kaga** —, begin; **ku** —,
 catch with; **labatan kalun**
 ban shabaggi ku habtai, I
 caught twenty fishes with the
 net; **la** —, aid, assist; **ila**
 habo, assist me; **so** —, go and
 catch, run after; **ād u** —,
 make it well; **ād ban u haban**,
 I will make it well; **haul** —,
 occupy yourself, serve, work;
 il iss ku —, or **indaha iss ku** —,
 expression meaning wink,
 shut your eyes, *i.e.* do not look
 at a bad thing, turn aside from
 a bad place or thing; **ninkasi**
 hishod yu indihi iss ugu hab-
 tai, that man through shame
 shut his eyes; **hadi u wahha**
 ku siyo, *il iss ku habo*, or *il*
 jebi, if he gives you that, wink
 to me, or give me a wink.
il iss ku habasho, *f.n.*, a man
 shutting his eyes (out of shame)
 when he goes to beg at a house,
 winking.
habasho, *f.n.*, catching, seizing;
 ninka shuhul habatsi, employ
 that man.
habso, *v.tr.*, employ, engage, catch
 hold of, comprehend; **eraigas**
 habso, employ that word; **nin-**

ka hebel habso, engage such a man ; **marada habso**, catch hold of your loin-cloth ; **hadad dinta ād u habsatid bad wanaksanan**, if you well observe religion, you will be good ; **ka —, catch from, get from.**

wahba iga habsadai, expression meaning some misfortune has overtaken me.

hab, and **habhab**, *f.n.*, noise.—**ti**; **habhabta an mahlayo**, the noise I hear.

allah habai, *m.n.*, an abject, cursed man.—**gi**.

habal, *m.n.*, large oval wooden pan or basin, crib, manger.—**ki**.

habas, *m.n.*, calumniator, tale-bearer.—**ki**.

habasnimo, *f.n.*, calumny.

habbas, *m.n.*, baker.—**ki**.

habil, *v.i.*, support, resist, be strong ; **habili maisid**, you cannot do it, *i.e.* you are not strong enough to do it.

habilo, *f.n.*, nation.

habow, *m.n.*, cold.—**gi**; **habowga sāka dadki o dan ya hadhadaya**, on account of the cold of this morning, all people were shivering.

habow, *a.*, cool, gentle, meek, mild ; **nin, niman habow**, gentle man, men ; **ninki habowba**, the mild man ; **nimanki habhabowba**, the mild men.

habow, *v.i.*, be cool, gentle, meek, mild ; **haboba, wan habobi**.

habowji, *v.tr.*, appease, cool.

habowjiso, *v.r.*, appease, cool yourself, bathe ; **badda ku so habowjiso**, bathe (take a bath in the sea).

habri, *m.n.*, grave.—**gi**.

habur, *f.n.*, cemetery.—**ti**.

habsin, or **ga'na'**, —**hi**, *m.n.*, great gut (intestine).—**ki**.

had, *v.tr.*, take, assume, bear, lift, raise ; **la had**, it is lifted up ; **robki had**, the rain is over ; **ka —, take from** ; **la —, carry, raise with, help, assist** ; **laga —, be deprived of** ; **af kala —, or af kala hais**, *m.n.*, yawn, yawning.—**ki** ; **af kala —, v.i.**, yawn ; **so —, fetch, bring** ; **kor u —, or sarai u —, lift up, raise** ; **la iss ka —, a., infectious** ; **udurkasu wa la iss ka had**, that sickness is infectious ; **dein —, m.n.**, debtor.—**ki** ; **hub —, m.n.**, warrior.—**ki**, —**yo** ; **nafta ka —, v.tr.**, kill ; **naftan ka hadi**, I will kill ; **war —, m.n.**, messenger.—**ki**, —**yo**.

hadi, *v.tr.*, omit, leave ; **wilka hadi**, leave that boy ; **ka —, leave aside, do not care**.

hado, *v.tr.*, take for you, endure, support, confess, avow, acknowledge ; **hata, wan hadan** ; **'udurkaga hado**, or **u samir**, endure, support your sickness ; **runta sheg o hado**, tell the truth and confess ; **tugadada hado**, acknowledge thy theft ; **ho —, or ho o —, take and keep**.

hadabo, *f.n.*, buckle.

had, *m.n.*, ink.—**ki**.

had, *m.n.*, noise produced by a blow.—**ki**.

hadhad, *m.n.*, ague, pressing hunger.—**ki**.

hadhadiyo, *f.n.*, cold fit, shivering.

hadhad, *v.i.*, shiver.

hadab, *m.n.*, fruit, every kind of vegetable.—**ki**, —**yo**.

hadabaiso, *v.i.*, eat fruit, vegetables.

hadabaisato, or **nin hadabaisataah**, or **arah donato**, *f.n.*, eater of fruits, vegetables.

hadad, *m.n.*, pit below the skull.—**ki**.

hadad, *m.n.*, bitterness, sourness.—**ki**.

hadad, *a.*, sour, bitter ; **mido hadad**, sour fruits ; **midih** **hadada**, the sour fruits.

hadafi, or **harafi**, *m.n.*, wooden sandal.—**ki**.

hadai, *v.i.*, dine.

hadaisi, or **ashaisi**, *v.i.*, give dinner to someone.

hadan, *m.n.*, servant.—**ki**.

hadari, *m.n.*, estimate (of any work).—**gi**.

hadari, *v.tr.*, listen to, confide in ; **ninka hadalkisa ban hadarin**, I will confide in, listen to what that man says.

hadas, *m.n.*, mass (holy sacrifice).—**ki**.

hadon, *f.n.*, tree the bark of which produces red dye.—**ti**.

hadon, *f.n.*, kind of frankincense.—**ti**.

hafila, or **haflo**, *f.n.*, caravan.

haho, *f.n.*, asthma, consumption (*means also* chest, long breathing); **war!** **hofku haha weina**, oh ! how long that man is able to speak, *i.e.* what a chest (lit. what a breathing) he has.

hahwa, *f.n.*, coffee (ready for drinking); **ibhiha hahwaah**, coffee-pot.

haib, *ad.*, well, completely ; **haib ign, ugu, nogu, sheg**, tell me, him, us, all is well ; **isagu haibu kugu shegi**, he will tell you well, nicely, strongly.

haib, *f.n.*, share, portion, division.—**ti**.

haibi (generally with **u**), *v.tr.*, distribute, divide ; **inamada u haibi**, distribute to the boys ; **ku** —, appoint, give ; **ninka shuhulka ku haibi**, give that work to this man.

haibso (with **la** in the singular), *v.r.*, partake with.

hai'd, *m.n.*, rule, law, commandment.—**ki**.

haid, *m.n.*, loin-cloth (*see maha-wis*).—**ki**.

haili, *v.i.*, cry, scream, shout, call.

hailo, *f.n.*, noise, tumult, shout ; **hailada iss ka da**, cease that noise.

hailo, or **haila gei**, *v.tr.*, go for help (when fighting and near to be overcome, they say so).

haili, *m.n.*, large coloured Somali linen dress (sheet).—**gi**.

hair Allah ha ku siyo, expression

meaning may God give you a blessing.

ha'iran, *m.n.*, skin garment for men.—*ki*, —*yo*.

hajeila, *ad.*, often.

hal, *m.n.*, vinegar.—*ki*.

hal, *v.tr.*, cut meat into pieces, slices, butcher; *adi* —, *m.n.*, butcher; *dad* —, *m.n.*, cannibal.

halab, *m.n.*, baggage.—*ki*.

halad, *m.n.*, mixture.—*ki*.

halad, *v.tr.*, huddle, throw into confusion; *iss ku* —, mix.

halaf, *v.imp.*, become coarse, thick, rough, hard; *haraggu wu halafi*, the skin will become rough.

halafi, *v.c.*, cause to become coarse, thick, rough, hard.

halafsan, *a.v.*, coarse, thick, rough, hard.

halalan, *a.*, dry; *wa habo halalan*, it is dry fire-wood; *maro halalan*, dry linen.

halali, or *halaji*, *v.tr.*, dry.

halalif, *f.n.*, boast, humbug, brag.—*ti*.

halalif ka shub, *v.i.*, boast, humbug, brag.

halbi, *m.n.*, heart.—*gi*.

halhal, *v.tr.*, allure, engage in a bad way, deceive by sophisms or enticements; (fanatic Musulmans say of the Catholic missionaries,) *badriintu* or *badriyadu wa ina halhalaisa* or *halhalayan*, the fathers will deceive us.

halhal, *m.n.*, allurement, deceit.—*ki*.

halhalan, *a.v.*, allured, deceived.

nin muhalhalah, *m.n.*, impostor.

—*hi*.

u halhal, *v.tr.*, begin, commence, do quickly; *shuhulka hor u halhal*, do your work quickly. (This word means done disorderly, in a bustle.)

halas, *v.tr.*, finish.

halas, *a.v.*, finished; *halas waiyai*, it is finished.

halhala, or *halhalo*, *m.n.*, sack, saddle-bag.—*hi*.

halib, *v.i.*, wish him good luck; *wan ku halibi*, I wish you good luck.

haliban, *a.v.*, fortunate, good luck; *wahhasiwa halibanyahai*, that is fortunate, lucky.

halim, *m.n.*, pen.—*ki*.

halin, *f.n.*, heifer, young she-camel.—*ti*; *halmo* (*plur.*).

halloh, or *halhalloh*, *m.n.*, curving, bending, bent.—*hi*, —*yo*; *daba* —, scorpion.

hallohi, *v.tr.*, bend.

hallohan, *a.v.*, crooked, bent, indirect, awry; *ul hallohan*, a crooked stick; *ullo halhalohna*, crooked, bent sticks; *ushi hallohanaid*, the crooked, bent stick.

hamar, *m.n.*, gambling.—*ki*, —*yo*.

hamar, *v.i.*, gamble.

hamis, *f.n.*, Thursday.—*ti*; *hamista dambe*, the next Thursday.

hamis, *m.n.*, long Arab shirt (*see garba galai*); Somals use this word for every kind of shirt

and even coats.—*ki*, —*yo* ; *hamsan*, *hamsanti* (plural nearly always used).

hamir, *m.n.*, yeast, leaven.—*ki*.

hamiti, *m.n.*, malevolent, malignant man.—*gi*.

hamidnimo, *f.n.*, malevolence, malignancy.

han, *m.n.*, foal (camel, horse, ass, cow).—*ki*.

han, *f.n.*, debt.—*ti* ; —*geli*, *v.tr.*, indebt (him), cause him to enter into debt.

(nin) *hamaisan*, *a.v.*, indebted man, debtor ; *ninki hamaisna*, the debtor ; *wan hamaisnahai*, I am indebted.

hanan, *v.tr.*, claim, ask for ; *hanama*, *wan hanami*.

hanam, *m.n.*, claim.—*ki*, —*yo*.

hanan, *f.n.*, lifting up of the tail, when horses, cows are running.

—*ti* ; eg ! *faras ki wa ka*

dabadi hananta ka digai, look ! there is the horse which has raised his tail.

hando, *f.n.*, sudden fit of burning fever ; *hando ku dishai*, may that burning fit kill you (very bad curse).

hangad, *m.n.*, adult.—*ki*, —*yo*.

hanjad, *f.n.*, large boat (*see doni*).—*di*.

hanjaful, or *hanjafil*, *f.n.*, hoof of goats.—*shi*.

hanjid, *m.n.*, sinew, tendon of the neck, thigh.—*ki*.

hanjidai, *v.inp.*, beraw, not cooked (not used for meat) ; *baris hanjidai*, the rice is not cooked.

hanjidsan, *a.v.*, unripe, raw, not cooked.

hanjidi, *v.tr.*, pinch, nip.

hanjido, *f.n.*, pinch, nip.

hani, *m.n.*, hold (of a ship).—*gi* (Arabs say *han*) ; *adiga haniga ku gura*, put the sheep in the hold.

hanin, *v.tr.*, bite.

haniyo, *f.n.*, bite, biting, sting (in general).

hanso, *f.n.*, bow (for shooting).

hanun, or *hainun*, *m.n.*, rule, law canon.—*ki*.

har, *num.*, several, some.—*ki*.

har, *m.n.*, mountain range.—*ki*

har hore, *m.n.*, ahead or afore, top ; *markabka harkisa hore*, the forepart of the ship.

har dambe, *m.n.*, stern, abaft, end ; *har hore iyo har dambe*, afore and abaft.

haraf, *m.n.*, match.—*ki*, —*yo*.

harah, *a.*, burst ; *mufti hi harah*, the burst cannon.

harah, *m.n.*, explosion.—*hi*.

harah, *v.i.*, burst ; *distigi ba harhai*, the kettle burst.

harai, or *hara*, *m.n.*, cudgel, heavy stick.—*hi*.

haraj, *m.n.*, expenses.—*ki* ; *bishatan harajku wa badanyahai*, this month the expenses are great.

hardas, *f.n.*, amulet, charm.—*ti*.

haren, *m.n.*, affinity.—*ki*.

la harenso, or *u haren noho*, or *iss harensada*, *v.i.*, be in affinity.

harendi, *m.n.*, badger.—*gi*, —*di*

harfa, *f.n.*, cinnamon.—*di*.
harhad, *f.n.*, clout, rag.—*di*.
harharsi, *m.n.*, rope tying down
a camel's head to his foreleg
to prevent it from getting up.
—*gi*.
hari, *v.tr.*, conceal, hide.
haris, *m.n.*, hiding.—*ki*, —*yo*.
harso, *v.r.*, hide yourself.
harson, *a.v.*, concealed, unseen,
secret; **hadal harson**, a secret;
mel harson, a hiding-place.
hariyan, *m.* and *f.n.*, astrologer,
sorcerer.—*ki*, —*ti*.
haro, *f.n.*, thickness; **hori, horiyo**
haroleh, hard wood.
harshi, *m.n.*, thaler, dollar.—*gi*;
nus harshi, half-dollar.
harurad, *f.n.*, bottle.—*di*.
hasa'ad, *f.n.*, snuff-box (of Arabs).
—*di*.
hasab, or **kasab**, *m.n.*, jowaree
plant and its seed.—*ki*.
hasab, *v.tr.*, force, oblige; **hasba**,
wan hasbi.
hasab, *m.n.*, violence, force.—*ki*.
hasaro, *f.n.*, useless expenses,
damage.
hashar, or **hashir**, *m.n.*, coffee
husks.
hasirad, *f.n.*, fine, penalty.—*di*.
hasir, *v.tr.*, fine.
hata! *int.* of alarm.
hatahata, or **hadahata**, *m.n.*,
name given to the Yibir caste,
and meaning sorcerer.—*hi*.
hatal, *v.tr.*, mislead, blunder,
debauch, delude.
hatalad, *f.n.*, blunder, fault, mis-
take.—*di*.

hatalan, *v.i.*, be misled, mistaken,
err, blunder; **hatalma**, *wan*
hatalmi.
hau! hau! *int.* indicating a noise
made in striking repeatedly.
haul, *m.n.*, will, word (of God),
law.—*ki*.
haw, *f.n.*, brag, deceit.—*di*.
hawai, *v.i.*, be deceived, make a
mistake.
hawaisi, *v.tr.*, deceive, betray,
brag.
hawayad, *f.n.*, brag, temptation,
deceit.
hawad, *m.n.*, bawd (*mas.*).—*ki*.
hawadad, *f.n.*, bawd (*fem.*).—*di*.
hawaja, *m.n.*, gentleman (ordinarily
said of Europeans).—*gi*.
hawi, *v.tr.*, bare, strip, denude.
(*nin*) **hawan**, *a.v.*, naked (man);
ninki hawana, the naked man.
hawanan, *f.n.*, nakedness.—*ti*.
hayahayai, *v.i.*, flatter, fawn
(upon someone to get money).
hayohayo, *f.n.*, flattering, fawning.
hayohayo, *f.n.*, game in which
women dance and strike their
chest with their hands.
hih, *m.n.*, smoke.—*hi*; **hih ba ka**
bih, it smokes.
hih, *v.imp.*, it smokes; **dabki wa**
hihaya, the fire smokes.
himad, *f.n.*, barracks.—*di*.
hir, *f.n.*, acknowledgment, avowal.
—*ti*.
hiro, *v.tr.*, acknowledge, avow;
hirta, wan hiran.
hisas, *f.n.*, retaliation, revenge.—*ti*;
hisasta naga si, give us
our revenge.

hisas, *v.i.*, pay the retaliation;
hiyan, or **hiyano**, *m. or f.n.*, cunningness, cheating, deceit.—*ki*, —*di*; some also say **haiyan**, or **haiyano**.
hiyanleh, **hiyanoleh**, **haiyanoleh**, *a.*, cunning.
hiyanai, *v.tr.*, deceive.
hiyar, *m.n.*, cucumber.—*ki*.
hiyas, *v.i.*, take the measure (for coat).
hiyas, *f.n.* and *a.*, straight, size, target; *wa hiyas*, it is straight;
hiyas ka dig, make it straight.
hob, *m.n.*, hoof (horse, mule ...).—*ki*.
hobad, *f.n.*, small Somali dish, porringer.—*di*.
hod, *f.n.*, bold man, male.—*di*.
hod, *v.tr.*, dig; **gedka hod o so rid**, dig up the tree.
hodnin, *m.n.*, digging.—*ki*.
hodah, *f.n.*, thorn.—*di*; **hodahnyo** (*plur.*).
hodahleh, *a.*, thorny.
hodo, *m.n.*, genitals.—*hi*.
hodob, *m.n.*, tacking together.—*ki*.
hodob, *v.tr.*, baste, tack together;
hodba, *wan hodbi*; **kabta i hodob**, mend my sandals, *i.e.* put on a piece, or sew; **iss ku**—, join two pieces with nails, sew, mend small holes in the clothes.
hodub, or **hudub**, *m.n.*—*ki*, or **hoto**, *f.n.*, South.
hodus, *m.n.*, sanctity (of God).—*ki*; *nin hodusah*, a saint, a saintly man.

hodyehedo, kind of *int.* expressing a strong affirmation, as truly, just, exactly; **hodyehedo wa kowdi**, it is exactly one o'clock; **hadanan hodyehedo ku la dagalamin**, nin ba mihi, truly, if I do not fight with you I am not a man.
hof, *m.n.*, person, individual (used for one).—*ki*.
hofal, *m.n.*, fetters.—*ki*.
hofal, *v.tr.*, fetter.
hoh, *v.imp.*, it froths.
hohob, *m.n.*, a hut not built in an enclosure as they are built in each **hafad**.—*ki*.
hoi, or **ho**, *v.tr.*, moisten, soak, wet; **yar hoi**, moisten a little.
hoiyan, *a.*, damp, moist, wet; *wan hoiyahanhai*, I am wet; **maradaidu wa hoiyantahai**, my garment is wet.
hois, *m.n.*, a hut surrounded by an enclosure; when the interior is separated by a kind of screen called **ilihed** they call the rooms **hollad** or **gurgur**.
hollad, *f.n.*, room.—*di*; **ninkas holladisi wa balladantahai**, the room of that man is large.
holli, *f.n.*, turtle-dove.—*di*.
holo, *f.n.*, tribe, caste, descendants, relations.
holof, *f.n.*, scale, cod, husk.—*ti*; **holfo** (*plur.*).
hon, *f.n.*, hurt, sore, wound.—*ti*; **homo** (*plur.*); **hon gibinah**, a small wound; **honti buksatai**, the cured wound, the scar.

ilmaha **ka** **hon**, *v.i.*, cause to miscarry ; **ilmaha** **wan** **homī** or **ka** **homī**, I will cause abortion.

ilmaha **iss** **ka** **hon**, *v.i.*, miscarry ; **ilmaha** **wan** **iss** **ka** **homī**, I will miscarry ; **ilmaha** **ka** **homī**, she will miscarry ; **ilmaha** **ka** **homai**, she miscarried ; **ilmā** **laga** **homī**, they will make her miscarry ; **ilmā** **laga** **homai**, they made her miscarry.

ilmā **ka** **homan**, *f.n.*, abortion, miscarriage.—**ti**.

honsi, **honsid**, or **honsimad**, *m.n.*, discussion, dispute, quarrel, discord.—**di**.

honso, *v.i.*, resent, feel against. (u) **homamai**, *v.i.*, be contrite, regret.

homamais, *m.n.*, contrition, regret.—**ki**.

hor, *f.n.*, neck.—**ti**.

horhid, *m.n.*, necklace (especially for horses).—**ki**.

hor, *v.tr.*, write, record, register, means also mend (a pen), clean up (a stick), sharpen (a pencil), adapt, cut (a stone).

hora, *m.n.*, writer.—**gi**, —**yo**.

horan, *a.v.*, written ; **wah** **wa** **horan**, it is written.

horin.—**ki**, or **far**.—**ti**, writing, handwriting ; **inanka** **fartisu** **wa** **wanaksantahai**, that boy's handwriting is good.

hornin, *f.n.*, mending (of a pen) ; sharpening (of a pencil).—**ti**.

hori, *m.n.*, wood. —**gi**, —**yo** (general name).

horiah, or **hori laga samaiyai**, *a.*, wooden ; **abhadda** **horigaah**, the wooden box.

hori dableh, *m.n.*, fire-brand.

horah, *f.n.*, sun, sunshine.—**di** ; — **so bah**, sunrise ; — **subah**, sun in the morning ; — **da'**, sunset ; — **galbed**, sun in the evening.

horato, *f.n.*, lizard (small one).

horud, *m.n.*, semen (in general) ; **biyo bah**, semen (*pro homine*).

hosh, *v.tr.*, mix, mingle, stir, knead.

hosol, *m.n.*, laugh, laughter, smile, grin.—**ki**.

hosol, *v.i.*, laugh, smile ; **hosla**, **wan** **hosli** ; **ku** —, *v.tr.*, mock at, ridicule ; **ninki lagu** **hosol**, everyone mocks at him ; **wa la igu wada** **hoslai**, they all laughed at me.

hoton, *m.n.*, straightness. — **ki** (position of a jar placed in a hole to keep it straight).

hoton, *v.i.*, be placed straight ; **wa hotami**, it will be placed straight.

hotomi, *v.tr.*, place straight.

hub, *v.tr.*, spill, squander, waste ; **la'agtaidi wan** **hubai**, I have squandered my money.

hud, *m.n.*, cel.—**ki**.

hud, *a.*, sole, single ; **nin** **hudiah**, a single man.

u bud, *v.tr.*, be inclined to give ; **ku** **hudi mayo**, I cannot give to you.

hud, *m.n.*, looking at (a man while he is eating, in order to

get some food by that opportunity.

hud, *v.i.*, look at; **mahad naga hudaisa**, why are you looking at us?

hudaiyo, or **hundanyo**, *f.n.*, ant (very black one).

hudda, *m.n.*, large wooden spoon, ladle, skimmer.

hudhudi, *v.tr.*, swallow (water), clip (words).

hudhudis, *m.n.*, swallowing.—**ki**.

hudrad, *f.n.*, vegetables.—**di**.

hudun, *m.n.*, putrefaction, rottenness.—**ki**.

hudun, *v.i.*, putrefy; **hudma**, *wan hudmi*; **miyidki hudun**, the corpse is putrefied.

hudmi, *v.c.*, cause to putrefy, corrupt.

hudunsan, *a.*, rotten; **midki hudusana**, the rotten fruit.

hudmun, *m.n.*, stench.—**ki**.

hudmun ahaw, *v.att.*, stink, be of bad smell.

ur hudmun, *f.n.*, stench; **urti hudmunahaid**, the stench.

hudunhuto, or **hudhuto**, *f.n.*, bird (with a long neck and a beak like a horn).

hufa', *m.n.*, cough.—**hi**.

hufa', *v.i.*, cough.

huful, *m.n.*, lock.—**ki**.

hulhulad, *f.n.*, troublesomeness.—**di**; — **badan**, *a.*, troublesome.

hulhuladai, *v.tr.*, interrupt, trouble.

hulyiad, *f.n.*, fairy.—**di** (some also say **hulyad** for a nice-looking person).

hulub, *m.n.*, sadness, gloom, sullessness, dejection.—**ki**.

hulub, *v.i.*, be sad; **hulba**, wan **bulbi**.

hulubsi, or **ka hulbi**, *v.tr.*, make sad, melancholic.

hulubsan, *a.*, sad, gloomy.

hulubsanaw, *v.att.*, be gloomy, sad.

humba, or **humbo**, *f.n.*, large skin jar for ghee.

hun, *a.*, direct, straight.

hun, *v.i.*, be straight; **huma**, wan **humi**.

hun (u so'o), *ad.*, directly, straight (walk).

hun yar, *ad.*, slow, slowly, a little; **hun yar so'o**, walk slowly.

humi, *v.tr.*, make straight.

humanahaw, *v.att.*, be straight.

humati, *m.n.*, straightness, uprightness.—**gi**.

humati u, *ad.*, straight; **miska humati u**, dig, place the table straight.

hunhani, *m.n.*, drone.—**gi**.

hunud, *f.n.*, litany.—**di**.

hunudda mari, *v.i.*, recite the litany.

hurdan, or **jan**, *m.n.*, upper part of the ear-lobe.—**ki**.

huri, *v.i.*, snore.

huro, *f.n.*, snoring.

huroh, *f.n.*, beauty.—**di**.

hurhi, *v.tr.*, make beautiful, nice, beautify.

hurhiso, *v.r.*, make beautiful for you.

huroh badan, **huroh wanaksan**,

or **hurohsan**, *a.v.*, beautiful, nice; **faraski hurohda badna**, the beautiful horse.

hururoh, *m.n.*, pebbles, gravel.—**hi**.

hurunful, *m.n.*, cloves.

hus, *v.i.*, dive.

husi, *v.tr.*, duck, make him plunge.

hushash, *m.n.*, sweepings, rubbish, chips.—**ki**, —**yo**.

hushashad, *f.n.*, rheumatism.—**di**.

hushi, *m.n.*, free will, wish, on purpose; **hushigai**, my will.

huso, or **iss ka huse**, *v.i.*, despair; **husta**, **wan husan**.

husad, *m.n.*, despair.—**ki**.

hushu', *f.n.*, applause.—**di**.

hushu', *v.i.*, be applauded, be merry.

u hushu'i, *v.tr.*, applaud.

husur, *a.* and *m.n.*, deep, depth, deepness.—**ki**; **baddi wa husr**, the sea is deep.

huwad, *f.n.*, power.—**di**.

huwadleh, *a.*, powerful.

K.

ka, **ki**, **ku**, *art.*, the (*aff.*).

ká, **kí**, **kér**, *dem.a.prn.*, this or that;

kán, **kás**, this or that;

kuér, **kuás**, these or those;

kuan, **kuakan**, these;

kuí, **kuí**, **kuás**, those; **kó**, **kuó**, that, those, yon, yonder.

kai, **kaiga**, **kaigi**, *poss.adj.prn.*, my, mine; **wa kaigi**, it is mine.

ka, **kaga**, **kagi**, thy, thine.

kí, **kis**, **kisa**, **kisi**, his.

ked, **keda**, **kedi**, her, hers.

kaya, **kayaga**, **kayagi**, our, ours (mine and theirs).

ken, **kena**, **keni**, our, ours (yours and mine).

kin, **kina**, **kini**, your, yours.

kod, **koda**, **kodi**, their, theirs.

ke? **keba?** **kuma?** **kuama?** *int. prn.*, who? what? **ninke?** what man?

ku, *pers.prn.*, thee, to him, her, them, by him, her, them.

ku, **kugu**, *pers.prn.*, to thee, by thee.

ku, *ppr.*, to, in, at, for, on, with.

ká, *pers.prn.*, from thee, you, him, her, them; **ka**, *ad.*, than; **ka**, *ppr.*, against, from.

ka', *v.i.*, awake, wake, get up, rise; **ka'a**, **wan ke'i**; **sara**—and **so**—, get up; **u ka'**, get up for, go to.

ke'i, *v.tr.*, wake, awake; **ka**—, awake them all.

kab, *f.n.*, sandal, shoe, boot, slipper.—**ti**.

kab, *v.tr.*, mend, repair (is used for all things).

kabahala, *a.*, bare-footed; **ninki kabahala**, the bare-footed man.

kabatol, *m.n.*, shoemaker.—**ki**, —**yo**.

kaba tolai, *m.n.*, shoemaker,
means also awl, gimlet.—*hi*.
(nin) kabo wein, *a.*, large-footed
man; **ninki kabaha weina**.
kabo weinan, *f.n.*, largeness of
feet or of shoes.—*ti*; **kaba
weinanta nagaha Somalied**
eg! look! how large the So-
mali women's sandals are.
kabaasaya, *m.n.*, tree producing
red dye.—*hi*.
kabad, *m.n.*, stool with three legs
(see *gambad*).—*ki*.
kabad, *m.n.*, cupboard.—*ki*; **ka-
badka ku gur**, put in the cup-
board.
kabadai, *m.n.*, traveller, peddler.
—*hi*; **nin kabadaah**, a man
travelling alone in the jungle.
kabadai, *v.i.*, travel.
kabal, *m.n.*, one of the two poles
used for making the entrance
of a Somali hut.—*ki*.
kaballo, *f.n.* (*plur.* of *kabal*), the
two poles (or *dig doho*) tied
together thus X, to be put on
the camel.
kabtan, *m.n.*, captain of a ship,
steamer.—*ki*.
kabubiyo, *f.n.*, cramp, numbness.
kadalob, *m.n.*, sitting on the
heels, squatting.—*ki*.
kadalob, *v.i.*, be squat.
kadalobso, *v.r.*, squat.
(u) **kadi**, *v.i.*, wait for; **i kadi**,
wait for me; **u kadi**, wait for
him.
kadsi, *m.n.*, patience, waiting.—
gi.
kadsileh, *a.*, patient.

kadso, *v.i.*, have patience.
(nin) kadsanla, *a.*, impatient;
ninkasi wa kadsanlayahai,
that man is impatient.
kādi, *f.n.*, urine.—*di*.
kādi, *v.i.*, piss; **kādsha**, *wan
kādshi*; so —, go to
kādshahaïs, *f.n.*, bladder.—*ti*.
kadin, *m.n.*, flock, herd.—*ki*;
kadin fardaah, *lo'ah*, gelah,
a herd of horses, cows, camels.
ka'din, *f.n.*, gallop (at full speed).
—*ti*.
ka'dlai, *v.i.*, trot.
ka'dlo, *f.n.*, trot.
kafan, *f.n.*, coffin, white sheet in
which Somals tie up their dead.
—*ti*.
kafir, or **kofri**, *m.n.*, apostate.—
ki.
kafar, *v.i.*, apostatize; **kafra**,
wan kafri.
kufran, *f.n.*, apostacy.—*ti*.
kaftan, *m.n.*, joke, jest, wit, fun.
—*ki*.
kaftan, *v.i.*, joke, amuse, fun;
kaftama, *wan kaftami*.
kahai, *v.tr.*, lead, take to (a place,
a person); **so —**, take, bring
(towards me); **kala —**, sepa-
rate, detach; **labada nin e
dagalamaya kala kahai**, sepa-
rate the two men who are
fighting.
kal (*root*), time, year; — **dambe**,
next year; — **hore**, last year.
kala, *ad.*, apart (this word is used
for pointing out division, sepa-
ration); **laba wil o kala amu-
san**, two sulky boys; **kas iyo**

kan *kalana*, that and the other.

kalad, *f.n.*, tusk of the wild hog.—*di*.

kalah, *m.n.*, wooden water-cup, mug.—*hi*, —*yo*.

kalai, *v.i.*, come (used as a call); *kalaiya* (*see imo*, come); **ka daba** —, *v.tr.*, follow; **la** —, bring, fetch (only used in the imperative); *see ken*, bring.

kaleh, *a.*, other; **ka** —, **ki** —, **ku** —, the other; **mid** —, another; **mar** — and **gor** —, again, another time; **mar kaleh deh**, repeat, say again; **o** —, the same, like; **kursigas o kaleh i ken**, bring me a chair the same as that one, or like that one; **ku kaleh o la midah i ken**, or **ku kaleh o 'ainkasah i ken**, bring me another of the same kind.

kalil, *f.n.*, hot weather before the S.W. monsoon.—*shi*.

kalshin, *f.n.*—*ti* (*see galsho*).

kalun, *m.n.*, fish.—*ki*.

kalumaisato, *f.n.*, fishing-boat.

kane'o, *f.n.*, mosquito, gnats, inidge.

kanun, *m.n.*—*ki* (*see hanun*, rule).

kar, *v.i.* and *auxil.verb.*, (be) able; **wahhad samain kartid samai**, or **intad kartid samai**, do what you can.

ma karo, *n.v.*, I am unable, I cannot; **ma kartid**, thou art

unable, thou canst not; **isagu**

ma karo, he is unable; **kari wahyai**, I cannot, I could not

(they say so only after having tried to do a thing and having failed); **kari wah**, he cannot, he could not; **hudi kari wah**, he could not carry.

wah an la karin, *a.*, impossible, unintelligible, *means also* miracle; **eraigas wa wah an la karin**, that word is unintelligible.

la ma kar, *a.*, impossible; **wa la ma kar**, it is impossible.

la ma karo, *a.*, impossible (to be done); **wahhas la ma karo**, that cannot be done.

karnin, *f.n.*, ability, capacity, power.—*ti*.

kar, *m.n.*, boiling.—*ki*.

kar, *v.imp.*, it boils; **gor dow biyuhu wai kari**, after a while the water will boil; ‘anaha or ‘anuhu wa kari donan, the milk will boil; **iminka anahi** or ‘anuhu wa karayan, now the milk is boiling; ‘anahi, **biyih karai**, the milk, the water is boiled.

kari, *v.tr.*, boil, cook.

karsan, *a.v.*, boiled.

deriya karis, or **sor karis**, *m.n.*, cook (man).—*ki*, —*yo*.

kar, *v.tr.*, mend, patch; **marada kar**, mend the clothes.

karrin, *f.n.*, patch (piece of cloth or linen for mending clothes).—*ti*;

karrintasa hadai, that piece remains.

karamad, *f.n.*, grace.—*di*.

karani, *m.n.*, clerk (in some office).—*gi*.

karaau, *v.tr.*, defend, protect, master ; *kareba*, *wan karebi* ; *inankasi dasturta hun karau*, master the evil habits of that boy ; *iss* —, defend yourself. *karbash*, *m.n.*, scourging, flagellation.—*ki*.

karur, *f.n.*, camel's milk become sour.—*ti*.

kashif, *v.tr.*, defame.

kashif, *m.n.*, defamation.—*ki*.

ka'si, *m.n.*, masturbation.—*gi*.

ka'si, *v.i.*, masturbate.

ka'so, *v.r.*, masturbate yourself.

kasta, *num.*, every (has the same meaning as *walba*, but has a more affirmative sense).

katun, *m.n.*, ring.—*ki*.

kau, *f.n.*, killing, or knocking down with a club.—*di*.

ka kausi, *v.tr.*, kill at once.

kaudeh, *v.i.*, die suddenly (used as a curse) ; *kau ban odan*, I will die suddenly ; *kau bu yidi*, he died suddenly ; *ha kau yidahdo*, let him die suddenly.

kawir, *v.tr.*, launch ; *sahemada kawira*, take (ye) the boat to the sea.

kebed, *f.n.*, kind of carpet used by Somals for covering their huts, and as pack saddles for their camels.

kebrid, *f.n.*, match (lucifer), sulphur.—*di*, —*yo*.

kelbad, *f.n.*, hinge (of a door).—*di*.

keli, *num.*, single, alone.—*gi*, —*di*, inflected with the *poss.prn.* ;

wa kelidi, he is a solitary man ; *nin keliah*, a single man.

kelli, *f.n.*, kidney.—*di*.

kellyaleh, or *kellya badan*, *m.n.*, a clever, courageous, brave man. *ken*, *v.tr.*, bring, fetch (*see gei*) ; *i ken*, bring me ; *war* —, inform, bring news ; *ka war* —, bring news from, ascertain ; *inna kena*, *inna mariya*, *inna marsha*, *inna wada*, *inna kehaiya*, (all these expressions mean) let us go.

kibir, *v.i.*, be proud ; *kibra*, *wan kibri*.

kibir, *m.n.*, pride, vanity.—*ki*.

kibirsan, *a.v.*, proud, vain ; *adigu wa kibirsantahai*, thou art vain.

kibis, *f.n.*, bread, loaf, unleavened bread.—*ti* ; some say *kimis*.—*ti* ; *kibis diran*, new bread, bread still warm ; *kibis kulul*, hot bread ; *kibis habow*, stale bread.

kidar, *m.n.*, unleavened bread made of jowaree flour.—*ki*.

kilkilo, *f.n.*, arm-pit, arm-hole.

kintob, *m.n.*, hemorrhoids, piles.—*ki*, —*yo*.

kiro, *f.n.*, rent, hire (of a house).

kirai, *v.tr.*, hire, let.

kiraiso, *v.r.*, hire (for yourself).

kish, *m.n.*, pocket, bag, purse, money-case (of linen), envelope.—*ki*.

kishad, *f.n.*, leathern purse (as Somals ordinarily use).—*di*.

kitab, *m.n.*, book.—*ki*, —*yo* or *kutub*.

- kobi**, *m.n.*, cabbage.—*gi*.
kobo', *a.*, chubby; *ilmahas wa kobo'*, that is a chubby child; *'ilmal kobai'*, a chubby child able to sit down and stand.
kod, *m.n.*, eye-brow (hair and bone).—*ki*.
kol, *m.n.*, time, once.—*ki*.
kolka, *conj.*, when.
kolma? *ad.*, when?
kolki hore, *ad.*, formerly.
kolkol, *ad.*, sometimes.
kol badan, *ad.*, often, many times.
kol walba, *ad.*, always, daily.
kol kaleh, *ad.*, twice, another time.
kolleh, and **kollehba**, *ad.*, by all means, absolutely, by no means; **kolleh tag**, you have to go, you must go; **kolleh Adan tegi maisid**, by no means are you to go to Aden (refusal).
kolla, *ad.*, never.
kolai, *m.n.*, basket.—*gi*.
kolombai, or **kulambai**, *m.n.*, a kind of tufted, crested eagle.—*di*.
konton, *num.*, fifty.—*ki*.
kontomad, *num.*, fiftieth.
konton madafto, *f.n.*, phalanx.
kor, *prep.*, over, up; **kor u had**, lift up, take up.
kor, *v.i.*, climb, mount, be educated, grow, grow up; **burta kor**, climb up the mountain.
kor jir, or **kor jog**, *m.n.*, guard, outpost, sentinel, watchman.—*ki*, —*gi*, —*yo*.
la kor, *v.i.*, be brought up, be educated with; **inanki sul-danka wan la korai**, I have been brought up with the sultan's son.
kori, *v.tr.*, educate, bring up, adopt; **inankas kori**, adopt that boy.
la koriyai, *a.*, adoptive.
la kori, *v.tr.*, help him to educate; *i la kori*, help me to educate.
koris, *m.n.*, education, training.—*ki*.
korod, *m.n.*, gain, profit, augment.—*ki*, —*yo*.
kordi, *v.tr.*, augment, benefit, increase, give or put more; *i kordi*, give me more; **bariska i kordi**, give me more rice.
kordiso, *v.r.*, gain (for yourself); **kordista**, *wan kordisan*.
kordis, *m.n.*, augmentation, gain, increase.—*ki*.
korubodo, *f.n.*, kind of game (nearly the same as draughts).
korai, or **kora**, *m.n.*, saddle.—*hi*.
korai, *v.tr.*, saddle; **faraska i korai**, saddle the horse for me.
kormai, or **korma**, *m.n.*, male horse, stallion.—*hi*.
koron, *m.n.*, big, large or fat camel (castrated one), eunuch.—*ki*.
koron koro, *f.n.*, field cricket, locust, grasshopper.
kow, *num.*, one.
kowad, *num.*, first; *ki* —, the first.
kristan, *m.n.*, Christian.—*ki*.

kub, *m.n.*, part of the leg (below the knee).—**ki**.

kubad, or **hubad**, *f.n.*, cupola, ball.—**di**.

kubo, *f.n.*, caecum, blind gut.

kid, *m.n.*, plague, pest.—**ki**.

küd, *v.i.*, may you die (of pest).

kud, *m.n.*, sodomy.—**ki**.

kud, *v.i.*, practise sodomy; inan-ka kud.

kud! *int.*, used in driving sheep and other animals.

kudkudai or **da**, *m.n.*, camel's tick, sand-bug.—**hi**.

kuf, *v.i.*, fall, tumble; aurkaigi ba kufai, or iga kufai, my camel fell; **dagah** ban ku kufai, I fell against, on a stone.

kufi, *v.c.*, make him fall.

kufnin, *f.n.*, fall.—**ti**.

kufso, *v.tr.*, violate, break, ravish; **kufsada**, wan kufsan; gabäd-das wa la kufsadai, that girl was violated.

kuhsan, *a.v.*, violated.

kufiad, or **kofiad**, *f.n.*, hat, cap.—**di**.

kug, *f.n.*, upper part of the skull.—**ti** (*see dalo*).

kul, *m.n.*, heat.—**ki**.

kulul, or **kulail**, *a.*, warm, hot; wan kululahai, I feel warm; wa kulail, it is hot.

kulal, *v.r.*, warm yourself.

kulalai, *v.tr.*, heat, make warm, hot.

inda kul, *f.n.*, antimony, collyrium.—**shi**.

kül, *f.n.*, kind of necklace of the Somali women.—**shi**.

kulan, *f.n.*, kind of tree and its fruit.—**ti**.

kulan, *m.n.*, meeting (act of).—**ki**.

la kulan, *v.tr.*, meet; **la kulma**, wan la kulmi; hehel ba la kulmai, I met such a one.

kulli, *num.*, all (*see gidi*).

kumbis, *m.n.*, piece of fat meat roasted a little in the deri.—**ki**, —**yo**.

kumbul, *m.n.*, blanket.—**ki**.

kun, *num.*, thousand.—**ki**.

kur, *f.n.*, hill.—**ti**; **kurtan u sarai**, I took him to the hill.

kurai, *m.n.*, boy (big).—**gi**.

ku yar, *m.n.*, small boy; **ku yayar**, small boys; **ki yara**, the small boy.

kurankur, *f.n.*, ankle-bone, knee-pan.

kurbo, *v.i.*, shiver, shudder.

kurbad, *m.n.*, shivering, shudder.—**ki**.

kured, *m.n.*, very hard stone used for hammering and driving stakes into the ground, and also for sharpening knives and axes.—**ki**.

kuriyai, *v.i.*, fold sheep and cattle, arrange something in the form of a ball.

kuriyaisan, *a.v.*, spherical.

kuriyaisnan, *f.n.*, sphere.

kurun, *f.n.*, hill, rising ground.—**ti**.

kurundalo, *f.n.*, uneven route, way.

kurus, *m.n.*, camel's hump.—**ki**, —**yo**.

kuruska! *int.*, cry of sellers in the streets.

kursi, *m.n.*, chair.—*gi*; **kurasi** (*plur.* Arabic used by some Somals).

kus, *v.i.*, fold something in the form of a ball.

kus, *m.n.*, lump, mass.—*ki* (*see fud*).

kusad, *f.n.*, water-jug.—*di*.

kutan, *f.n.*, bug.—*ti*.

I.

i, used with its appropriate consonant as an affix for *art.* “the”; *dem. a.*, “this, that,” and *poss. a.prn.* “his,” and with nouns to express generality.

i, *pers.prn.*, me, to me.

igu, *pers.prn.*, to me, by me.

iga, *pers.prn.*, from me.

isagu, **isaga**, *pers.prn.*, he, him; **isagu** **isaga** *wa u tegi dona*, he will go to him.

iyo, **iyadu**, **iyada**, *pers.prn.*, she, her.

innagu, **innaga**, *pers.prn.*, we, us.

idin, **idinku**, **edinka**, *pers.prn.*, you.

iyo, **iyagu**, **iyaga**, *pers.prn.*, they, them, from them.

i, *v.i.*, cry, bark, cackle (*see ei*).

i, *f.n.*, crying, barking, cry of nearly all animals.

ib! **ib!** **ib!** **iro!** *int.*, loud shout (in playing).

ib, *f.n.*, nipple, teat, spring (of water), canal of urine.—*ti*.

ib, *m.n.*, buying, sale, price.—*ki* (there is a great difference between **gana'** (price) and **ib** (price), **gana'** *ma laha* having no price, in the sense of being useless, or worth nothing); **ib** *ma laha*, invaluable; **Ebbahai abalgudkisu ib ma laha**, God's reward is invaluable (*i.e.* cannot be paid for).

ibi, *v.tr.*, buy and sell.—*ya* or **ibsha**; **faras ibi**, buy a horse; **faraskaga ibi**, sell your horse; **faraskaiga ma ibin?** will you buy my horse? **faraskaga ma ibin?** will you sell your horse? **so** —, *v.tr.*, go and buy, go and sell; **faraskas so ibi**, go and buy that horse; **ushaida had o so ibi**, take my stick and go to sell it; **basal so ibi**, go and buy onions; **faraskisa ma so ibin?** will you go and buy, or will you go and sell his horse; **warmahas ma ibinaisa?** are you buying, or are you selling those spears.

ibso, *v.tr.*, buy, sell (for yourself); **kitab ibso**, buy a book; **kitabkas ibso**, sell that book (the money will be for you); **sarriyatān ma ibsanaisa?** will you sell this bed? **mindiyahas ma ibsanaisa?** will you buy

those knives ? so —, go and buy, or sell (for you); abal-gudkagi sarrirtatan u hado o so ibso, for your reward take this bed and sell it.

ibsan, *v. imp.*, be sold ; wai ib-sami, it will be sold.

ibsan, *a.v.*, bought, sold ; wa la ibsan, it is bought, sold ; faraskaigi wa faras ibsan, e mid an so hadai maha, my horse is a bought horse, and not a stolen one.

ma ibsana, *a.v.*, unsold.

ibsanaw, *v.att.*, be bought or sold.

nin wah ibiya or ibsha, a seller ; ninki wah ibiya, the seller.

ibādad, *f.n.*, devotion, piety.—di.

(nin) ibādad ja'el, or ibādad badan, devout, fervent man ; ninki ibādadda ja'la or badna, the devout, fervent man.

ibrih, *m.n.*, pot, vessel.—hi.

'id, *f.n.*, individual, person, anybody, anyone.—di ; 'id ma timi ? has anybody come ? 'id ma iman, or 'iddi ma iman, or 'iddina ma iman, nobody came ; 'iddina ma jogto, nobody is here.

'idla, *a.*, desert, uninhabited, unoccupied ; burtas wa 'idla, that mountain is desert, uninhabited.

'idla, or 'idla 'ir sila, *f.n.*, jungle, desert, or calm, tranquillity of the desert.—di ; 'idladi bahal ba ka buhai, the jungle is full of wild beasts.

'id, *f.n.*, sand.—di.

'id, *v.tr.*, celebrate (a feast).

'id, *f.n.*, feast (holiday).—di.

idan, *m.n.*, censer, vase in which incense is burnt for perfuming.—ki.

idan, *m.n.*, helper, coming to the rescue of combatants.—ki.

'idami, *v.tr.*, go, run to the rescue.

'idib, *f.n.*, heel.—ti (see 'edib).

idil, *a.*, complete, all, entire ; dad badan idil, the entire population ; malin o idil, or malin idil, all day long ; shalo idil, all yesterday.

idlai, *v.tr.*, abolish, accomplish, complete, finish, waste (money) ; dinta idlai, abolish the religion ; shuhulka idlai, finish your work ; la'agtada idlai, waste your money.

idlow, *v.i.*, abut, finish ; danga Bulahar ku idlada, the way ends at Bulahar.

idlan, or idlain, *f.n.*, abolishment, finishing.—ti.

an idlan la hain, or an idlan ha lahain, endless.

idin, *f.n.*, tanned skin of an antelope or gazelle, used for making charms or amulets.—ti.

u idin, *v.tr.*, authorize, empower ; idma, wan idmi ; ha la idmo, let him be authorized.

ido, *m.n.*, sheep ; hilis idad, mutton (flesh).

if, *m.n.*, light, earth.—ki.

iftin, *m.n.*, light.—ki, —yo ; iftinki horahda, the sunlight.

- iftimi**, *v.tr.*, light.
- 'ifrid**, *m.n.*, devil, evil spirit.—
ki.
- il**, *f.n.*, eye, fountain, spring (of water).—**shi**; **indo** (*plur.*).
- illa**, *a.*, one-eyed; **nin illa**, a one-eyed man; **ninki ishalaa**, the one-eyed man.
- isha balkeda sarai**, and **isha balkeda hosai**, the eyelash (upper and lower).
- isha bog ku leh**, eyesore.
- isha buhdeda**, iris of the eye; **indaha buhdoda**, the iris of the eyes.
- isha inankeda**, or **isha wilkeda**, the pupil of the eye, eye-ball.
- il yaro**, *f.n.*, *fistula lacrymalis*.
(*nin*) **indala**, *a.*, blind; **ninki indalaa**, the blind man; **nagtii indalaaid**, the blind woman.
- indalaan**, *f.n.*, blindness.—**ti**.
(*nin*) **il der**, *a.*, long-sighted.
- il deran**, *f.n.*, long sight.—**ti**.
(*nin*) **inda fihan**, a good-sighted man.
- (*nin*) **indo iss dafsan**, a squint-eyed man.
- indo hallohan**, a wry eye.
- il ma halul**, squinting.
- ashharah**, one-eyed, squint-eyed, or goggle-eyed.
- indaha ashhar**, *v.i.*, goggle; **wilkasi induhu ashhari dona**, that boy will goggle; **ninkasi induhu ashharaiya**, that man goggles.
- il daran**, short-sighted, myope, means also a dying man, *i.e.* who has already his eyes veiled.
- indai**, *v.tr.*, observe, look at them; **halaito hedigihi ban indaiyai**, last night I observed the stars.
- indo** (eyes), *m.n.*, observation.—**hi**; **indahaigi**, or **ishaidi**, my observation; **ishayadi**, our observation.
- isha ku 'adai**, or **isha** or **indo ku tol**, *v.i.*, stare, gaze, look at (fixedly).
- il jebi**, *v.i.*, make known the things, wink.
- 'il**, *m.n.*, anger, wrath.—**ki**; —**u hab**, *v.i.*, be angry; —**u surun**, *v.i.*, be angry, huff, swell with anger, rage.
- 'il**, *v.tr.*, make angry; **'ila**, **wan 'ila**; **wad i 'ilaisa**, thou makest me angry.
- ka 'il bel**, *v.i.*, satisfy your anger, take your revenge (until you are satisfied).
- 'ilan**, or **'ishan**, *a.v.*, angry; **ninki 'illa** or **'ishana**, the angry man.
- 'ilow**, or **'isho**, or **u 'isho**, *v.i.*, be angry, abhor; **'ishoda**, **wan 'ishon**; **wan ku 'ishon**, I will be angry with you; **halaito ban u 'ishodai**, last night I was angry with him.
- Ila**, or **Ilah**, *m.n.*, God (inflected with the *poss.adj.prn.*); **Ilah-hai**, my God.
- ilā**, or **ilāma**, *prp.*, till, up to; **ilā halkas**, till there; **orod ilāma burta guradeda**, run up to the top of the mountain.
- ilahtan**, *v.i.*, quarrel.

ilais, *m.n.*, fire-light, night-lamp.
—**ki**, —**yo**.

ilali, *v.tr.*, take care, protect ;
inanka ilali, take care of the
child ; **so** —, go and take care ;
si —, continue to take care, to
protect.

ilalo, *f.n.*, care, protection, vigi-
lancy.

ilalo, *f.n.*, watchman, guard,
sentinel, spy ; — **dir**, send a
spy ; **ilalan diri**, or **ilalo ban**
diri, I will send a spy.

so ilalai, or **ilalo tag**, *v.i.*, scout,
reconnoitre, spy.

ilaw, or **ilow**, *v.tr.*, forget ; **ha**
ilowbin, do not forget.

ilowsho, *f.n.*, forgetfulness.

ilhad, *f.n.*, silver earrings, latch
(of a door).—**di** ; **albabka il-**
haddisa, the latch of the door.

ilig, *m.n.*, tooth.—**gi**; **ilko** (*plur.*).
'ilin, *m.n.*, dwarf.—**ki**.

'ilimad, *f.n.*, dwarf (*f.*).—**di**.

illihid, *m.n.*, screen (anything
used in a hut as a separation).
ki, —**yo**.

illin, *m.n.*, entrance, gate, door of
an enclosure, a stable.—**ki**.

illo, *v.r.*, shoe (yourself), put
your feet in shoes, sandals.

'ilmi, *m.n.*, knowledge of the
written book (Coran).—**gi**.

ilmo, *f.n.*, tear ; **eg ! ilmo indi-**
his ka imanaisa or **ka oraisha**
or dareiraisha or **ka da'aisha**,
look ! a tear flows from his
eyes.

ilmo, *m.n.*, child, baby.—**hi** ; —
ayal, or **ilmayaw** (*plur.*).

irma abti, cousin (from maternal
uncle) ; **irma abti ya bannu**
nahai, we are cousins.

irma ader, cousin (from paternal
uncle) ; **irma ader ya bannu**
nahai, we are cousins.

ina abtigai, or **ina aderkai**, my
cousin ; **irma abtiyashai**, or
irma aderadai, my cousins ;
irma abtiyashai, or **aderadai**
ban so egaya, I wish to go and
see my cousins.

irma nasaha jaha, sucking child.

irma koba'ai, chubby child.

irma dalinah or **dalimah**, spoiled,
teasing child.

irma hun, spoiled, corrupted
child.

ina, *m. and f.n.*, son, daughter ; **ina**
Abdul, Abdul's son or daughter ;
— **walalkai**, nephew, niece ;
— **ader**, cousin ; **walalkai ba**
dalai, my nephew ; **walashai**
ba dashai, my niece.

inan, *m.n.*, son, pupil, boy.—**ki**.

inan, *f.n.*, daughter, girl, lady
(young).—**ti**.

imāmad, *f.n.*, turban.—**di**.

imāmad, *v.tr.*, arrange his turban
(used with the *pronouns*) ; **wan**
u, ku imāadi, I will arrange
his, your turban.

iman, *f.n.*, oath, swearing.—**ti**.

imansi, *v.i.*, swear (used with the
pronouns) ; **iman ban ku sin**,
I swear to you.

iman, *m.n.*, leader of the Mussul-
man prayer.—**ki**.

imin.—**ka**, —**ki**, *ad.*, now (*see*
aminka).

iminkada, *ad.*, just now.

imisa, or imsa? *ad.*, how much?
how many? imisa jir bad ta-

hai? what is your age?

imo, *v.i.*, come (*kalai* is ordinarily used in the 2nd pers. sing. of the imperative mood instead of *imo*, not commonly used); haddada *imo*, come at that time.

imatin, *m.n.*, coming.—ki.

imad, *m.n.*, arrival.—ki.

in, *conj.*, that; inan tago, that I go; bal —, if; bal an ego in Fara so so'odo, I will see, or let me see if Fara is coming.

in, *f.n.*, part, piece, bit, some; in i si, give me some.

in yar, *f.n.*, little piece, particle; inti yaraid, the particle.

inta, *ad.*, as much, so much, until; tagno intan imanaya, or ila intan imanaya, remain standing until I come; intasan haista, I have so much; wa inta, it is so much; inta leh eg, like, of that size; mid inta leh eg, one of that size, or one like that; intada in leh eg ban haista, or intad o kalan haista, I have as much as you; intas o kaleh ma haisata, have you as much? intas o kalan haista, I have so much. intan u, *ad.*, before; intan u ku odan, before he told them.

indal, *f.n.*, thong.—shi.

indolai, *m.n.*, (all the) skull.—hi.

ingeg, *v.i.*, be or become dry, wither; bertasi wa ingegaisa,

that tree becomes dry, or is withering.

ingegan, *a.v.*, dry.

(nin) alol ingeganleh, *a.*, a constipated man.

alol ingegnan, *f.n.*, constipation.—ti.

ingeji, *v.tr.*, dry; darka ingeji, dry the clothes.

ingris, *m.n.*, English.—ki; ninki ingriskaaha teg, the Englishman has gone.

inkar, *f.n.*, malediction, abomination.—ti; Ilah inkartisi ba ku da'dai, the malediction of God fell upon him.

(nin) inkaran, or inkarsan, or inkar haba, *a.*, a cursed, abominable man; Kaïn inkar bu habai, Cain was cursed.

inkar, *v.tr.*, malediction, curse.

inkir, *v.tr.*, refuse.

imin, *f.n.*, seed, grain.

injil, *m.n.*, Gospel.—ki; torad iyo injil, Bible and Gospel.

injur, *f.n.*, louse.—ti.

injirbodo, *f.n.*, flea.

'iow, *f.n.*, small owl.—di.

'ir, *m.n.*, sky, heaven.—ki.

'ir sila, *f.n.*, calm, tranquillity.—di; habenka 'ir siladisi ba ina bajisai, the calm of the night frightened us.

'ir, *f.n.*, food contained in the stomach.—ti; — weini, greedy, gluttonous; ninki 'irta weinaid, the greedy man; — yar, abstemious, temperate.

'ir weini, or 'ir weinan, *f.n.*, greediness, gluttony.—di, —ti.

ir, *f.n.*, buttermilk, whey.—*ti*.

irman, *m.n.*, milch cow.—*ki*.

irbad, *f.n.*, needle, pin.—*di*.

iro, *f.n.*, fog, mist, sand-storm.

iraisan, *a.*, foggy, misty; *burti*—*irasnaid*, the foggy mountain.

irro, *f.n.*, white, grey beard, grey hair.

ishai, *m.n.*, fifth time of prayer, at about 7 o'clock in the evening.—*hi*.

islam, *m.n.*, old man.—*ki*.

islam, *f.n.*, wife, old woman.—*ti*.

isnin, *f.n.*, Monday.—*ti*.

iss, *reflex.prn.*, self (this word is also used as a noun, *iss* — *ki*—*ninkasu iss kisu u so'onaya*, that man is walking of his own accord, but it is especially used with the verb and preposition *ka*); — *la*, the same; *issla magaladi*, the same town, place.

Issa, Jesus.

ital, *m.n.*, strength.—*ki*; *Ilah ba ital u yeli* or *ital sin*, God will give strength; *ital u yel*, give him strength; *Ilah ba ital leh*, the strength belongs to God; *italkaiga wah ba ka da'a*, my strength decays; *italka runta*, the force of truth.

iinyo, word used by children in refusing (is the same as *ma dono*, I will not).

iyō, *conj.*, and.

J.

ja'ail, *m.n.*, affection, charity, love.—*ki*; *ja'aikan Ebbahai u habo*, the love I have for God.

ja'alaw, *v.tr.*, love, like, prefer. *ha ja'alan*, *v.tr.*, do not love, dislike; *anigu ma ja'ali*, I do not like.

ja'alan, or *ja'lan*, *f.n.*, affection, friendship, kindness.—*ti*.

iss ja'alan, *f.n.*, self-love, selfishness.—*ti*; *iss ja'alantu*, or *ja'alantisa iss u habo*, wa la *yahan*, or *ād ba lo yahan*, his selfishness, or the love he has for himself is well known; *ja'alantan iss u habo*, my selfishness.

ma ja'alan, *f.n.*, dislike, aversion.—*ti*.

(nin) *dagal ja'el*, *a.*, warlike, pugnacious.

(nin) *'ibādad ja'el*, *a.*, devout, fervent, pious.

iss ja'el, *a.*, selfish; *wai iss ja'el yihin*, they are selfish.

ja'elnimo, *f.n.*, friendship.

jäl, *m.n.*, friend, associate.—*ki*.

jab, and *ka jab*, and *jajab*, *v.tr.*, be broken, cheap; *lug ban ka jabai*, or *lug ba i jabtai*, I have broken my leg. (As a kind of curse they use the following expression : *ga'an* or *lug ka jab*, *Ebbahai ban ku bariyai* or *baryaya*, I pray God that your hand or foot may be broken.)

jaban, *a.v.*, broken, cheap ; garabkisu wa jaban yahai, his shoulder is broken ; barisku wa jabanyahai, rice is cheap ; bariski jeb, rice became cheap. jab, jajab, *m.n.*, potsherd.—ki, —ab, —yo.
jebi, jejebi, *v.tr.*, break, and break in pieces.
jabnin, *f.n.*, fracture.—ti.
gana' jaban, *a.*, cheap.
gana' jebi, *v.tr.*, cheapen.
jabti, *f.n.*, gonorrhœa.—di.
jah, *m.n.*, forehead, visage, countenance.—hi, —yo.
jahha ururi, or jahhur, *v.i.*, frown.
jah, *m.n.*, North pole-star.
jah, or jeh, half ; gambo iyo jah or jeh, one anna and a half.
jahas, *f.n.*, crocodile.—ti.
jah, *v.i.*, suck (said of children and animals).
jaha, *m.n.*, sucking.—hi ; inanka jahihisa eg ! see ! the child is sucking.
jahleh, *m.n.*, disease of kids and lambs.—hi.
jalahad, *f.n.*, pitcher.—di.
jalalah, *v.tr.*, attack, plunder.
jalalah, *m.n.*, attack, plunder.—hi.
jalbeb, *f.n.*, amusement, play.
jalbebi, or jalbebsi, *v.tr.*, amuse, divert.
jalbebo, *v.i.*, play, amuse yourself ; jalbepta.
jalilad, *f.n.*, bullet.—di.
jama', *m.n.*, congregation of people assembled for prayer.—hi.

jamadar, *m.n.*, chief of police.—ki.
jamala, *m.n.*, earthen Arab coffee-pot (*see jemelad*).
jan, *m.n.*, a plain of dry mud in which there is no sand, burning of the feet (in passing on that plain when heated by the sun).—ki.
jan, *f.n.*, sound of footsteps, old and bad shoes or sandals, any piece of leather used for mending the soles of shoes and sandals.—ti.
jangeli, or jingili, *m.n.*, countryman, churl.—gi.
janqed, *m.n.*, irregularity of a line.—ki ; kursiga wa janqedah, the chair is not straight (is awry).
janqed, *v.i.*, be awry.
janjedi, *v.tr.*, put awry.
janno, *f.n.*, heaven, paradise.
jar, *v.tr.*, cut, saw, abrogate, rescind.
jar, *m.n.*, brink of a mountain, cliff, equilibrium of weighing scales.—ki.
jar ka da', *v.i.*, lose the equilibrium, come into trouble.
jara', *m.n.*, reed, bamboo.—hi, —yo.
jarrai, or jarra, *m.n.*, halter (of horses).—hi.
jarra bar, *v.i.*, master a horse.
jawab, *f.n.*, answer.—ti.
jed, *v.tr.*, wait to look at (*root*) ; u —, look at, await, expect ; ninka u jed, look at that man ; haggad u jed ? what are you

- looking at ? means also where are you going ? wahhan u jeda, I look at something; mel ban u jeda, I go somewhere.
- so jed**, *v.i.*, waken, remain awake; **wan so jeda**, I am awake.
- jedi**, *v.tr.*, turn, distract; **inamada jedi**, distract the boy (that he may not see); **sanduhha hagga u jedi**, turn the box to that side; **so —**, turn (towards me); **inanka so jedi**, turn the boy to my side; **si —**, turn to a place opposite to me.
- jedso**, *v.tr.*, look at (for yourself); **hagga u jedso**, look there.
- jeso**, *v.i.*, turn (yourself); **jestा**, **wan jesan**; **u —**, turn to; **so —**, turn towards me, us; **si —**, turn away from me.
- jedal**, *m.n.*, whip, lash (flogging). **ki** (used for women and horses).
- jedal**, *v.tr.*, flog, whip, scourge; **jedla**, **wan jedli**.
- jedal**, *f.n.*, flogging, scourging.—**shi**.
- jedali**, *v.tr.*, behold.
- jegan**, *f.n.*, rainbow.—**ti**.
- jeh**, *v.tr.*, rend, tear.
- jeh**, *m.n.*, tearing, cleft, split, crack.—**hi**.
- jehjeh**, *v.tr.*, tear into pieces.
- jehan**, *a.v.*, torn, split, ...; **maradi wa jehantahai**, the cloth is torn.
- jelelo**, or **jalelo**, *f.n.*, the senna plant.
- jemelad**, *f.n.*, earthen Arab coffee-pot.—**di**.
- jeni**, *m.n.*, foreleg (for all animals). —**gi**.
- jeni hor**, *m.n.*, gallop.—**ki** (lit. throwing the foreleg).
- jer**, *root*, time; **imisa jer** ? how many times? **laba**, **sadeh jer**, two, three times.
- jer**, *m.n.*, hippopotamus.—**ki**.
- jes**, *m.n.*, hut (one family).—**ki**, —**as**. (The plural **jesas** is used for many families living near each other, but not agglomerated.)
- jibad**, *f.n.*, lion's roar.—**di**.
- jibad**, *v.imp.*, roar.
- jid**, *m.n.*, body, flesh, lean of meat.—**ki**.
- jid**, *m.n.*, path, road, way.—**ki**.
- jidahan**, *f.n.*, guide.—**ti**; **nin jidka yahan i ken**, bring me a guide.
- jid**, *v.tr.*, draw, pull, row, put up, on; **markabki jidai**, the steamer is far off, away; **so —**, pull (towards me); **si —**, pull from me to; **la si — adna**, you also pull, draw with, help; **iss —**, come into collision with, run into, against; **labada nin ba iss so jidai**, the two men ran one against another.
- jido**, *v.i.*, run quick; **jita**, **wan jidan**.
- jif**, *f.n.*, top of stiff ascent.—**ti**.
- jif**, or **iss ka jif**, *v.i.*, rest, remain lying, sleeping.
- jifi**, *v.c.*, cause him to rest, sleep.
- jifso**, *v.i.*, go and sleep, lie down and sleep.

jih, *m.n.*, a tree the bark of which is black.—*hi*.

jila', or **jilai'**, *m.n.*, fragility, brittleness.—*hi*.

jilai'san, *a.v.*, brittle, soft; **galas wa jilai'san**, glass is brittle; **ninkasi wa arab jilai'san yahai**, that man is eloquent, intelligent.

jilal, *m.n.*, dry season.—*ki*.

jilbad, *f.n.*, heavy silver necklace (for women).—*di*.

jilbis, *m.n.*, viper, adder.—*ki*, —*yo*.

jilib, or **jilab**, *m.n.*, hook (for fishing).—*ki*. This last word is used by some for the rope or string.

jilab, *v.i.*, fish; **orod o so jilab**, go to fish.

jilabo, *v.i.*, fish (for yourself).

jilabasho, *f.n.*, fishing.

jilib, *m.n.*, knee, tribe.—*ki*, —*yo*, or **jilbo**; **Hussein iss ku jilib bannu nahai**, Hoosein and I are of the same tribe.

jilba jog, *v.i.*, remain on your knees.

jilba jog, *m.n.*, genuflexion.—*hi*.

jilba yaradig, *v.i.*, kneel a little, remain on your knees resting with the back on your heels (sandals).

jilibka dig, *v.i.*, bend the knee.

jilba jogso, *v.i.*, kneel.

jilif, or **jidiif**, *f.n.*, bark, husk.—*ti*; **bunka jiliftisa wa hashir**, the coffee husks are called **hashir**.

jima', **jimai'**, or **juma'**, *m.n.*, Friday.—*hi*.

jimid, *m.n.*, meat, flesh.—*ki*.

jina', *m.n.*, big black ant (the stinking one).—*hi*, —*yo*.
jini, or **jimi**, *m.n.*, genius, demon.—*gi*.

jir, *v.i.* (used for the verb of existence, "be, live," and also as an auxiliary verb, and for the division of time into years, age;) **Adan jir**, or **Adan iss ka jir**, live at Aden; **shalai aurba-jirai . . .**, there was a camel yesterday; **hebelba Bulahar jogi jirai**, a certain man was living at Bulahar; **adigu imisad jirtai**, or **imisa jir ba tahai?** how old are you? **labatan jir ban ahai**, I am twenty years old; **ma jiro** and **ma jirto**, there is not; **era-gasi ma jiro**, that word does not exist; **manta wahba ma jiran**, there is or there was nothing to-day.

jir, *v.tr.*, take care of, protect (for cattle and sheep); **war!** **adiga ra' o ad u jir**, hallo! (shepherd), go with the sheep and take good care of them; **manta holahi ma u jiro**, he does not take care of the cattle to-day; **iss** —, take care of yourself (body and soul); **iss ka** —, mind (yourself), take care of yourself (from something); **libahha ad issa ga jir**, mind yourself, beware of the lion.

la jir, *v.tr.*, serve, attend.

haulyari ku jir, *v.i.*, be at your

ease ; haulyari ma ku jirta ?
are you at your ease ? ha,
haulyari ban ku jira, yes, I
am at my ease.

jir, *m.n.*, rat.—**ki** ; **jir yar**, a
small rat.

jirab, *m.n.*, skin bag.—**ki**, —**yo**
(a kind of clothes-bag).

jirid, *f.n.*, root of trees and
plants, trunk, stem, stock, log
of wood.—**di**, —**o**, or **jirdo**
(*plur.*).

jiriha, *m.n.*, cricket (insect).—**gi**.

jirihsi, *m.n.*, gnashing.—**gi**.

jirihsos, *v.tr.*, gnash.

kaga jirihi, *v.c.*, make him gnash.
jirjir, *m.n.*, back of the hand, of
a blade, of a man.

jirjirad, *m.n.*, all the back.—**ki** ;
jirjirad ka iss u rog, turn
yourself on your back ; **jirjirad**
bu u sehadai, he is sleeping
stretched out full length on his
back.

jirjirolai, *m.n.*,ameleon.—**hi**.

ji'sin, *m.n.*, provisions made for
travelling, or for one's main-
tenance at home.—**ki**.

johorad, *f.n.*, gem.—**di**.

jog, *m.n.*, abiding, remaining,
staying.—**gi**.

sojog, *m.n.*, air, appearance, coun-
tenance of a man.—**gi**.

jog, *v.i.*, used for the verb of ex-
istence, be, live, remain, stay,
stop ; **la** —, remain with ; **ka**
—, hesitate.

ninka la joga, *m.n.*, the servant;
tag o ninki i la jogai u yed,
go and call my servant.

jogso, *v.i.*, halt, remain, wait, do
not go on in your bad way,
choke ; **wah ba i jogsadai**,
something choked me ; **wahba**
kas jogsadai, something choked
him ; **ku** —, tread, tread upon,
trample ; **mahad 'agta iga ga**
jogsanaisa ? why do you tread
upon my foot.

ku jogjogso, *v.i.*, shampoo with
the feet (upon the back) ; **da-**
barkai hanuni e igu jogjogso,
my back pains me, shampoo it.

jogjogsi, *m.n.*, shampooing with
the feet (on the back).—**gi**.

oji, *v.tr.*, detain, impede, inter-
cept, stop ; **ku** —, strike him,
fix a handle ; **iss ku** —, strike
yourself, add together.

joniad, *f.n.*, bag.—**di**.

juhula, *m.n.*, ignorant.—**hi**.

juh ha odan, do not say a word.

L

la, particle used for forming the
the passive voice ; **lo**, contrac-
tion of **la** and **u**.

la, *prp.*, with, along with.

laan, *prp.* and *n.*, without.—**ti** ;
isaga laanti tag, go without
him. This word is also used
as follows : **dan laan bai no-**
hotai, that happened by his
own fault.

la, for **lar**, *v.tr.*, beat, strike
(this word is used when many
people are beaten ; for a single

- person dil is used); —ya, wan la'in; inamada la, beat the boys; wilka dil, beat the boy. la'af, *f.n.*, bait.—ti.
- la'ag, *f.n.*, money, silver.—ti.
- lab, male (particle added to names of animals to denote the male sex); libah lab, a male lion.
- labod, *m.n.*, male.—ki.
- lab, *a.*, brave, bold; ninkasi wa nin lab, this man is brave, bold.
- lab, *f.n.*, breast, chest, bosom.—ti.
- (nin) labla, *a.*, stammering; wilkasi wa wil labla, that boy is stammering.
- lab, *v.tr.*, fold (one thing). This word is also used for "bend": jilibka, or rugga so lab, bend the knee; hunyar lab, or so lab, bend a little.
- lablab, *v.tr.*, fold (many things).
- laba, *num.*, two; —di, both, the two, the pair; labada nin i so kahai, lead to me both men.
- labad, *num.ord.*, second; kan, ki labad, the second.
- labatan, *num.*, twenty.—ki.
- laba gor, or jer, *ad.*, twice.
- labai, *v.tr.*, double.
- lāban (with ku), *v.tr.*, make again something, return, repeat; labma, wan ku labmi; so —, *v.i.*, come back.
- lāban, *m.n.*, sprain, bruise.—ki.
- lāban, *a.*, sprained, bruised, curved; 'agta wa lābantahai, the foot is bruised.
- laben, *f.n.*, cream.—ti.
- lad, *m.n.*, kick (of a man).—ki.
- lad, *v.tr.*, kick.
- ladan, *a.*, in a good state, better, well, wealthy, comfortable; iss ka warran, lit. give news from you, or how are you? wa ladnahai, I am (I feel) better; abbaha ka warran, or abbaha wa side? how is your father? wa ladanyahai, he is better.
- ladnaw, *v.att.*, be in a good state, better
- ladnan, *f.n.*, comfort, ease, rest.—ti.
- laf, *f.n.*, bone, stone (of fruits), husk.—ti; lafta dabarka, the backbone; lafta gadka, the chin.
- lafo, *m.n.*, dice, huckle-bones, osselets.—hi.
- lah, *f.n.*, ewe.—di.
- lahad, *m.n.*, limb.—ki; lahadyada o dan go, cut off all the limbs.
- lahadla, *a.*, cripple.
- lahau, *m.n.*, phthisis, consumption.—gi.
- lahau habo, *a.*, phthisical, consumptive; wa nin lahau haba.
- lak, a lakh, or 100,000 Rupees; lak rubod, 100,000 Rupees.
- laili, *m.n.*, a young camel not accustomed to carry loads and afraid.—gi.
- laili, *v.i.*, quail, tame, master the camel; lailiya, wan lailiyi.
- laji, or lajo, *m.* or *f.n.*, small shells with which Somals adorn their vessels.—gi, —di; kus-

sadda laji ku samai, adorn the water-jug with shells.

läl, *v.tr.*, lift up, throw upon (this word is especially used for a mat used as a door in a Somali hut); dahha läl, lift up or open the door; ahalka dushisa mindida ku läl, throw the knife upon the house.

lalad, *v.p.* and *i.*, hang, be suspended; ninki gedku ka laladai, the man was hung on the tree; modku madahhainu ka so lalada, death hangs over our heads.

lamai, *v.tr.*, flog, scourge; halagu —, *v.p.*, be flogged; wa la lamiyai, he is flogged.

län, *f.n.*, branch, bough, stem.—ti.

laso, *v.tr.*, finish; sorta or sortada laso, finish your food; emrigisi yu lastai, the course of his life is finished.

layan, *m.n.*, malefactor, a man of a savage or violent temper, highwayman, bloody man.—ki.

leb, *m.n.*, shaft of an arrow, wooden arrow used by small boys.—ki, —yo.

leben, *m.n.*, brick (not burnt).—ki; see ajurad.

lef, *v.tr.*, lick.

leg, *m.n.*, upper part of the belly.—gi.

legdan, *v.i.*, wrestle; legdama, wan legdami; la —, wrestle with him.

legdan, *m.n.*, wrestling.—ki.

leged, *v.tr.*, fell (a tree), make him or it fall.

leh, *root*, possessed of (this word is very often used as an affix). lahaw, *v.att.*, be possessed of.

leh, *num.*, six.—di; lehad, or lihad, sixth; lehdan, sixty.

leho, *v.tr.*, turn; war! leho, oh! turn yourself; so —, turn to (towards me); u —, turn to him; ka —, turn from.

lei', or lai', *root* not used; lei'da, die you (this verb seems to be used only with plural or collective nouns); berri rag badan ba lai'an or lei'an, to-morrow many men (people) will die; geli iga wada lai'ai, all my camels died; ragi rerkasi wada lai'ai, all the people of that rer died; fardihî wa lai'den, the horses died; fardihî lai'dai, the dead horses.

leil, *a.*, complete, entire; shalai leil, or shalai'o leil, or shalo leil, or shalaito leili, all day yesterday; shalaito o leili yan merai, I went round all day yesterday.

libah, *m.n.*, lion (gen. name).—hi, —yo; libah dadig, a lioness.

libid, *v.i.*, disappear; libda, wan libdi. Parents use this word in cursing their children.

lid, *m.n.*, leather strap used for fastening charms around the neck.—ki.

lif, *m.n.*, quoit (game).—ki.

lig, *m.r.* male garanug.—gi.

- lih, *m.n.*, flexibility (of a thing).—hi.
- lihah, *a.*, flexible ; ul lihah, a flexible stick.
- lih, *v.tr.*, swallow, drain off water ; biyaha lih, drain off the water.
- (nin) lihsan, *a.*, a drunken man.
- lilah (*see Ilah*), *m.n.*, God.—hi.
- lilahi, *f.n.*, truth.—di ; wa lilahi, by God, it is true ; lilahi u so'e, by God, tell the truth ; nin lilaiah, a truthful man.
- lin, *f.n.*, — ma'an, orange ; — danan, lemon.—ti.
- lis, *v.tr.*, sharpen ; mindida lis, sharpen the knife.
- lissan, *a.v.*, sharp ; mindidu wa lissantahai, the knife is sharp.
- lissin, *m.n.*, grindstone, whetstone.—ki.
- liss, *v.tr.*, milk, stroke ; hashi ban lissai, I have milked the she-camels.
- lo', *f.n.*, cow, herd, flock of neat cattle.—di, la'yan (*plur.*), —ga.
- loh, *m.n.*, board, plank.—hi, —yo, or halwah,—di (*plur.*) ; halwahda ahalka ku sarab, floor the house.
- los, *m.n.*, arachis, earth-nut.—ki.
- luf, *m.n.*, slice.—ki, —af; lufafki kibista i ken, bring me the slices of bread.
- lug, *f.n.*, leg, hind leg of animals.—ti.
- (nin, nag) lugla, *a.*, one-legged (man, woman) ; nagti lngla laida, the one-legged woman.
- luglawai, *m.n.*, one-legged person.—hi.
- lug laan, *a.*, cripple (legless).
- lugo, *v.p.*, be disappointed.
- luggo, *v.tr.*, disappoint, play, prank.
- luggoyo, *f.n.*, disappointment, prank, trick.
- luh, *f.n.*, voice.—di.
- luhluho, *v.i.*, gargle.
- luhluhasho, *f.n.*, gargle, gargling.
- luhmad, *f.n.*, bit, mouthful of food.—di.
- luhuf, *m.n.*, mockery.—ki.
- luhufi, or luhfi, *v.tr.*, mock at.
- luki, *f.n.*, hen.—di.
- lul, *m.n.*, pearl.—ki.
- lul, *v.i.*, move, toss, shake milk to and fro to make butter.
- lulan, *v.p.*, be tossed ; lulma, wan lulmi ; gor walba dirtu wa lulanta, the trees are always tossed to and fro.
- lulin, *f.n.*, shake, shaking, toss.—ti.
- lulo, *f.n.*, sleepiness ; — leh or — badan, sleepy ; lulo i haisa, I am sleepy.
- lulmo, *v.i.*, be sleepy.
- lun, *m.n.*, parchedness (caused by thirst).—ki.
- lun, *v.p.*, be lost ; luma, wan lumi ; hadi an raga ra'o la'agtaidu wai lumi, if I go with these men, my money will be lost.
- lumi, *v.tr.*, lavish, squander, an nihilate.

(wil, nin) **lumai**, *a.*, prodigal.
lumiyyai, *m.n.*, debauchee, profigate, corrupter.—**hi**.
lunlumai, *m.n.*, larvæ of gnats.—**hi**.

M.

ma, *neg. part.* (used with verbs and meaning) not ; **so ma aha**, it is not.

ma, *interr. part.* (often changed into **mi** and **mu**) ; **ma ?** what ? **nin ma ?** what man ? **so ma aha ?** is it not ? (this last expression is often used in conversation for asking the hearer if he has well understood).

ma'äl, *f.n.*, dewlap (Somali sheep have a dewlap).—**shi**.

ma'alul, *f.n.*, starvation.—**shi** ; **ninkasi ma'alul bu u bahtiya**, that man is dying of starvation.

ma'an, *a.*, fresh, sweet ; **biyo ma'an**, sweet water (*see ged ma'an*).

ma'anaiso, *v.tr.*, make sweet, sweeten ; **sunkorta hawahha kuma'anaiso**, sweeten the coffee with sugar.

ma'ash, *m.n.*, brokerage.—**ki**.

ma'ash, *v.tr.*, gain, obtain.

ma'awinad, *f.n.*, help.—**di** ; **ma'a-winaddi u ka'**, go for help.

madad, *m.n.*, inkstand.—**ki**, —**yo**.

madad, *m.n.*, a kind of long thin bag used for loading camels with rice, jowaree, ..., when going into the jungle.—**ki**.

madag, *f.n.*, the two pieces of wood Somals rub one against the other for getting fire in the desert.—**ti**.

madah, *m.n.*, head.—**hi**, —**yo**.

madah adai, *m.n.*, bald head.—**hi**.

madah ahaw, *v.tr.*, be the head, the superior, the chief ; **ana u madahah**, I am the head, the chief ; **ninki u madahah ma jogo or teg**, the superior, chief is not here or is gone.

madah hanun, *m.n.*, headache.—**ki**.

madah wareir, *m.n.*, vertigo, dizziness.—**ki**.

madar, *v.i.*, cry, shout loudly.

maded, *m.n.*, underwood tree and its fruit (as the bean-tree berry).—**ki**, —**yo**.

madi, *v.tr.*, empty.

mado, *v.i.*, be empty ; **madda, wan madan**.

madan, *a.v.*, empty, void, hollow.

madar, *m.n.*, water-closet.—**ki**.
madfa', *m.n.*, big gun, cannon.—**hi**.

madow, *a.* and *m.n.*, black.

meadowbai, *v.tr.*, blacken.

madow'adan, *a.* and *m.n.*, blue.

madrasad, *f.n.*, college, school.—**di**.

madūn, *m.n.*, soot.—**ki**.

mafallah, *a.*, extravagant.

ma'fo, *f.n.*, kind of charm tied to a leathern necklace (some wear it round the head and others round the neck).

mag, *m.n.*, attack.—**gi**.

mag, *v.tr.*, attack ; **Ebbahai ba ku la magai**, God has decreed that upon you. (This word, as shown by this example, seems also to mean the decree of God.)

maga', *m.n.*, name.—*hi*, —*yo* ; **maga'ha?** or **maga'hagu wa mahai?** what is your name ? **ninka magi'hisa wa la yahan**, or **ad ba lo yahan**, the name of that man is renowned.

magalo, *f.n.*, town, country.

magarafad, *f.n.*, hoe.—*di*.

magol, *m.n.*, green trees and grass.—*ki*. (This word is used either when the trees are covered with leaves, or when all is green after rain.)

maha (contraction of **ma aha**), no.

mahae, or **mahe** (contraction of **ma aha e**) ; **kas mahae wa kan**, it is not that, it is this ; **ka mahae, adiga kaleh o dan wada kahaiso**, except that one, take for yourself all the sheep. **mahabis**, *f.pl.n.*, prisoners.—*ti* ; **mid mahabistaah**, one prisoner. **mhai?** *int.prn.*, what ? **wa maha?** what is ?

mhai (with **u** before the verb), *ad.*, why ? **mahad** (for **mhai bad**) **u tagtai?** why did you go ?

mahad, *f.n.*, thanks.—*di* ; **nin nolba wa u mahad** : this expression, very often used, seems to mean, a man still living must be thankful for his life, or .

I am still alive, never mind my sickness.

mahadi, *v.tr.*, thank.

mahad u or **ugu nah**, *v.tr.*, thank him ; **mahad ban kugu nahai**, I thank you.

mahadda u nah, *v.i.*, say (read) the compliment, thanks ; **ma-haddi u nahai**, I have said (read) the compliment.

mahād, *m.n.*, big needle (used for sewing mats and bags).—*di*.

mahakamad, *f.n.*, court-house.—*di* (some say **hakamad**).

mahawis, or **mahawis**, *f.n.*, loin-cloth.—*ti*.

mahmah, *f.n.*, maxim, proverb, saying, aphorism.—*di* ; **wa mahmahda wa yelka**, it is the maxim of the ancients.

mahadin, or **mahadam**, *m.n.*, master, overseer.—*ki*.

mahal, *m.n.*, hearing.—*ki*.

mahal, *v.tr.*, hear, heed, listen, obey ; **mahla**, **wan mahli** ; **maan mahal**, or **ma mahal**, I did not hear ; **ha mahlin**, do not listen to, disobey ; **ku mahli ma dono**, he will not listen to you.

mahashi, *v.tr.*, cause to hear ; **na mahashi**, let us hear.

mahal, *f.n.*, young (of goats and sheep) ; means also children brought up together, as those in orphanages and seminaries.—*shi* ; **wa mahal badri**, it is a boy of the Padri.

mahaldad, *m.n.pl.*, small boys.—*ki*.

mahaldunyo, *f.n.*, children and cattle.

mahal herais, *m.* or *f.n.*, fold, enclosure for kids and lambs, evening star, time for putting kids and lambs into the enclosure.—*ki* or —*ti*.

mahal herai, *v.tr.*, fold kids and lambs.

mahan, *a.*, absent; *wa mahan-yahai*, he is absent.

mahnaw, *v.i.*, be absent; *todoba 'asho ba mahnaw e iga tag*, be absent for a week and go away.

mahnan, *f.n.*, absence.—*ti*.

mahar, *m.n.*, skin of a dead calf ordinarily filled with grass or anything else; this figure, at the time of milking, is placed beside a cow (the calf of which is dead) in order to make her give her milk.—*ki*.

maharsar, *m.n.*, skin of a dead young camel, used for a similar purpose as that of the calf.—*ki*.

mahar ku mal, *v.tr.*, milk (by taking the skin ...).

mahari, *m.n.*, tree from which spear-shafts are made.—*gi*.

mahayad, *f.n.*, coffee-shop.—*di*.

mahahwi, *m.n.*, coffee-shop keeper.—*gi*.

mahnud, *m.n.*, sodomy, sodomite.—*ki*.

mahnudnimo, *f.n.*, sodomy.

maḥrib, *m.n.*, evening (sunset).—*ki*.

mahsin, *m.n.*, apartment, room.—*ki*.

makawi, *m.n.*, amber.—*gi*.

maïd, *v.tr.*, wash, clean (with water); *so* —, go and wash; *si* —, continue to wash; *darka si maïd intan imanayo*, continue to wash the clothes till I come back.

maido, *v.r.*, wash yourself; *maidta*, *wan maidan*.

maidan, *a.v.*, washed, cleansed.

maidan, *v.p.*, be washed; *maid-ma*, *wan maidmi*.

maidasho, *f.n.*, washing.

maidah, *f.n.*, second bark of the trees used for making ropes.—*di*.

maidal, *m.n.*, grey horse.—*ki*.

maido, *f.n.*, wild date.

mailin, *m.n.*, measure.—*ki*.

mal, *v.tr.*, milk; *so* —, go to milk.

'ana mal, *m.n.*, day (of 24 hours).—*ki*.

mal, *m.n.*, living property.—*ki*.

mäl, *f.n.*; scrofula, king's evil.—*shi*.

mala, *m.n.*, thought, doubt.—*hi*.

malaha, *ad.*, perhaps, probably.

malai, *v.i.*, doubt, guess, suppose, suspect, think.

malaisan, *a.v.*, doubtful, suspected; *markabka imatinkisa manta wa malaisanyahai*, for to-day, the arrival of the ship is doubtful.

malab, *m.n.*, honey.—*ki*.

malah, *f.n.*, pus, matter.—*di*.

malaiko, *f.n.*, angel.

malas, *f.n.*, chalk.—*li*.

malau, *m.n.*, lizard.—*ki*.

malhamad, *f.n.*, veil, large kerchief the women sometimes put on their head.—di.
malkad, *m.n.*, mortar.—ki.
malik, *m.n.*, king ; maliggi, the king.
malikad, *f.n.*, queen.—di.
malin, *f.n.*, day (12 hours of light).—ti, malmo (*plur.*) ; malintan todobad keda, this day week ; malin daf, every other day ; dawada malin daf 'ab, drink (take) the medicine every other day.
mamus or **namus**, *m.* or *f.n.*, reputation, respect.—ti, —ki.
(nin) **mamusleh**, *a.* (man) of a good reputation.
(nin) **mamusla**, *a.* (man) of bad reputation.
mamus, *v.tr.*, respect, honour ; abbaha iyo hoyada **mamus**, honour thy father and mother.
mamus jab, *m.n.*, defamation, ignominy, shame.—ki.
mamus jebi, *v.tr.*, defame, break the reputation.
man, *m.n.*, bud (of a flower), flowers of trees not bringing forth edible fruits.—ki.
man (*root*), day.
manta, *ad.*, to-day.
manto laili, *ad.*, all day long.
manafa'ad, *m.n.*, utility.—ki.
ma'nai, *m.n.*, meaning, significance.—hi ; eraiga **ma'nihisi** wa mahai ? what is the meaning of that letter ?
mandil or **madil**, *f.n.*, penknife, razor.—shi.

manhas, *m.n.*, scissors.—ki.
mantag, *v.i.*, vomit.
mantag, *m.n.*, vomiting, retching.—gi.
mantagi, *v.c.*, cause to vomit.
mar, *m.n.*, time.—ki.
mar, *ad.*, once.
marmar, *ad.*, sometimes.
marka, *conj.*, when.
arma ? *ad.*, when.
markiba, *ad.*, immediately, suddenly, at once ; markiba ban iman, I come at once.
mar badan, *ad.*, often.
marra, for **marna**, *ad.*, at any time, whensoever.
marki hore, *ad.*, the first time ; marki hore e an arkai ba dilai, the first time I saw him, I killed him.
mar dambe, *ad.*, a second time ; marki dambe, the second time.
mar hore, *ad.*, ago, long ago.
mar kaleh, *ad.*, again, another time ; marka ki kaleh, the other time.
mar, *v.i.*, pass, walk on ; halka mar, pass here ; hehta —. walk on the shore ; deh —. pass through, across ; dul —. go beyond, surpass ; si —. pass (away from me) ; surinka si mar, pass by that street ; ges —, pass by on one side ; war ! ges mar, ana an gesta kaleh maro, pass by on one side, and let me pass by on the other ; ges ka —, pass by (near) ; ahalkan ges ka mari, I will pass by the house

mar o hel, *v.i.*, succeed, go and find if you can, get rid of somebody; **war!** *u mar o heli maisid*, oh! you cannot succeed; **wan u mar o helai**, I succeeded.

mari, *v.tr.*, rub, splash, smoothe; **darka sabunta** —, soap the linen; **darka birrta**, iron the clothes.

marso, *v.i.*, splash (yourself), coat, plaster; **dohbada timaha**

marso, splash or coat your hair with clay.

marin, *m.n.*, narrow, small way, path.—**ki**.

mar, *v.tr.*, tie the she-camel's teats (that the young may not suck); **hasha ka agmar**, tie one side, *i.e.*, two teats.

marah, *m.n.*, tow used for closing the she-camel's teats.—**hi**, —**yo**.

marahsar, *m.n.*, part behind the camel's hump.—**ki**.

marawahad, *f.n.*, fan.—**di**.

marabi, *f.n.*, tame beast.—**di**.

mardaban, *m.n.*, jar for water.—**ki**.

marhati, *f.n.*, witness, proof, evidence, testimony.—**di**.

marhati ku fur, *v.tr.*, certify, testify, prove.

markab, *m.n.* ship, vessel, steamer.—**ki**, —**yo** or **marakib** (*plur.*).

markab **harbiha**, *m.n.*, man-of-war; **markabki harbigaaha**, the man-of-war.

maro, *f.n.*, large Somali linen dress in which they wrap themselves; **mara adag**, thick cloth.

marodi, *m.n.*, elephant.—**gi**; **fol marodi**, ivory.

maroh, or **moroh**, *f.n.*, tree used for making ropes and baskets.—**di**, —**yo**.

maroji and **marori**, *v.tr.*, curl, wring, twist; **timahá maroji**, curl your hair; **ku** —, *v.tr.*, squeeze (by placing a rope or linen around the neck and wringing it), bore (with a borer or a drill).

marorsan, *a.v.*, curled, bored.

marrin, *m.n.*, brown colour.

marti, *f.n.*, guest, visitor, stranger.—**di**.

marti hadis, *m.n.*, inhospitality.—**ki**.

ma'ruf (*nin*), *a.* and *m.n.*, well known.—**ki**; *nin ma'rufah*, a well-known man.

mas, *m.n.*, serpent, snake.—**ki**.

masaf, *m.n.*, funnel.—**ki**.

masabid, *v.tr.*, blame, impute falsely.

masabid, *m.n.*, blamer.—**ki**; *nin la masabido*, *a.*, blaming.

masabidnimo, *f.n.*, blame.

masafiri, *v.tr.*, expel, drive away.

masafiris, *m.n.*, expulsion.—**ki**.

masajid, or **masjid**, *m.n.*, mosque.—**ki**.

masala, or **masalei**, *m.n.*, a skin. Somals bear on their shoulders and use for kneeling on while praying.

masalo, *f.n.*, discussion, debate, religious discourse; **masalo badan bannu iss ku habanai**, we had a great discussion.

masbah, *m.n.*, altar.—*hi.*

ma'shar, *m.n.*, lesson.—*ki.*

maskah, *f.n.*, brain.—*di.*

masibo, *f.n.*, misfortune.

masso, or **monso**, *f.n.*, a kind of big lizard. (Somals say that this lizard bleats as a young lamb and so deceives the ewe, drinks her milk, and some say also that it kills the young lamb.)

masruf, *see musruf.*

masug, *m.n.*, miser (avaricious man).—*gi*, —*yo.*

matan, *m.n.*, twin (*m.*).—*ki.*

matan, *f.n.*, twin (*f.*).—*ti.*

mathal, *m.n.*, allegory, fable, apologue.—*ki.*

mati, *coll.f.n.*, children, boys, cattle, sheep, all that cannot go to fight.—*di*; **mati o dan kalaya o wihina gashan had kaihi halka u so baha**, come all ye people and beasts which are unable to bear a shield and stand here by my side.

maujad, *f.n.*, flux, wave.—*di.*

maulid, or **mowlid**, *m.n.*, prayer for the dead.—*ki.*

maya, *ad.*, no (in this word *y* is pronounced in a manner which can be learnt only from a native).

mayad, *f.n.*, tide.—*di.*

mayai, or **ma'ai**, *m.n.*, rain (lasting one).—*hi.*

me and **meyai?** *ad.*, where? (*m.*); **ninki me?** where is the man? **dibigi Meyai?** where is the ox?

medai? *ad.*, where? (*fem.*), ho-yadisi **medai?** where is his mother?

mel, *f.n.*, place.—*shi.*

meshán, **meshá**, *ad.*, here.

meshás, *ad.*, there.

mesha, or **mesho**, *ad.*, there, yonder.

melma? *ad.*, where?

mel walba, or **mel kasta**, *ad.*, everywhere, wherever.

la mel noho, *v.tr.*, hold with (one), side with, take the part of.

meigag, *m.n.*, tree having a black bark.

mer, *v.tr.*, go round.

meri, or **mermeri**, *v.c.*, make him go round.

meraiso, *v.r.*, go (yon) round.

mersan, *a.*, round, around.

mersanaw, *v.att.*, stand, be about, around.

mereg, or **murug**, *m.n.*, entanglement.—*gi.*

iss ku mérgi, or **iss ku méreg** *v.i.*, be entangled.

mergi, *m.n.*, muscles.—*gi.*

mera, *m.n.*, camel's hide.—*hi.*

merid, or **mirid**, *m.n.*, rust.

messego and **massego**, *f.n.*, grain (perhaps wheat).

mid, *num.*, one, single.—*ki* (*m.*), —*di* (*f.*).

mid kaleh, *num.*, another.

midka, —*ki kaleh*, *num.*, the other one (*m.*).

midda, —*di kaleh*, *num.*, the other one (*f.*).

midmid, *num.distr.*, one by one.

midla, *num.*, less one.

iss ku mid, *a.*, alike, equal.
kala mid, or *iss ku mid maaha*,
a., unlike, unequal, different,
 or not alike; *wa kala mid*;
labadatan ulod wa kala mid,
 or *iss ku mid maaha*, these
 two sticks are not alike.

kala mid, *f.n.*, variety.—*di*;
ubah kalamidda or *ubahyada*
kalamiddoda yab bai haban,
 the variety of flowers is won-
 derful.

midna, *a.*, neither (either), none;
inamada middina wah ma
barto, none of the boys learns.
mid, *m.n.*, fruit.—*ki*.

midab, *m.n.*, colour, figure, quality,
 shape, form, sample.—*ki*.
midab u yel, *v.tr.*, figure, shape,
 &c.

midan (seems to be) a mixture;
dahdarka dawadisu wa biyo
midan, or *wa wabayo midan*,
 the medicine of the doctor is
 pure water, or is pure poison.

midgan, *m.n.*, name of a Somali
 low caste.—*ki*; *midgo* (*plur.*),
midgayal (*int. plur.*). Mid-
 gans make bows, arrows, saddles,
 spoons ...; they also possess the
 secret for the preparation of the
wabayo, poison for arrows.
 They form, so to speak, a sepa-
 rate caste, never touching the
 things of the other Somals, nor
 do others eat or drink from the
 vessel of a Midgan. Some cere-
 monies, e.g., the circumcision
 of girls, can be performed only
 by a Midgan woman.

midhin, *m.n.*, stone used for
 grinding the curry-stuff.—*ki*.
mididin, *m.n.*, attendant, servant.
 —*ki*.

midig, *f.n.*, right hand.—*ti*.
midigta, *ad.*, to the right.

mih, *m.n.*, thread taken from the
 loin-cloth; they use this thread
 for sewing.—*hi*.

mi'i, *f.n.*, eye-tooth, tusk.—*di*.
milei', *m.n.*, heat and brightness
 of the sun.—*hi*.

miliḥ, *m.n.*, salt.—*hi*.

min, *m.n.*, bag of dates.—*ki*;
min gohi, half a bag.

min, *a.*, each.

mindah, *a.*, perhaps. This word
 means probability, uncertainty.
 When asking for a thing and
 they are not sure it belongs to
 them, they use this word with
 the verb in the inter. negative
 form: *mindah kaigi ma aha?*
 is it not mine? *maya*, *ma aha*,
 no, it is not yours.

mindi, *f.n.*, knife.—*di*.

mindi i'risdab, disease (in the
 belly) of sheep; they burn
 them near the navel, otherwise
 they would soon die.

minfīḥ, *f.n.*, broom.—*di*.

minid, *m.n.*, minute.—*ki*, —*yo*.

minshar, *m.n.*, saw.—*ki*.

mir, *v.tr.*, clear, cleanse, filter;
biyaha mir, clear, filter the
 water.

miran, *a.v.*, clear, cleansed.

miran, *v.imp.*, be clear; *wai*
mirmi, it will be clear.

miri, *f.n.*, sum given monthly to

the Somali chiefs and their tribes.—di; miridi na si la-'agtu bannu donaina, give us our monthly money, we are in want of it.

mirr, *m.n.*, grazing of horses at night.—ki, —ti.

so mirr, *v.i.*, graze the horses.

mis, *m.n.*, table.—ki.

mis (*pron. miz*), *v.tr.*, weigh.

misan, *m.n.*, weight, scales, balance.—ki.

misan, *v.tr.*, weigh ; misama, wan misami.

misana, or **misna**, *ad.*, again.

miskin, *m.n.*, beggar.—ki ; masakin (*plur.*).

mismar, or **musmar**, *m.n.*, nail.—ki.

musmar, *v.tr.*, nail.

mise, **mase**, *ama* or *amase*, *conj.*, or, else.

missig, *f.n.*, haunch.—ti.

miyi, *m.n.*, desert, jungle, country.—gi. This word, even when definite, is often used without the article.

miyid, *m.n.*, *pl.* and *s.*, corpse (used for men only).—ki.

miyir, *m.n.*, intellect, reason, prudence, fancy.—ki.

miyirsan, *a.*, wise, prudent.

miyirla, *a.*, stupid, foolish.

miyirlaan, *f.n.*, stupidity, foolishness.—ti.

miyir hab, *v.i.*, be prudent, reasonable.

miyir haba, *a.*, intelligent, prudent.

mod, *v.i.*, think, appear.

wah la mod, *v.imp.*, seem, appear; hadi an Adan tago, or u ko'o runba wahba la modi, if I go to Aden, truth will appear.

mod, *m.n.*, merchandise, property.—ki.

mog, **moga**, *a.*, negligent, ignorant (they call a man so who does not know news which everybody knows ; this word must be a contraction of ma ogain, I did not know).

moji (contraction of ma ogi), I do not know.

mohoar madow, *m.n.*, *B. Carterii* frankincense tree.—gi.

moharad, *f.n.*, *Boswellia Bhan Dajiana* frankincense tree.—di.

mos, *v.i.*, heap, pile up the sand around the hut to preserve it from the water.

mos, *m.n.*, bank or hill made around the hut.—ki.

mot! *int.*, salutation given when on horseback, to a king, a chief, a governor ; exclamation for inciting the horse, and to continue a song.

moyai, or **moya**, *m.n.*, wooden mortar.—hi.

moyaitumai, *m.n.*, pestle, stamper.

mu ? ad., why ? mu dar i keno ? why does he not bring me a coat ?

mu, *m.n.*, time.—gi.

muadin, *m.n.*, muezzin.—ki.

mu'alim, *m.n.*, schoolmaster.—ki.

mud, *v.tr.*, prick, sting, stitch.

mudnин, *f.n.*, pricking, stitching.

muda', *m.n.*, fork.—**hi**, —**yo**.
The Somali fork has only one prong, it is used as a bodkin in sewing.

muda'i, *m.n.*, plaintiff.—**gi**.

mudali, *f.n.*, defendant.—**di**.

muđal, *m.n.*, miser, hard-hearted man.—**ki**.

muda'nyo, or **mida'nyo**, *f.n.*, kind of tree and its berry.

mudad, *f.n.*, period of time.—**di** (some tribes say, **madal**.—**ki**).

mudakar, *m.n.*, adult, young man.—**ki**.

mudāya', *m.n.*, spendthrift.—**hi**, —**yo**.

mudayo, or **murayo**, *f.n.*, gum tree and its fruit.

mudhi, *v.tr.*, strip off, skin.

mudso, *v.tr.*, suck (fruits, sweets, &c.).

mufo, *f.n.*, oven, hearth, furnace.

mufai, *v.tr.*, bake.

mufta, *m.n.*, key.—**hi**.

mugi, or **mugis**, half (a glass, a pot, a boiler); **hadub 'anaha mugi i ken**, bring me half a vessel of milk.

muħuyo, or **muħayo**, *f.n.*, grandmother.

muħ, *m.n.*, discovery, vision, sight, appearance.

muħad, or **muħasho**, *f.n.*, apparition, appearance, vision (the thing seen).—**ki**, —**di**.

muħo, *v.i.*, appear, seem; **muħda**, **wan muħan**; **u muħo**, appear to him; **wa i, ku, u, no, idin muħata**, it appears, seems to me, thee, him, us, you; **wa**

muħda or **muħata**, it is visible, apparent, evident, explained; **runta wa muħata**, the truth is evident.

muħalħalah, *m.n.*, impostor.—**hi**.

muħbasad, *f.n.*, unleavened bread (as Arabs and Somals eat).—**di**.

muħmad, *f.n.*, fresh meat cut into pieces, dried in the sun, and afterwards fried with ghee and served in the **hubo**.

muħuni, *v.tr.*, force, oblige, impel.

muħuno, *f.n.*, violence, extortion, compelling.

muħur, *v.i.*, dive.

muħuri, *v.i.*, duck, bathe.

muħurasho, *f.n.*, bath.

muji, *v.tr.*, expose for sale, display, show, point, explain; **i, u, no muji**, explain to me, him, us; **darka i muji**, show the clothes to me.

mujnin, or **mujis**, *f.n.*, exposure of goods, explanation.—**ti**, or —**ki**.

mūmin, *m.n.*, believer.—**ki**; **nin muminah**, a believer.

murayad, *f.n.*, looking-glass, mirror.—**di**.

murku'i, *v.tr.*, cause to sprain.

murko'o, *v.r.*, sprain yourself (in sliding ...).

murkuasho, *f.n.*, sprain, strain, bruise.

murjan, *f.n.*, coral.—**ti** (the red kind, with which they make collars, bracelets ...).

murjo', or **mujo'**, *m.n.*, infant.—**hi**.

murud, *m.n.*, sauce remaining in the plate or boiler.—**ki**.

murdi, *v.i.*, take with the forefinger the remains of sauce or food in a kettle or dish and lick it up.

murdiso, or **murudsato**, or **mu-ruksato**, *f.n.*, forefinger.

muruh, *m.n.*, calf (of the leg), thick part of the arm.—*hi*.

murwad, *f.n.*, esteem, respect.—*di*.

murwad, *v.tr.*, esteem, respect.

mus, *m.n.*, razor.—*ki*

musanow, *v.i.*, lament, ery, calling for the tribe (*tolai!* *tolai!*); **musanowba**, *wan musanowbi*. This verb is only used when speaking of men.

mushaharo, *f.n.*, wages.

(*baya*) **mushtari**, trader, merchant (*see baya* ...).

mushrik, *m.n.*, two associates, partners; **mushriggi**, the (generally Somals will use *dawo*).

muslim, *m.n.*, Mohamedan.—*ki*.

musruf, or **masruf**, *m.n.*, food which a father procures for his family.—*ki*.

musruf, or **masruf**, *v.i.*, feed your family.

N.

na, *pers.prn.*, us; **naga**, from us; **no**, to us; **nogu**, by or near us.

na, *ad.*, also.

na! *int.* of calling; **na hoi!** ho woman! **na ya Fadumo!** or

na ya hoi! a father at a distance from his daughter Fatma will so call her.

na', *v.tr.*, abandon, hate, reject, be disgusted; **wan ni'i**.

ne'ban, *f.n.*, hatred.—*ti*.

ne'baw, *v.tr.*, hate; **wa iss ne'b-yihin**, they hate each other; **wa iss.na'bnahai**, we hate each other.

na'alad or **na'lad**, some also say **na'adal** or **na'dal**.—*shi*, curse, bad, injurious word; **Allah ku na'lado**, may God curse you; **Ebbahai na'laddisu ha kugu dādo**, may God's curse (or malediction) fall upon you.

na'dal, *v.tr.*, curse.

na'al, *m.n.*, horse-shoe, the thick piece of leather they nail to the heel of the sandals when they are stitched.—*ki*.

nabad, *f.n.*, accord, conciliation, good news, peace.—*di*, **nabdo** (*plur.*); **nabad gala** (*plur.*), enter, be in peace; **nabad gelyo**, good-bye, farewell; **nabad hab**, be safe; **nabad hado**, **hata**, make truce; **Badri ma nabad ba?** is there peace, Father? **ha**, **wa nabad**, yes, there is peace (common salutation); **war ya Warsamow!** **nabad** or **nabaddi ma jirta?** oh! Warsama, is there peace? **ha**, **Ilah mahadi**, yes, thanks to God.

nabdi, *v.tr.*, pacify.

nabar, *m.n.*, blow, hurt, scar, stroke, wound.—*ki*, —*yo*.

nad, *m.n.*, leathern bucket used for watering cattle.

nadi, *m.n.*, a tree (in the jungle) of which they make their riding whips.—*gi*.

nadif, *f.n.*, cleanliness.—*ti*.
nadifi, or *nadif ka dig*, *v.tr.*, make clean.

nadifah, *a.*, clean.

nadur, *f.n.*, slime, lime.—*ti*.

naf, *f.n.*, soul, life.—*ti*; *nafi ma ku jirto*, there is no life (a doctor says so when he declares that someone is dead).

nafta ka had, *v.tr.*, kill; *nafti wa ku wareigaisa*, he is in agony.
naftu ha ka bahdo, *v.i.*, agonize.
nafo, *a.* and *m.n.*, lifelessness.—*ahi*; *adinká nafahaah go*, cut off that lifeless member; *lug-taidi nafahaahaid*, my lifeless leg; *ga'antisu wa nafo*, his arm is lifeless.

naf, *reflex.pers.prn.*, inflected with *poss.prn.*; *naftada u shahaiso*, work for yourself; *naftaidan u shahista*, I work for myself.

nag, *f.n.*, woman, wife.—*ti*.

nagnimo, *f.n.*, womanhood.

näh, *v.i.*, become fat.

nähsan, *a.v.*, fat; *ninki nah-sana*, the fat man.

nähi, *v.tr.*, fatten.

nah, *v.i.*, start, shrink, be as-

tounded, stunned; *wan nihi*.

nihi (with *kaga*), *v.tr.*, stun, as-tound, startle, affright, alarm; *wan kaga nehin shekagaiga kaga nihin*, my story will astound him.

nahadin, *f.n.*, astonishment, grief felt on receiving the news of some heavy loss, starting, shrinking.—*ti*.

nah, *v.i.*, be merciful, charitable; *wan nihi*; *iga nah*, be merciful to me.

nahadin, *f.n.*, clemency, charity, mercy, pity.—*ti*.

naharis, *f.n.*, mercy, pity (especially attributed to God).

naharis (with *u*), *v.i.*, have mercy; *no nahariso*, have mercy on us.

nahariska, *a.*, unkind, or *naharisba ma yahan*, who does not know pity.

nahas, *f.n.*, brass, copper.—*ti*.

nahwi, *m.n.*, grammar.—*gi*.

nah, *v.tr.*, read; *wan nihi*.

nahso, *v.r.*, read for yourself.

nahuda, *m.n.*, captain (of a ship, a bungalow).—*hi*.

nahwa, *a.v.*, chosen; *mid nah-waah i ken*, bring me a chosen fruit.

nahai (with *ka*), *v.tr.*, choose for me.

ka nahaiso, *v.tr.*, choose.

najar, carpenter (*see nijar*).

nail, *f.n.*, she-lamb.

nana, *m.n.*, sweets, sugar-plums, &c.—*hi*.

nanaïs, *f.n.*, epithet, nickname.—*ti*.

nar, *f.n.*, hell.—*ti*; *dabka narta*, hell-fire.

narjin, *narajin*, or *narjil*, *f.n.*, cocoa-nut.—*ti*.

nas, *m.n.*, breast (of women), bosom (for both sexes).—*ki*.

na'ss, *m.n.*, blockhead, stupid, foolish, simpleton.—**ki**, —**yo**.

nasab, *m.n.*, a generous man (giving willingly).—**ki**.

nasab, *m.n.*, pedigree (of horses only).—**ki**.

nasi, *v.c.*, make him rest.

naso, *v.i.*, rest, take rest.

nasad, or **nasasho**, *m.n.*, rest, nap.—**ki**, —**di**.

nasib, *m.n.*, luck.—**ki**; **Abdi wa hof nasib hun**, Abdi is a person of bad luck.

nashug, *m.n.*, quid, snuff.—**gi**.

so nawil, *v.tr.*, give, deliver, bring the cargo from the ship; **ka nawil hebta**, bring the cargo from the shore.

si nawil, *v.i.*, carry your cargo to the ship.

ne'au, *f.n.*, air, breeze.—**di**; **ne'auda an u bahno**, let us go in the air, breeze.

ne'awi, *v.tr.*, aerate.

nebi, *m.n.*, prophet, saint.—**gi**.

nef, *m.n.*, animal, quadruped.—**ki**.

neif, *f.n.*, breath.—**ti**.

neifso, *v.i.*, breathe.

nejis, *a.* and *m.n.*, cunning.—**ki**, —**yo**. This word is also sometimes used for immodest, immoral.

nejisnimo, *f.n.*, cunningness.

nidar, *v.i.*, vow; **nidra**, *wan nidri*.

nijar, or **najar**, *m.n.*, carpenter.—**ki**.

nijas, or **nejis**.—**ki**, *f.n.*, filthiness.—**ti**; **nin nijasah**, a filthy man.

nimmer, *m.n.*, Arabic name of the leopard.

nin, *m.n.*, man.—**ki**.

nin ūn, somebody, any man; **nin ūn igu yed**, call me a man, somebody.

ninnimo, *f.n.*, manhood.

nin rerod, *m.n.*, foreigner; **ninki rerod**, the foreigner (only women and children use this word for foreigner).

nirig, *m.n.*, young camel.—**gi**;

nirgo (*plur.*).

nobad, or **nobiad**, *f.n.*, tower.—**di**; **nobad fol marodi laga s Maiyai**, a tower of ivory.

noho, *v.i.*, go baek, happen, occur; **nohda**, *wan nohon*; **wahhai nohotai**, it happened.

so noho, *v.i.*, come back, return; **la —**, go back with it; **la so —**, come back with it.

so nohod, *m.n.*, return.—**ki**.

nol, *a.*, living, existing; **beir nol**, a living tree.

nolai, *v.tr.*, animate, resuscitate.

nolaw, *v.i.*, revive.

nolan, *f.n.*, life.—**ti**; **nolanta ahiro**, the next life (next world).

nug, *v.tr.*, absorb, suck (especially used for children).

nuji, *v.tr.*, make him suck; **inan ka naska nuji**, make the child suck.

'ana **nujis**, *m.n.*, lactation.—**ki**.

nugail, *m.n.*, cows which must be watered immediately after having been milked.

dega nugul, *a.*, obedient.

dega nuglow, *v.i.*, be obedient.
dega nuglan, or **dega nugail**.—
 ki, obedience.

nugul, *m.n.*, shivering man.
nurad, *f.n.*, lime, mortar, chunam.
nusked, *nisked*, or **neski**, balf.

O.

6 (used as a *dem.prn.* with its appropriate consonant), yon, yonder.

o, *conj.*, and. Contraction of **iyo**; it is used for joining sentences and parts of sentences: **abbahá iyo hoyadá ba yimadai o na la fadistai**, your father and mother came and remained with us.

ōd, *v.tr.*, obstruct, make a fence, an enclosure.

ōd, *f.n.*, hedge, fence, enclosure made of trees cut in the jungle.—di.

ōdan, *a.v.*, shut, obstructed; **dauga wa ōdanyahai**, the road is obstructed.

o'd, *m.n.*, voice.—ki.

odai, *m.n.*, old man.—gi.

odo (*root*, not used in the imperative mood, they commonly use **deh**), say, tell; **wan odan**, I will say, tell.

odrogad, *m.n.*, a small distance (a ramble, a walk).—ki.

ofai, *f.n.*, sea-gull.—di.

ofno, *m.n.*, coupling of neat cattle; **wa oftai**, she has been covered.

ōg, *f.n.*, fire (of houses being burnt).—ti; **dai ōgta magaladi ka bahaisa**, look! the fire in the town is extending.

og (*root*), *v.*, know; **wa la ogyahai**, it is known; **ya og?** or **ya yahan?** who knows.

ogow, *v.tr.*, know, beware of, remind; **wahhas ād u ogow** (some say) **wahhas ād u oho**, be well aware of, remind well; iss —, take care of yourself.

ogan, *a.*, wilfully, expressly; **ogan ban u falai**, I did that wilfully.

ogaisi, *v.tr.*, communicate, let him know, tell, remind, acquaint, discover; **i, no ogaisi**, tell me, us.

oggol, *m.n.*, will, willing, knowing, complying.—ki.

oggolai, *v.i.*, assent, consent.

oggolaisi, *v.c.*, make him consent.

oggolan, *f.n.*, acceptance, compliance, knowledge animals have of those who feed them and that of small children for their parents.—ti.

iss oggolan, *f.n.*, accordance, agreement with.—ti.

oggolaw, *v.i.*, accept, comply, be willing; **nefkasi wa i oggolayahai**, that animal knows me; **nef oggol**, a tame animal.

ohon (for **ohaw**), *v.tr.*, know; **wa la yahan**, it is known; **ninkas ād lo yahan i so kahai**, lead

that well-known man to me
(some use the Arabic word
ma'ruf, well known ; **ninki**
ma'rufkaaha iga yed, call me
the well-known man).

ohon, *f.n.*, knowledge, science.—
ti.

ohonlaan, *f.n.*, ignorance.—
ti.

ohonin, *m.n.*, acquaintance.—
ki, —
yo.

ohonsi, *v.c.*, make him know, be
acquainted with.

ohonso, *v.tr.*, get acquainted with.

ohli, *m.n.*, bag.—
gi.

oi, *v.i.*, cry, weep ; **oiya**, **wan**
oiyi ; **mahal ruhba qiyaya**,
hear ! a spirit crying.

kaga oi, *v.c.*, make him cry.

oin, *f.n.*, sigh, cry, weeping.—
ti.

oll, *v.i.*, be lying, remain quie-
scent, live.

oll, *m.n.*, adversary, army, enemy.
—
ki; **'oll ahada**, be enemies ;
'oll bainu nahai, we are ene-
mies ; **wa 'oll**, or **wa iss u 'oll**,
they are enemies.

ollow (with *la*), *v.i.*, become ene-
mies with ; — **'olloba**, become
(yc) enemies ; **wai 'ollobi**, they
will become enemies.

ollad, *f.n.*, enmity, dispute, feud,
revenge, vengeance.—
di,

olladi, *v.i.*, revenge, take ven-
geance.

olol, *v.i.*, growl ; **gelu wa olola**,
the camel growls.

olol, or **olul**, *m.n.*, flame, blaze.—
ki, —
yo.

ololi, *v.tr.*, inflame, light ; **dabka**
ololi, light the fire.

on, *m.n.*, thirst.—
ki.

omanaw, *v.att.*, be thirsty ; **iss**
on tir, or **iss harad tir**, quench
your thirst.

onkod, *m.n.*, thunder.—
ki, —
yo.

'o'ob, *m.n.*, hole between two
hides covering a Somali hut in
which they can place or con-
ceal something.—
ki.

orgi, *m.n.*, he-goat.—
gi.

orjujun, *m.n.*, cripple.—
ki ; **or-**
jujun ban aha, I was a cripple.

orod, *v.i.*, run ; **orda**, **wan ordi** ;
— **o tag**, go away ; **so** —, come
quickly.

orod, *m.n.*, running, speed.—
ki.

orr, *m.n.*, cry, shout.

orti, *v.i.*, cry, shout.

osob, *m.n.*, spring, verdure.—
ki ;
miyi wa osob, the jungle is
verdant.

owlaled, *a.*, neutral tint, green.

owlan, *a.*, brown, reddish.

ow (*see yohow*), *affix meaning*
you ; **abbihisow kalai**, you,
his father, come ; **abbahaiov**
kalai, you, my father, come.

R.

ra', *v.tr.*, accompany, go along
with ; **iss** —, go together ;
wainu iss ra'i, we go together ;
so —, come with him.

rib, *v.tr.*, wish ; **mahad rabta ?**
“hat do you wish ?”

rabsi, *m.n.*, chewing.—
gi.

rábsó, *v.tr.*, chew ; mahad rabsa-naisa ? what are you chewing ? rabrad, or rarad, *f.n.*, coffin, bier.—di.

rabuh, Wednesday (*see arbaha*). rad, *m.n.*, footstep, trace.—ki ; rad go, lose the trace ; so rad goiyai.

radi, *v.tr.*, follow, trace, track.

radis, *m.n.*, follower —ki.

rad gur, a man who traces another ; radkisa gur, trace him ; radkayaga gur, follow our tracks.

ra'do, *f.n.*, pursuit (of enemies, robbers).

ra'dai, *v.tr.*, pursue.

ra'da reb, *f.n.*, those who remain behind to resist the pursuers.—ti.

radah, or rahad, *v.tr.*, grind ; radha, wan radhi.

radi, *a.*, wishing, willing ; radi ban ku ahai, I am willing.

raf, *m.n.*, sheep's or goat's hoof (for one separately).—ki.

rag, *m.n.*, masculine sex, men.—gi (when this word is taken in a general sense, they say ragi, men, people).

nin ragah, a brave man, fearing God and telling the truth.

ragnimo, *f.n.*, magnaminity, men, mankind.

rāg, *v.i.*, delay, be late, long ; mahad ku rāgtai ? why have you been so late ?

rāgsan, *a.v.*, late.

rājī, *v.tr.*, adjourn, delay.

rāgnin, *f.n.*, delay, slowness.—ti.

rag'ad, *m.n.*, at the finishing of the Mussulman prayers, when on their knees, they touch the ground with their heads, and this stooping is called rag'ad. In the morning they have two rag'adod, at noon four, and at about 3 or 4 p.m. four ; after sunset they have three rag'adod, at ishai (about 7 p.m.) four.

rah, *m.n.*, frog, toad.—hi.

raha, raho, or rahad, *f.n.*, contentment, plentitude of satisfaction, happiness.—di ; rahad ban ku haista, or rahaddi ban haista, I have the happiness ; raho yu ku jira, he is in happiness ; nin Ebbahai raho u aburai, God has created man for happiness.

rahaisi, *v.c.*, cause him to be satisfied.

rahaisan, *a.v.*, happy.

rahaiso, *v.i.*, be satisfied ; ra haista, wan rahaisan.

rahmad, *f.n.*, merey, charity.—di.

rahim, *m.n.*, charitable man.—ki (nin rahimah is also used).

rahan, *v.tr.*, pawn (give as security) ; rahma, wan rahmi.

rahmad, *f.n.*, pawn, security.—di.

rahan, *f.n.*, flock of quadrupeds, assembly of men.—ti ; rahanti meshi bal inai jogto dai, look if there is an assembly of men.

rah, *v.i.*, bend, stoop for drinking water, lap.

- rah**, *f.n.*, corpse, cadaver.—*di*.
- rakāb**, *m.n.*, passenger.—*ki*.
- rakab**, or **rakakab**, *m.n.*, stirrup, brave man, warrior.—*ki*, —*yo*.
- rako'**, *f.n.*, a profound inclination made in praying.—*di*.
- rako'**, *v.i.*, make a profound inclination.
- rai** and **rairai**, *v.i.*, rejoice, cheer; *iss ka* —, be glad, rejoice.
- rairaisi**, *v.tr.*, cheer, rejoice ; *kaga* —, make him rejoice.
- rain**, *f.n.*, joy, gladness.—*ti*.
- rais**, *m.n.*, barber, shaver.—*ki*.
- raīs**, *m.n.*, wet land, wet soil found in digging and turning over the ground.—*ki*.
- ra'is**, *m.n.*, prime, the first.—*ki*.
- ra'is magado**, *f.n.*, bridge of the foot, sole.
- rajai**, *m.n.*, orphan.—*gi* (used especially for one bereaved of mother).
- ramash**, *m.n.*, fertile place, covered with grass (well watered).—*ki*.
- ran**, *f.n.*, ringlet of hair.—*ti* ; **rantayuhudda**, the curl of hair the Jews have on each side.
- rani**, *f.n.*, queen at cards.—*di*.
- raniyad**, *f.n.*, queen (*see mali-kad*).—*di*.
- ranji**, *m.n.*, colour.—*gi*.
- ranji**, *v.tr.*, paint ; **wan ranjiyi**.
- rár**, *v.tr.*, load.
- rár**, *m.n.*, load.—*ki*.
- ráran**, *a.v.*, laden.
- rár**, *f.n.*, room (in a house), a place upon a tree where robbers hide the stolen things.—*ti*.
- rár**, *v.i.*, prepare a place in a house, on a tree
- rāran**, *a.v.*, ready, prepared ; **meshā wa rarantahai**, the place is ready, prepared.
- rarab**, *f.n.*, hand-barrow used for carrying dead bodies.—*ti*.
- raran**, *m.n.*, embers, sand heated by the sun.—*ki*.
- ras** and **ras gura**, *m.n.*, ant-hill (of **hudanjo**).—*ki*, —*gi*.
- rasās**, *f.n.*, lead.—*ti*.
- rash**, *m.n.*, shot.—*ki*.
- rásai**, *m.n.*, cape.—*gi*.
- rásai**, *v.tr.*, heap up, accumulate.
- rasáisan**, *a.v.*, accumulated.
- rásais**, *m.n.*, accumulation.—*ki*.
- rásul**, *m.n.*, apostle.—*ki*.
- rāti**, *m.n.*, he-camel.—*gi*.
- rawi**, *m.n.*, wealthy.—*gi* ; *nin rawiah*, a wealthy man.
- reb**, *v.tr.*, leave, lay aside, away ; **wan kugu rebi**, I will leave it for you ; **ku reb**, leave out.
- rer**, *m.n.*, assemblage of Somali huts within an enclosure, village, family.—*ki* ; **rer kani wa rerma** ? or **rer ma tihin** ? or **war ! rerku wa rerma** ? whose **rer** is this ? A Somal in the jungle, wishing to speak politely to the inhabitants of a **rer** he does not know, asks one of the above three questions.
- rer miyi**, *m.n.*, a countryman.—*gi*.
- rer magala**, *f.n.*, people of a town.—*di*.
- ri**, *f.n.*, she-goat.—*di*.
- riyo**, *m.n.*, goat (general name).—*hi*.

riyod, or **riyo**, *m.n.*, dream.—**ki**; **wa riyod**, it is a dream.

riyo, *v.i.*, dream.

rial, *m.n.*, thaler, dollar.—**ki** (*see harshi*).

rid, *v.tr.*, pitch, throw, upset; **ku** —, put in, throw in, aim at; **wan ku ridai o la wahyai**, I aimed at it and missed it; **kaga** —, shoot; **waraba madahha kaga rid**, shoot that hyena in the head; **ka** —, conduct.

rif, *v.tr.*, plume or pluck (a bird, a fowl).

rifii, *m.n.*, a bold and headstrong man.—**hi**.

rifikal, *m.n.*, a bold man, taking the part or party of the **rifai**.

rih, *v.tr.*, push, shove.

rih, *m.n.*, push, pushing.—**hi**.

rimai', or **rimai'**, fraction $\frac{1}{8}$.

rimai, *m.n.*, matrix, womb.—**gi**. This word is not habitually used in speaking of women, although it is the true word for matrix.

rob, *m.n.*, rain.—**ki**; **biyahi 'arada rogai**, deluge.

rodol, *m.n.*, pound (weight).—**ki**.

rog, *v.tr.*, reverse, turn, set upside down, spill, take ashore, land; **war alabadada rog**, land your goods; **so** —, bring ashore.

régan, *a.v.*, upside down; **distigi wa roganyahai**, the kettle is upside down.

rogan, *v.i.*, be troubled; **wan rogmi**.

régmo, *v.i.*, be set upside down; **kolka duniđu rógmato**, when the world will be set upside down, or destroyed.

rognin, *f.n.*, abashment, spoliation, landing.—**ti**.

rón, *a.*, good, generous; **wa ron**, it is good; **ka ron tahai**, it is better than, or it is more; **Yusuf Musa ka ron**, Joseph is better than Moses; **ina ka ahli ron**, he is more intelligent than we are.

ror, *v.i.*, run, palpitate.

ror, *m.n.*, kind of lizard.—**ki**.

rúbab, *m.n.*, marsh.—**ki**, —**yo**.

rubad, *m.n.*, life.—**ki**, —**yo**.

rubad, *f.n.*, the place below the throat, just above the middle of the chest, the thyroid body, trachea.

rubiad, *f.n.*, rupee.—**di**; **rubabi** (*plur.*). In counting, Somals employ the contraction **rubod**, instead of **rubiadod**.

rubi, *m.n.*, 1 shilling, 8 annas.

rug, *f.n.*, abode, dwelling, residence, tent.—**ti**.

rugajso, *v.i.*, live, dwell.

rüg, *m.n.*, knee, callousness of the knees.—**gi**, —**yo**.

rug, *v.tr.*, break the bone in gnawing it.

ruh and **ruhruh**, *v.tr.*, shake, swing.

ruho, *v.i.*, be shaken, tossed; **dabaishi ya i ruhdai**, I was tossed by the wind.

ruhan, *a.v.*, shaken, tossed.

ruhnin, *f.n.*, shake, shaking.—**ti**.

ruhan, *v.p.*, be crushed down, downcast, exhausted ; **ruhma**, **wan ruhmi**; **wa si ruhmi**, I shall be exhausted (in going); **wa so ruhmai**, I was exhausted in coming.

ruhsad, *f.n.*, permission.—**di** ; **ruhsad i si**, give me permission. **rukún**, *m.n.*, leg (of a chair, a table, a bed).—**ki**.

ráji, *v.tr.*, eradicate, uproot: **rújin**, or **rújis**, *f.n.*, eradication.—**ti**, —**ki**.

rum, Turkey. **rumi**, *m.n.*, Turk.—**gi**. **rumai**, *m.n.*, toothbrush, tooth-stick.—**gi**.

run, *f.n.*, truth, certainty.—**ti** ; **wa run**, **wa runtis**, **wa runted**, **wa runtod**, it is true.

rumai, *v.tr.*, ascertain, confirm the truth.

rumaiso, *v.tr.*, believe, take the truth for certain.

rumaisad, *m.n.*, belief.—**ki**.

rushai, *v.i.*, besprinkle water in front of the house after sweeping in order to get fresh air ; **u rushai**, water for him. **rushaiso**, *v.r.*, water for yourself.

S, Sh.

sā, contr. for **sida**, so ; war ! **sā fal**, oh ! do so ; **sā berri an falo**, let me do so to-morrow. **sa** (*root*), meaning a portion of

time ; **saka**, this morning ; **sa dambe**, the day after to-morrow ; **sakub**, or **sakun**, the day after the day after to-morrow.

sa', *m.n.*, cow ; **sa'ha**, **si'hi**, the cow ; **sa'yaw**, cows (*plur.*).

sa'ab, *m.n.*, Somali dance (men and women dance together striking their hands), palm of the hand ; **sa'abka ku 'un**, eat with the hand.

sa'ad, *f.n.*, hour, clock, watch.—**di** ; **sa'ad badked**, half-an-hour.

sáb, *f.n.*, general name given to the three Somali castes, Tumal, Midgan, Yibir; **Tumal wa sáb**.

sáb, *m.n.*, light wooden basket-work surrounding the jars of ghee and butter, lid used for a **deri**, or **disti**.

sabab, *f.n.*, cause, reason, risk (success as well as failure is called **sabab**).—**ti** ; **wahhas sababtisi mahai ahaid ?** what was the cause of that ? **sababti wahhai ahaid**, the cause was that.

sabab, *v.tr.*, risk ; **la'agtada wahha ku sabab**, risk your money in that affair.

sababo, *v.i.*, adventure, dare.

sabai, *v.i.*, float ; **miyidku wa sabainaya**, the corpse is floating.

sabais, *m.n.*, floating.—**ki**.

sabbar, *m.n.*, food.—**ki**.

sabbar, *v.tr.*, feed, nourish.

sabbaro, *v.tr.*, feed, maintain (your children).

sabkah, or **sadkah**, *f.n.*, fruit wrapped up in a pod or husk covered with prickles.—*di*.

sabein, *f.n.*, she-lamb.—*ti*.

sábir, *m.n.*, patience, perseverance.—*ki* (*see samir*).

sabo, *f.n.*, wet place becoming muddy by the trampling of camels, clean place made dirty, contagious sickness.—*di*.

sabol, *m.n.*, poor man or woman having just what is necessary for a living; **nin**, **nag sabolah**, a poor man, woman; **ninki sabolkaaha**, **nagti sabolkaahaid**, the poor man, woman.

sabti, *f.n.*, Saturday.—*di*.

sabur, *m.n.*, psalms.—*ki*.

sadaho! *int.*, cry of the poor when asking for alms.

sadahad, *f.n.*, alms.—*di*; **sadahad ban ku sin**, I will give you alms.

sadahadai (with *ku*), *v.tr.*, give alms.

sadahaiso, *v.r.*, give alms (for yourself, for your good).

sadar, *m.n.*, row, line.—*ki*; **sadar u jogsada**, arrange yourself, sit in a row, line.

sadeh, *num.*, three.—*di*; **sadeh hal ban ku lehyahai**, I have to tell you three words.

sadehad, *num.ord.*, third, thrice.

sádo, *f.n.*, privilege.

safai, *v.tr.*, clean.

safaisan, *a.v.*, clean, cleansed.

safan, or **daba safan**, *m.n.*, kind of fish.—*ki*.

safan, *f.n.*, chaps (of the heel),

especially due to walking on wet grass.—*ti*.

(*nin*) **safanleh**, *m.n.*, traveller.—*hi*; **safanlayashi ba yimadai**, the travellers have come.

sáfar, *m.n.*, caravan, journey (made with a caravan).—*ki*; **safro** (*plur.*); **annaga o safarah**, our caravan.

sáfar, *v.i.*, travel with a caravan; **safra**, **wan safri**; **safarka hore ka so häd o ka dambe ra'**, leave the first caravan and go with the second.

nin safaráh, a traveller with a caravan.

safiri, or **masifiri**, *v.tr.*, expel, banish; **la masafiri**, he is expelled.

safirsan, *a.v.*, expelled; **ninki safirsana**, the expelled man.

safifi, *m.n.*, hide adorned or embellished with rows of shells.—*gi*.

sagal, *num.*, nine.

sagalad, *num.ord.*, ninth.

sagashan, *num.*, ninety.

sagan madon, *f.n.*, nape.—*ti*.

sagaro, or **sakaro**, *f.n.*, sand antelope.

sahai, provisions either for maintenance at home or for travel.—*di*.

sahal, *v.tr.*, bless (*see sal*).

sahal, *v.tr.*, render easy, ease.

saharad, *f.n.*, wooden box, case.—*di*.

saharo, *f.n.*, fecal matters, urine.

saharo, or **saharod**, *v.i.*, purga ventrem; **so** —, go and purga ventrem.

sāheb, *m.n.*, master, sir.—**ki**.
sahib, *m.n.*, companion, friend.—
ki.
saheh, *m.n.*, signature.—**hi**.
sahima, *sehimad*, or *sihimad*,
f.n., boat.—**di**.
sah, *f.n.*, night (time of sleeping).—
di.
sah dehe, *f.n.*, midnight ; **sahda**
dehe tos, arise at midnight.
sah, *m.n.*, two annas.—**hi**.
sahaf, *m.n.*, roof.—**ki**.
sahaf, *f.n.*, woman's comb (with
ten or twelve teeth).—**ti**.
sahran, *v.i.*, be drunk ; **sahrama**,
wan **sahrami**.
(nin) **sahransan**, *a.v.*, drunk.
kaga sahrami, *v.c.*, make him,
cause him to be drunk ; **war !**
igaga sahrami, oh ! you will
make me drunk.
sakār, *m.n.*, sternum, breast-bone.—
ki.
saíd, *v.tr.*, asperse, sprinkle ; **iss**
ka —, throw ; **ku** —, sprinkle
on him, them ; **nagu saíd**, be-
sprinkle us ; **ahalka hortisa**
biyaha ku saíd, sprinkle water
in front of the house.
saím, *m.n.*, a fasting man.—**ki** ;
saimin (*plur.*).
sain, *f.n.*, hair of a horse's tail,
mane of a horse.—**ti**.
sal, *m.n.*, breech, bottom of a
vessel, foundation, groundwork.—
ki ; **salka** dig, sit down.
sal, *a.*, true ; **wa sal**, it is true ;
Eraiga Ilahhi wa sal, the word
of God is true ; **eraigasi wa**
sal, that word is true.

sâl (*see sahal*), *v.tr.*, bless.
salâd, *f.n.*, prayer.—**di**.
salah, *m.n.*, deck of a ship.—**hi**.
salah, *v.tr.*, pat, stroke, soothe,
smoothe.
salahid, *f.n.*, caress, pat, smooth-
ing.—**di**.
salalmodleh, *m.n.*, bustard (large
one).—**hi**.
salam, *v.tr.*, salute, hail.
salam, salutation, hail ! **salam ale-**
kum, salutation to a stranger.
salamad, *f.n.*, salutation, farewell
(be in safety).—**di**.
salasa, *f.n.*, Tuesday.—**di**.
salid, *f.n.*, oil.—**di**.
salib, *m.n.*, cross.—**ki**, —**yo** (*see*
iss ku talab).
sallado, *f.n.*, kind of spear.
sallah, *m.n.*, place prepared in a
boat for passengers.—**hi**.
sallan, *m.n.*, staircase, ladder.—
ki.
sâlo, *f.n.*, dung (of camels, sheep,
goats).
salol, *m.n.*, jowaree.—**ki**.
samah, *f.n.*, pardon.—**di**.
samah, *v.tr.*, pardon, forgive, ex-
cuse ; **wan samihî** ; **i samah**,
excuse me ; **issa samaha**, par-
don each other ; **manta wan**
ku samahaya e mar kaleh ha
u nohón, I pardon you to-day,
do not do it again.
samai, *v.tr.*, do, make, construct,
repair ; **dunidu wahba laga**
ma samain, the world is made
out of nothing ; **la** —, transact,
act with.
samaisan, *a.v.*, made.

samaisnaw, *v.att.*, be made.
 samaisan, *v.pass.*, be made ; sa-
 maisma, wan samaismi ; ka
 samaisma, is made of, from.
 samain, *f.n.*, making, construc-
 tion.—ti.
 samais, *m.n.*, maker of every-
 thing, constructor.—ki, —yo.
 iss ku samai, *v.tr.*, join with
 thread, rope, nail.
 iss ku samais, *m.n.*, joining ; iss
 ku samaiski, the joining.
 dar samai, *v.tr.*, weave.
 saman, *m.n.*, goods, things.—ki ;
 samanki o dan laga so rog
 markabka, all the goods have
 been brought from the ship.
 samar (with *ka*), *v.i.*, give up for
 lost (it is the word used at the
 announcement of a death).
 sa'maran, *f.n.*, nice dates.—ti.
 sambab, *m.n.*, lungs.—ki, —yo.
 sambil, *m.n.*, basket.—ki.
 samir, *m.n.*, patience, perseve-
 rance.—ki.
 samir, *v.i.*, be patient, perseve-
 ring, endure with patience ;
 samra, wan samri.
 san, *aff.*, used with wah ; wa
 wahsan, it is good, well.
 san, *m.n.*, nose.—ki ; san balla-
 dan, a flat nose.
 sanharor, *m.n.*, bridge of the
 nose.—ki.
 sanho, *f.n.*, channel of the nose,
 twang.
 sanholeh, *m.n.*, snuffer, a man
 having a twang.—hi.
 sán, *f.n.*, hide of camels and of
 neat cattle.—ti.

sânta ka bihi, *v.tr.*, skin, flay.
 sana', *m.n.*, conjuror.—hi.
 sana'ad, *f.n.*, conjuration.—di.
 sana'ho, *f.n.*, charm given to a
 sick person, or words pro-
 nounced to conjure his evil,
 bad spirits.
 sanad, *f.n.*, year.—di ; sanaddi
 hore, the past year, ago (even
 long ago) ; sanaddi dowed,
 past year (not long ago) ; sa-
 naddan so so'ota, this coming
 year.
 sanam, *m.n.*, idol.—ki, —yo.
 sanduh, *m.n.*, box, chest, trunk.
 —hi, —yo.
 sanga, or sangai, *m.n.*, stallion.
 —hi.
 sanhad, *f.n.*, noise, sound, sound
 in the desert.—di ; degaiso !
 sanhad ban mahlaya, hark !
 I hear a sound.
 kaga sanhad, *v.i.*, make a noise
 (with something).
 sanünad, *f.n.*, curry.—di.
 sár, *v.tr.*, place, put on, set on ;
 so —, bring away, make go out.
 sáran, *a.v.*, placed ; wah mel
 saran, a thing put in a place.
 sarrai, *v.i.*, be (placed) first, go
 at the head of, before ; ina-
 mada u sarrai, be the first of
 the boys ; ugu sarrai, be the
 first of all, go before ; nagu
 sarrai, go before us ; ka —,
 be over the others, command,
 sway.
 sarraisi (with ugu), *v.tr.*, appoint.
 sarsar, *v.i.*, put one over the
 other.

sara ka', *v.i.*, get up, rise.
 sara ka', *m.n.*, a getting up, resurrection.—hi.
 sár, *v.tr.*, cut, incise.
 sársar, *v.tr.*, vaccinate, cut the skin.
 sarsar, *m.n.*, vaccination, cutting of the skin.—ki. Somals have the habit of cutting the skin of their children when they are sick and especially when they are pot-bellied.
 sarmo, *f.n.*, cut, gash, incision.
 saro, *v.i.*, copulate, coire ; sarta, wan saran.
 sarab, *m.n.*, row.—ki.
 sarab (with ku), *v.tr.*, put in rows and join ; lohyada ahalka ku sarab, floor the room (cover with planks) ; alwahda sarab-keda, the flooring.
 saran, *f.n.*, groin (of the body).—ti.
 sarar and dina', fillet (the loins of a horse, an ox ...).—ti, and —hi.
 sareñ, *m.n.*, corn, flour of wheat.
 sarir, *f.n.*, bed.—ti.
 sarrah, *v.i.*, go free.
 sarrahi, *v.c.*, set free (cause to be free).
 sarrif, *m.n.*, change of money.—ki.
 sarrif, *v.tr.*, change ; rubiadda i sarrif, change me the rupee ; so —, go and change.
 sarruh, *m.n.*, bandit, highwayman.—hi.
 sasab, *v.tr.*, induce, persuade ; wa la sasabai, he is persuaded.

sasabo, *v.tr.*, flutter.
 sasab, or sasabnín, *m.n.*, persuasion, enticement.—ki, —ti.
 sawahan, *m.n.*, clamour, outcry.—ki.
 sawaheli, *m.n.*, negro, slave.—gi.
 sawir, *m.n.*, drawing, image, picture, photograph.—ki.
 sawir, *v.tr.*, draw, picture.
 sawiran, *a.v.*, pictured, reproduced in picture, photo, ...
 sayad, *m.n.*, fisherman.—ki.
 sayah, *m.n.*, dew.—hi.
 sayahsán, *a.*, dewy ; dulku wa sayahsanyahai, the earth is dewy.
 sayah, *m.n.*, goldsmith.—hi.
 se, *conj.*, but (never used at the beginning of a sentence).
 seb, *m.n.*, oar.—ki.
 sebiyan, *m.n.*, servant.—ki ; sebiyan ba lehyahai, he has a servant.
 sefari, *m.n.*, string, twine.—gi.
 seho, *v.i.*, sleep ; so —, go to sleep.
 sehi, *v.i.*, make (him) sleep, blow, put out ; ilmaha sehi, make the baby sleep ; siradka sehi, blow out the lamp.
 sehasho, *f.n.*, sleep.
 seid, *f.n.*, sinew, tendon.—di.
 seif, *f.n.*, sword.—ti.
 sem, *v.tr.*, touch (in playing).
 se'ni, or su'un, *m.n.*, plate, dish.—gi, or —ti, —yo.
 sergad, or sergan, *f.n.*, flogging, scourging.—di, —ti.
 serkal, *m.n.*, authority, government.—ki.

serkal sarai, *m.n.*, governor ;
serkalki sarai, the governor.
serkal, *m.n.*, gentleman ; **sarakishi**, the gentleman.

serji, *m.n.*, brink, hem.—**gi**.

serwan, *f.n.*, rod, stick.—**ti**.

serwanai, *v.tr.*, flog, scourge.

sesa, or **sisa**, *f.n.*, dust, sand (raised up by the galloping of horses), whirlwind or gusty wind.—**di**.

setto, *f.n.*, fetters (for a camel's forelegs).

sha'ab, *m.n.*, coral.—**ki**. **Sha'ab** is the proper name of the place where the residency of Berberah is built.

shabak, *m.n.*, net.—**gi**, —**yo**.

shabel, *m.n.*, leopard, panther (hunting leopard).—**ki**.

shabuk, *m.n.*, whip.—**gi**.

shaf, *m.n.*, callousness of the camel's chest.—**ki**.

shafi'i, one of the Mohamedan sects. Somals are of the **shafi'i** creed.

shag, *m.n.*, wheel of a carriage.—**gi**.

shah, *f.n.*, a game which Somals are very fond of. It consists in three squares unequal in size, one inside the other, and joined by perpendiculars passing through the middle of each side ; each of the two players has twelve stones or shells, which are either of a different colour or kind from those of his opponent, so that they may recognise them easily.

shah, *m.n.*, tea.—**hi**.

shahi, *m.n.*, labourer, workman.—**gi**; **ninki shahigaaha**, a labourer.

shahai, *v.i.*, work.

shahaisi, *v.i.*, make him work.

shahaiso, *v.i.*, work for yourself.

shuhul, *m.n.*, labour, work, business.—**ki**.

shakal, or **shekal**, *m.n.*, fetters (for horses, mules).—**ki**.

shekal, *v.tr.*, fetter, put on fetters.

shakamad, *f.n.*, leathern halter.—**di**.

shaitan, or **shaidan**, *m.n.*, Satan, devil, demon.—**ki**.

shalai and **shalaito**, *ad.*, yesterday.

shama', or **shimai'**, *m.n.*, wax, candle.

shambel, *m.n.*, wild beast about the size of a fox.

shan, *num.*, five.

shanad, *num.ord.*, fifth.—**ki**, —**di**.

shan iyo tobnad, *m.n.*, a fortnight.—**ki** ; **shan iyo tobnadkas o dan yu ina ka mahna**, all this fortnight he was absent (from us).

shansho, *f.n.*, part of the leg under the knee.

shár, *m.n.*, evil.—**ki**.

sharad, *m.n.*, bet.—**ki**, —**yo**.

la sharatan, *v.i.*, bet ; **la sharamata**, **wan la sharatami**.

sharer, *m.n.*, forest.—**ki**.

sharereri, *v.tr.*, make a forest.

mel shareran, a forest.

sharub, *f.n.*, mustachio.—**ti**.

shash, *m.n.*, fringe.—**ki**.
 shaushuga, *m.n.*, greyish red
mongoose.—**hi**.
 sheg, *v.tr.*, say, relate, tell ; *u*—,
communicate, tell him ; *bein*
—, tell, say a lie, be untruthful ; *wah* —, foretell, predict ;
wah ban shegi, I will foretell.
 shego, *v.tr.*, demand, claim.
 sheko, *f.n.*, history, tale, tradition.
 sheko u mari, *v.i.*, narrate, tell a
story.
 shehmad, or shehnad, *v.tr.*, load,
freight.
 shehnadan, *a.v.*, loaded, laden.
 shehnad, *f.n.*, cargo, loading.—**di**.
 sheklad, *f.n.*, public house (stew).
—**di**.
 sheih, *m.n.*, sheik, chief, Musul-
man saint.—**hi**.
 shid, *v.tr.*, inflame, light, kindle ;
dabka shid, light the fire.
 shidan, *a.v.*, inflamed, lit.
 shid, *v.tr.*, stone.
 shid, *m.n.*, stoning.—**ki**.
 shido, *f.n.*, feast in which a goat
is killed.
 shido, *f.n.*, hurly-burly, bustle,
row, clatter.
 shidai, *v.i.*, make a noise, cater-
waul.
 shil, *v.tr.*, fry.
 shilan, *a.v.*, fried ; *shilan yahai*,
it is fried.
 shilo, *v.r.*, fry (for yourself) ;
shisha.
 deriya shil, *m.n.*, a man frying.
—**ki**.
 shilato, *f.n.*, a woman frying.

shilis, *a.*, fat, stout ; *ninki*, ni-
manki shishla, stout man,
men ; *nagti shishlaid*, the
stout, fat woman ; *nagihi*
shishla, the fat women.
 shishlai, *v.tr.*, make fat.
 shishlow, *v.i.*, become fat.
 shilin, *f.n.*, tick (the flat one), in-
sect, camel's louse.—**ti**. When
this louse bites other animals
it causes them to be sick.
 shimbir, *f.n.*, bird.—**ti**.
 shimbir libah, *f.n.*, owl.—**di**.
 shin, *m.n.*, the nine months of
pregnancy.—**ki** ; *shinki ma*
aha, he has not the time ; —
dal, one who is born in his time.
 shini, *f.n.*, bee.—**di**.
 shir, *m.n.*, assembly, rendezvous,
council, assembly of men in
the house of a chief.—**ki**.
 shirka tag, *v.i.*, go to the council,
meeting ; *shirkan tegi*, I will
go to the meeting.
 so shira, *v.i.*, have an assembly,
assemble ; *wainu so shiri*, we
will have an assembly, a meet-
ing.
 shirsi, *v.tr.*, reunite.
 shira', or shirah, *m.n.*, sail of a
ship.—**hi**, —**yo**.
 shishai, *f.n.*, *prp.* and *a.*, distant,
beyond, the following, the last ;
halka shishai, that distant
place ; *nobadda shishadedu*
jogo, he is beyond the tower ;
kan maha, *wa ka shishai*,
it is not this, it is the next,
the following ; *adigu u shishai*,
be the last of all.

shoī, *f.n.*, a tree and its fruit,
which is like a cherry.—*di*.

sholaboli, *f.n.*, cash (silver money),
two anna piece.

shub, *v.tr.*, put in, spill, melt,
pour out; *so* —, pour out to-
wards me; *si* —, continue to
spill; *ku* —, put in; *buradka*

shub, melt the butter; ‘anihi
hanti ku shubai, I put the
milk in the jar; *wahad igu*
shubaisid, garan mayo, I do
not understand what you tell
me; *wa biyaha la shubayo*,
it is spilt water.

shubo, *ku shubo*, *v.r.*, put in,
pour in (for yourself).

shuban, *a.v.*, melted; *bur'ad*
shuban ban'aba, I drink
melted butter.

shuban, *v.p.*, be melted, be
purged; *shubma, wan shubmi*;
bur'adku ha shubmo, let the
butter be melted; *dabada ka*
shuban, take a purge (lit. be
purged from the back).

shuban, *m.n.*, effect of a purga-
tive.—*ki*.

shuban, *a.*, straight, nice; *ul*
shuban i so ibi, buy a straight
stick for me; *nin shuban*, a
nice man (tall and of a straight
stature).

shuh, *m.n.*, hazy weather.—*hi*.

shukan, *f.n.*, helm.—*ti*.

si, *f.n.*, manner, mode.—*di*.

sida, *sidas*, *sidan*, *ad.*, thus, so;
sidas ma tahai? is it so? or
are you so? *wa sidas*, it is so;
sidan u samai, do so (as I say).

sidai, *conj.*, as.

side, *ad.*, how? *wa side?* how is
it? *sidan* (for side) *ban u gala?*
how can I do that?

si un, *ad.*, somehow; *si un u gal*
o iss kaga tag, do it somehow
(in any manner whatever) and
go away.

si kasta, *conj.*, however.

si, *particle*. This particle is often
used before the verb to point
out either a tendency from me
to a place, or the continuity of
the action expressed by the
verb: *si da*, let go; *si mar*,
pass by (from me to ...); *si*
da', continue to plunder; *si*
shahai, continue to work.
When this particle is added to
the verb it gives to it a causative
sense: *shahai*, work; *shahaisi*,
cause to work.

si, *v.tr.*, give, bestow; *si* —, dis-
tribute; *so* —, give to him,
buy, take and bring to me; *i*
so si, take and bring to me;
wan ku so sin, I will buy for
you; — *so*, buy for yourself;
sista, wan sisian; *orod o basal*
siso, go and buy onions for
yourself; *orod o basal so si*,
go and buy onions for me.

siya, *m.n.*, giver.—*hi*; *ninkasi*
wa siya, basha, diba, dehsı,
this man is a giver, generous,
benevolent.

sin, *f.n.*, gift, present.

sibah, *m.n.*, dye.—*hi*; *sibah ma-*
dow 'adan, indigo.

sibah, *v.tr.*, dye.

- (nin) **sibahah**, *m.n.*, dyer.—*hi*.
sibahah, *f.n.*, a declivity, slope.—*di*; *mel sibahah*, a sloping place.
sibahō, *v.i.*, slide.
sibrar, *m.n.*, leathern water-bag, *chagul*.—*ki*.
sid, *v.tr.*, carry, bring; **war san ban ku sida**, I bring to you good news.
sido, *v.r.*, take and carry for yourself; **sita**; **sortá sido**, or **iss ka sido**, take your food.
sided, *num.*, eight.—*di*.
sidehtan, *num.*, eighty.—*ki*.
sidedad, *num.ord.*, eighth.—*ki*, —*di*.
si'g, *m.n.*, hartebrust or Coke's antelope.—*gi*.
sigo, *f.n.*, sand on the road, sand-storm (*see sesa*).
sihin, *f.n.*, melted butter.—*ti*.
sil, *m.n.*, vagina.—*ki*.
silei', *m.n.*, suffering, torment, torture.—*hi*.
silei', *v.p.*, be tortured.
sili'i, *v.tr.*, torment, torture, persecute.
sila'n, *a.*, dull; **shuhul sila'n**, dull work.
(nin) **sila'san**, *a.v.*, tortured man.
silsilad, *f.n.*, chain.—*di*.
silsiladai, *v.tr.*, fetter, enchain.
simbiririhō, *v.i.*, slide, slip.
simbiririhō, *f.n.*, slide, slip.
simbiririhī, *v.c.*, cause him to slide, slip.
simid, *m.n.*, cement.—*ki*.
sin, or **iss ku sin**, *v.tr.*, flatten, level; **sima**, *wan simi*.
- siman**, *a.v.*, plain, smooth, straight, parallel; **dilimihi wa simanyihin**, the lines are parallel; **iss ku simanyibin**, they are equal.
siman, or **sinin**, *m.n.*, plane, surface.—*ki*, —*ti*.
sin, *m.n.*, mucus discharged from the nose.—*ki*.
sinsō, *v.i.*, wipe your nose.
sin, *f.n.*, hip.—*ti*; **sino** or **simo** (*plur.*).
sino, *f.n.*, adultery.
sinaiso, *v.i.*, commit adultery.
sinaisi, *v.c.*, cause to commit adultery.
sindi, *m.n.*, bracelet, armlet (of silver).
singal, *m.n.*, client, a man who comes under the protection of a powerful man.—*ki*.
sinif, *v.tr.*, introduce, produce; **erai 'usub sinif**, create a new word.
sinjibil, *f.n.*, ginger.—*shi*.
sirad, *m.n.*, lamp.—*ki*, —*yo*.
sirad, *v.tr.*, light; **siradka sirad**, light the lamp.
siradan, *a.v.*, lit, lighted; **siradka siradan i ken**, bring me a lighted lamp.
siriri, *v.tr.*, choke, strangle.
siririn, or **siriris**, *m.n.*, strangulation.—*ti*, —*ki*.
sisa, or **sesa**, *f.n.*, dust, sand-storm.—*di*.
sisib, *f.n.*, sliding on a stone.—*ti*.
sisibi, *v.c.*, cause to slide.
sisibo, *v.i.*, slide, slip.

sitah, *m.n.*, necklace or garland (for horses).—*hi*, —*yo*.

siyahad, *f.n.*, ornaments for women, bracelets, necklaces of silver and of precious metals or stones.—*di*.

siyar, *v.i.*, make a feast; *nin la la sahiro ba tahai*, you are a man to feast with us.

siyaro, or **siyarat**, *f.n.*, feast.—*di*.

so, *particle*, used either after or before the verb. When after the verb, it gives to it a kind of reflective sense; when before the verb, it points out either a movement in the action expressed by the verb with a sense of coming back, or a tendency towards me: *u so dib*, give him to bring home; *so heli*, bring back to me; *so durug*, come near.

so', or **kala so'**, *v tr.*, distinguish, separate; **midahas kala so'**, separate those fruits; **inamada Abdi wan ka so'** or **ka deh so'i**, I will separate Abdi from the boys.

so'an, *a.v.*, distinct; **sadehda hof ba kala wa so'an tahai o Ilah keliah iss ku yihin**, the three Persons are distinct one from the other and are only One God.

so'din, *f.n.*, separation, distinction, division.—*ti*.

sod'al, *m.n.*, journey, travel, traveller.—*ki*; **ninká sod'alkisi wah absileh bu aha**, the tra-

vel, journey of that man was dangerous; **ninka wein e ad arkaisa wa sod'al**, the big man you see is a traveller.

(nin) **sod'alah**, *m.n.*, traveller; **ninki sod'alkaaha**, the traveller.

soda'l, *v.i.*, travel.

soddog, *m.n.*, father-in-law.—*gi*, —*yo*.

soddoh, *f.n.*, mother-in-law.—*di*.

sodon, *num.*, thirty.

sofa, *m.n.*, file.—*hi*.

sofai, *v.tr.*, file, sharpen.

sogsog, *f.n.*, fibrous tree with curved thorns.—*ti*.

sogur, *m.n.*, red mongoose.—*ki*.

soh, *v.tr.*, curl, twist.

sohan, *a.v.*, curled, twisted.

sokai, *a.*, near; **mel sokai**, a near place.

sol, *v.tr.*, broil, grill.

solai, *m.n.*, gridiron.—*gi*. Somals use a stick in the place of iron.

son, *m.n.*, fast, fasting.—*ki*.

(nin) **soman**, *m.n.*, fasting, hungry man; **ninki somana**, the fasting man.

so'o, *v.i.*, go on, move, proceed, walk; **so** —, come to me; **si** —, continue to go on; **u so'o**, go, walk for.

so'od, *m.n.*, walk.—*ki*.

so'odsi, *v.tr.*, advance, set forward; **sa'adda so'odsi**, put the clock on.

sor, *f.n.*, food.—*ti*.

soryo, *f.n.*, food given to a stranger on the first day, hospitality.

soryai, *v.i.*, give hospitality.

sow and **show**, particles expressing some doubt, perhaps; **sow sida ma aha?** is it not so? **show wa sidas**, perhaps it is so; **sow markabka ma yimado**, perhaps the ship will not come? **show manta yimadai**, perhaps she has come to-day; **sow sa'addu tobanki maaha?** is it not ten o'clock? **show sa'addu wa tobanki**, perhaps it is ten. **suāl**, *v.tr.*, ask, question. **suāl**, *f.n.*, question.—*shi*. **subag**, *m.n.*, ghee (general name for all melted fat).—*gi*. **subah**, *m.* and *f.n.*, morning.—*hi*, —*di*, —*yo*. **subaihi**, *m.n.*, police, policeman.—*gi*; **subaihin** (*plur.*). **suf**, *m.n.*, rag.—*ki*. **sufur**, *m.n.*, brass.—*ki*. **sufur**, *f.n.*, dust made by camels on the march.—*ti*. **sug**, *v.i.*, wait, have patience, hope.—*ti*. **sugnин**, *f.n.*, waiting, patience, hope.—*ti*. **sugnинleh**, *a.*, patient. **sugnинla**, *a.*, impatient. **sug**, *v.i.*, suffer, beat hard. **sugar**, *a.v.*, suffering, beaten hard, severely; **nin sugar**, a suffering man; **wil sugar**, a boy severely beaten. **suh**, *v.i.*, faint, swoon. **suhsan**, *a.v.*, fainted; **ninki suhsana ban arkai**, I saw the man in a faint. **suhdin**, *f.n.*, fainting, swoon, epilepsy.—*ti*.

suhur, *f.n.*, meal taken during Ramadan, between midnight and four o'clock. At midnight a man cries in the streets: **suhur ya saimin!** **suhur ya saimin!** eat (meal) you tasting men. **suhuro**, *v.i.*, take your meal. **suḥ**, *m.n.*, bazaar, market.—*hi*, —*yo*. **sujud**, *f.n.*, profound inclination, consisting in kneeling down and touching the ground with the forehead.—*di*. **sujud**, *v.i.*, make the inclination. **sul**, *m.n.*, thumb, toe.—*ki*. **sultan**, *m.n.*, sultan.—*ki*. **sulub**, *m.n.*, soft iron used for making spears.—*ki*. **sumad**, *f.n.*, mark, sign, emblem.—*di*. **sumad**, *v.tr.*, mark, sign. **sun**, *m.n.*, poison.—*ki*. **sūn**, *m.n.*, man's belt, waist-band.—*ki*; **suman** (*plur.*). **sunkor** or **sonkor**, *f.n.*, sugar.—*ti*. **surin**, *f.n.*, street.—*ki*. **surual**, *m.n.*, trousers, pantaloons.—*ki*; **sarawil** (*plur.*). **suryo**, *f.n.*, noose, a running knot. **suryo**, *v.i.*, noose, make a running knot.

T.

ta, **ti**, **tu**, *f.art.*, the. **tí**, **tí**, **tán**, **tána**, **tani**, **tanu**, **tás**, **tasa**, **tasi**, **tasu**, } *dem.fem.a.prn.*, this, that, you, yonder. **ter**, **to**,

tai, taida, taidi, taidu, poss.f.
adj.prn., my, mine.

tí, tída, tádi, tádu, poss.f.adj.
prn., thy, thine.

tis, tisa, tisi, tisu, poss.m.adj.prn.,
his, his own.

ted, teda, tedi, tedu, poss.f.adj.
prn., her, hers.

taya, tayada, tayadi, tayadu,
poss.a.prn., our, ours (mine
and theirs).

ten, tena, teni, tenu, poss.a.prn.,
our, ours (yours and mine).

tin, tina, tini, tinu, poss.a.prn.,
your, yours.

tod, toda, todi, todú, poss.a.prn.,
theirs.

te ? int.fem.prn., what ? which ?
teba ? which of you ?

tuma ? int.fem.prn., who ? wa
tuma ? who is ?

tab, f.n., a kind of play, especially
in wrestling.—ti.

ta'ab, m.n., torment, pain, suffer-
ing.—ki; ta'abka 'adabtu wa
dambaiya hadainan wanak-
sanain, the torments of hell
are hereafter if we are not
good.

tabo, v.tr., touch, feel.

tabsi, v.c., make him touch, feel.

tabasho, f.n., touch, feeling; ta-
bashadáda ban garanaya, I
feel your touching.

ku taba', v.tr., aspire after, fight
for; wan tabe'i.

tababar, v.tr., correct, break a
horse. subdue.

tabahad or dabahad, f.n., hulk
or carcass of a ship.—di.

tabalo, f.n., a thing wanted at
once and earnestly desired.

tabalaisnaw, v.tr., long for; la-
'agtaida wan u tabalaisnahai,

I want to have my money.

tabalaisan, a.v., in want of,
wanting; ninki tabalaisna,
the man in want.

tadbir, f.n., plan.—ti.

tag, v.i., go; wan tegi; teg, he
is gone; wilki teg, the boy is
gone; nagti tagtai, the woman
is gone; iss ka —, go away;
u —, go to him; si —, go first,
I will come after.

tegnin, m.n., departing, going.—
ki.

tāg, f.n., strength.—ti.

tāg, v.tr., fix (a stake firm and
straight); iss —, halt, stop;
ku —, prop, shore up.

tāgan, a.v., fixed, firm, straight,
upright.

tāgnow, v.i., stand, be standing
firm.

tagog or tagogo, f.n., fore-arm.

tah, v.i., groan, moan.

tah, m.n., groan, moan.—hi, —yo.

tah, v.tr., put in line, in rows;
wan tihi; alelhahá tah or iss
ku tah, arrange, put these shells
in a line; si tah, continue to
put.

tahsir or taksir, f.n., offence,
guilt, punishment.—ti.

tahsirleh, a., guilty.

tahsirla, a., not guilty, innocent;
ninkasi wa nin tahsirla, or
tahsir ma leh, or tahsir ma
laha, that man is innocent.

takar, *m.n.*, gad fly.—**ki**.

takfi or tafki, *m.n.*, flea.—**gi**.

tako, *f.n.*, span.

tal, root.

tali (with *ku*), *v.tr.*, arrange, settle, arbitrate ; **wahha ku tali**, settle that ; **la —**, deduce, manage with him, suggest ; **iss la —**, settle for yourself ; **so —**, go and settle ; **u —**, manage, educate ; **arur-tadá u tali**, educate your children ; **u si —**, manage, settle for ; **shuhulkisa u si tali**, direct his work or put the work (in place) for him ; **holadá u si tali**, settle the affair of that tribe (I say so to a man I send for that purpose).

taliya, *m.n.*, manager, arbitrator.—**hi**.

talo, *f.n.*, management, decision, arrangement, determination, resolution, token, settlement ; **talada 'aloshaida ku jirta wa adagtahai**, the decision of my heart is firm ; **iss ku —**, having the same manners, feelings ; **iss ku talainu** (for *talo yainu nahi*), we have the same feelings ; **labada nin wa iss ku talo**, these two men have the same manners.

ür ku talo, *v.i.*, take your revenge, suffer in your mind, regret.

ür. ku talo, *f.n.*, revenge, feeling of hatred, suffering in the mind, regret.

tasho, *v.tr.*, think of (what you have to do, either good or bad),

examine, consider; **war! horta tasho**, oh ! think of, consider before doing ; **so —**, go and think of, consider, examine ; **la —**, think of with ; **'aloshadá la tasho**, consider, think of it within yourself ; **'aloshisú la tashanaya**, he is thinking in his heart.

tashi, *m.n.*, thought.—**gi**.

iss ku talo, *f.n.*, arm-bones (the two parts of the arms united to the hand and shoulder), also the bones of forelegs.

talab, *v.i.*, take a step, a pace.

talabi, *v.c.*, cause to march, step, carry over.

talabo, *f.n.*, pace, step, gait.

ka talab, *v.tr.*, cross, pass through.

iss ku talab, *f.n.*, cross.—**ti** ; **iss ku talabti**, Issa Ebbehén wa 'ulus bai ahaid, the cross of Jesus our Lord was heavy ; **iss ku talab samai**, make a cross.

tamanta, *m.n.*, speaking during sleep, dream.—**hi** (*see awawi*).

tamashlai, *m.n.*, walk.—**hi**.

tamashlai, *v.i.*, walk, take a walk ; **so —**, go to walk ; **si —**, continue to walk.

tamuh, *f.n.*, level ground, quicksand.—**di**.

tanag, *m.n.*, tin box, the metal itself.—**gi**.

tantomo, *f.n.*, fist.

tanton, *v.tr.*, fist, box, bang ; **tantoma**, wan **tantomi**.

tar, *v.tr.*, render a service, oblige, **war! i tar**, render me a service,

or oblige me (in putting this on your camel); **wan ku tari**, I will render you service, oblige you.

wah tar, *m.n.*, use, utility.—**ki**.
wah tar, *v.i.*, be of use, useful; **kitabkasu wah ba taraya**, that book is useful; **nin wah tara ahaw**, be a man of use; **nag wah tarta ahaw**, be a useful woman; **wahba ha tarin**, be of no use.

wah ma tarai, *m.n.*, useless man.—**hi**; **wahba an ma taro**, I am of no use, or **nin wah ma taraiah ban ahai**, I am a useless man.

an wahba tarain, *a.*, useless (for things).

tar, *v.tr.*, increase, multiply, get more; **iss ku** —, increase, get more strength, size; **mahad iss ku taraisa?** why do you increase yourself? or why are you boasting of yourself?

taran, *v.i.*, be multiplied, increased; **tarma**, **wan tarmi**.

tarin, *m.n.*, multiplication, multiplying.—**ki**.

tar, *m.n.*, telegraph.—**ki**.

tarih, *m.n.*, era, date.—**hi**.

tarshad, *f.n.*, wave.—**di**.

taurad or **torad iyo injil**, *m.n.*, Bible.—**ki iyo, ki**.

taubad or **tobad**, *f.n.*, penance.—**di**.

taubad or **tobad ken**, *m.n.*, penitent, doing penance.—**ki**.

taubad or **tobad ken** or **yelo**, *v.i.*, do penance, atone for;

Ilahhen Issa dembigaini u taubad kenai, Jesus our God did penance for (atoned for) our sins.

tebed, *f.n.*, vessel for ghee (made of camel's leather; it is larger than the vessel called *ubo*).—**di**.
tebeda dara, *m.n.*, ladle, used for soup and ghee.—**hi**.

teh or **tihi**, *m.n.*, shower of rain.—**hi**.

tehteh or **tihtih**, *v.imp.*, shower; **wa tehtehaya**, it showers.

teri, *m.n.*, kind of big and heavy spear (used by the Gadabursi).—**gi**.

tib, *f.n.*, wooden pestle.—**ti**.

tidi', *v.tr.*, tress, plait (hair, ropes ...); **tida'a**, **wan tidi'i**.

tido'o, *v.i.*, tress, braid your hair.
tida'an, *a.v.*, braided.

tida'sho, *f.n.*, braid, texture.

tidei', *m.n.*, plait of hair (as Somali girls have).—**hi**.

tiflh, *f.n.*, drop.—**di**; **tiflh bi yaha**, a drop of water.

tikded, *m.n.*, ticket, stamp (ticket of a passenger).—**ki**.

tikso, *v.tr.*, stretch out.

tiksi, *m.n.*, stretching out.—**gi**.

timir, *f.n.*, dates.—**ti**.

tin, *m.n.*, hair.—**ki**; **timo** (*plur.*); **timaha damanka**, whiskers.

tinmod, *m.n.*, hair remaining in the comb.

tir, *v.tr.*, blot out, clean; **iss-ka** —, clean yourself; **sinka iss ka tir**, wipe your nose.

'ada tir, *v.tr.*, appease, calm the anger.

tiri, *v.tr.*, account, calculate, count; *ku* —, add to; *midu* —, enumerate.

tiriya, *m.n.*, accountant.—*hi*.

tiro, *f.n.*, account, calculation, sum, *means also* hundred; *tira adiga au lehyahai*, I have one hundred sheep and goats.

tirso, *v.r.*, count for yourself; *ku* —, account with, add to.

tiro badan, *a.v.*, numerous.

tir, *m.n.*, column, pier.—*ki*.

tiri, *v.tr.*, prop, underpin; *ku* —, lean against something, bend, incline, stoop, recline.

tirso, *v.r.*, lean yourself; *ku* —, lean upon, lounge, stroll; *ha ku tirsan*, do not lounge, stroll.

tōb, *v.tr.*, cup, apply a cupping-glass.

tōbin, *m.n.*, cupping-horn (used instead of a glass).—*ki*.

tōbnin, *f.n.*, cupping.—*ti*.

nin wah toba, nag wah tobta, a copper.

tobad (*see taubad*).

toban, *num.*, ten.—*ki*.

tobnad, *num.ord.*, tenth.—*ki* or —*di*.

todo^{ba}, *num.*, seven.—*di*.

todo^{ba}bad, *num.ord.*, seventh.—*ki* or *di*.

todo^{ba}tan, *num.*, seventy.—*ki*.

tog, la togo, (nin) tog badan, *see dug*, la dugo, dug badan.

to^{hob}, *f.n.*, pellicles (of the head especially).—*ti*.

tol, *v.tr.*, sew, tack; *ād u* —,

sew well; iss ku —, join, sew together.

dar tol, *m.n.*, tailor.

kaba tol, *m.n.*, shoemaker.

kaba tolai, *m.n.*, awl, bodkin ... tools of a shoemaker.

tolnin, *f.n.*, sewing, seam.—*ti*.

tol, *m.n.*, tribe, caste, nation, race, kind, sort.—*ki*; iss ku —, of the same tribe, of the same kind, sort; iss ku tol bannu nahai, we are of the same tribe; bahalahási wa iss ku tol, those beasts are of the same kind.

tolmon, *a.*, good, virtuous; ninki tolmona, the virtuous man.

tolimo, *f.n.*, goodness, charity.

tolmonow, *v.i.*, be good.

tolmonai, *v.tr.*, make good; wilka tolmonai, make the boy good.

ton, *f.n.*, garlic.—*ti*.

torog, *m.n.*, giant, stout man.—gi, —yo; torogga dai, look at that giant.

tos, *v.i.*, arise, get up.

tosi, *v.tr.*, awake, raise.

tosnin, *f.n.*, rising, getting up.—*ti*.

tosnow, *v.i.*, be right.

tos, *a.*, right; was tos, it is right; eragasi wa tos, that word is right.

tos, *m.n.*, straightness.—*ki*.

tosan, *a.*, straight, upright; ushasi wa tosantahai, that stick is straight.

tu, *v.i.*, kneel down (addressing a camel).

tu^ī, *v.i.*, make the camel kneel down.

tud (with u), *v.tr.*, soften, soothe, alleviate, allay.

tudad or tudnin, *f.n.*, alleviation. tuf, *v.i.*, spit.

tufnin, *f.n.*, spitting.

tug, *m.n.*, thief, robber, rascal, rogue, scoundrel, vagabond.—gi.

tugo, *f.n.*, robbery, theft, knavery. tuhun, *m.n.*, suspicion, accusation based only on some probabilities.—ki.

tuhun, *v.tr.*, suspect, accuse; tu huma, wan tuhumi; nin, ninki la tuhmai, a suspected man; Abdi wa un la tuhmai, Abdi only was accused.

tuhunsan, *a.v.*, suspicious.

tuka or tukai, *m.n.*, crow, raven.—hi.

tuko, *v.i.*, pray; so —, go to pray; si —, continue to pray; u —, pray for; la —, pray with.

tukasho, *f.n.*, prayer.

tukub, *v.i.*, stagger, walk with difficulty (it is said of an old man or of a sick one); iss ka si —, continue to ... ; ku —, walk with; ho, usha ku tukub, take a walk with a stick.

tukabai, *m.n.*, bandy, crutch, stick.—hi.

tujad or tijad, *m.n.*, hen.—ki.

tuji or tuki, *v.i.*, be the leader in prayer.—ki. (The leader in prayer, or he who stands in front of the Mohamedans, is called Iman.)

tuji, *v.tr.*, touch in pressing;

darka tuji, press the clothes (for washing them). This word is often used in a bad sense as in naska tuji; iss ku —, press on; iss — or iss tutuji, touch yourself; ga'antada iss ku tuji, touch yourself with your hand.

tul, *v.tr.*, heap, accumulate.

tumujad, *f.n.*, revolver, pistol.—di.

tumujai, *v.tr.*, thump, box, bang.

tumujo, *f.n.*, blow, bang, box.

tumun, *m.n.*, four annas, $\frac{1}{4}$ of a rupee.

tun, *v.tr.*, forge, grind (with a pestle); tuma, wan tumi; ku —, strike upon.

tuman, *a.v.*, forged; waranku wa tumanyahai, the spear is forged.

tumal, *m.n.*, smith, blacksmith (name of a low Somali caste). ki.

tuman, *m.n.*, eunuch, see dufanan.

ugad tuman, *m.n.*, gelding.

tur, *v.tr.*, cast, throw; iss ka —, throw; ku —, throw at, on; iss u turtura, throw at each other.

turonturo, *v.i.*, stumble.

turonturo, *f.n.*, stumble, trip.

tür, *f.n.*, hump, hunch.—ti.

türleh, *a.*, hunchbacked.

turjuman, *m.n.*, dragoman, interpreter.—ki.

turub, *m.n.*, s. and *pl.*, cards (a set of).—ki.

turub ayar, *v.i.*, play at cards.

tus, *v.tr.*, point out, show; **so** —, go and show; **si** —, show (when you are going).

tusbah, *m.n.*, rosary, chaplet.—**hi**, —**yo**; **ninkasi tusbah iyo massala iyo weiso yu sita**, that man carries a chaplet, a prayer-skin, and a vessel for washing himself (these three things are required for being a saint amongst the Somals).

tutuwai, kind of corrosive medicine (as far as I could make out, it is sulphate of copper mixed with something, I could not find out what).

U.

u, with its appropriate consonant, *def. art.*, the.

u, **usagu**, **wu**, **bu**, **yu**, *pers.prn.*, he.

u, *pers.prn.*, to him.

ugu, *pers.prn.*, to him; **kolkad halka ugu tagto**, when you go to that place to him.

uga, from him.

u, *prp.*, to, for; is also used in forming adverbs.

ubah, *m.n.*, flowers of the trees bearing edible fruits.—**hi**, —**yo**.

ubahaiso or **ubohe**, *v.i.*, flourish, blossom.

ubo, *f.n.*, vessel for ghee, gourd.

'udad, *f.n.*, anvil.—**di**; **'udaddi yaraid**, the small anvil, hand anvil.

'udal, *f.n.*, surety, security, pledge.—**shi**; **'udal i si**, give a security, pledge.

udgon, *m.n.*, perfume, scent.—**ki**.

udgonai, *v.tr.*, perfume; **iss** —, perfume yourself; **la** —, it is perfumed.

ugonow, *v.i.*, be perfumed.

udub, *m.n.*, frame, prop (the two props forming the frame of a Somali tent door).—**ki**, —**yo**.
'udud, *f.n.*, back part of the arm.—**di**.

'udur, *m.n.*, sickness.—**ki**; **wa nin 'udur haba**, it is a sick man.

'udur had, *v.i.*, be sick.

ugadsi, *m.n.*, chase, hunting.—**gi**.

ugadso, *v.tr.*, chase, hunt.

ugad, *f.n.*, game, every kind of wild animal good for eating.—**di**.

ugah, *m.n.*, egg.—**hi**; **ugaghan** (*plur.*).

ugas, *m.n.*, chief, king.—**ki**, —**yo**.

ugub, *m.n.*, virgin, girl, maid.—**ki**, —**yo**.

ugubod, *m.n.*, general name for all maids.—**ki**.

'ukad, *f.n.*, skin not cut (as they are sold in Berberah).—**di**.

ul, *f.n.*, stick.—**shi**.

ulai, *v.tr.*, flog.

ulais, *m.n.*, flagellation.—**ki**.

ululi, *v.i.*, stitch across (a bad word, meaning: enter in vagina); **hoyadí ululi** is a very bad curse.

ula'ul, *f.n.*, leech.—shi.

ulimo, *see ardai*, *f.n.*, reunion, congregation of wadads.

'ulus, *a.*, heavy, important; ninki 'usla, the important man.

'ulais or 'ulusnimo, *f.n.*, heaviness, importance.—ki, —di.

umi, *v.tr.*, warm, perfume a room by burning incense in the vase called idan; iss —, perfume yourself.

unfo, *v.r.*, perfume yourself with incense.

unsi, *m.n.*, act of perfuming.—gi.

umi, *m.n.*, vapour clinging to the lid of a kettle when the water boils.—gi.

umis, *m.n.*, steam, vapour, warmth.—ki.

umul, *f.n.*, a pregnant woman near her deliverance.—shi.

umul, *v.i.*, give birth (used only when the time of deliverance is near); wan umuli, I will give birth (a mother alone can speak so).

umuli (with ka), *v.tr.*, attend to (a woman during her confinement); kalai o ka umuli, come to attend to; iss ka —, attend to myself.

umulisso, *f.n.*, midwife, nurse.

umur, *f.n.*, wonder, every astonishing thing, prodigy.—ti.

umur, *f.n.*, will; umurta Ebba-hai oggolaw, submit to the will of God.

'umur, *m.n.*, age.—ki.

ün, *v.tr.*, create (for God alone);

Ilah ba náfo ūsub ūmi dona, God will create new souls; 'asho walba Ilah ba ūma, God creates every day; Ilah ba du-niyada ūmai, God has created the world.

ūman, *a.v.*, created; dadku wa ūman yahai, man is created; náfti wa umantahai, jidki se wa dashai, the soul is created, but the body is generated.

ūmanow, *v.i.*, be created.

ūn, *m.n.*, creature.—ki; dadku wa ūn, man is a creature; ūnka o dan wa la hisabi dona, all the creatures will be judged.

un, *a.w.*, only, soever; wu un nol yahai, he only is living; war! Jama un igu yed, call me only Jema.

nin un, *rel.prn.*, whosoever, whomsoever.

wah un, *rel.prn.*, anything, whatsoever.

mel un, *ad.*, somewhere.

gor un, *ad.*, any time soever.

'un, *v.tr.*, eat; la —, it is eaten; lagu —, be eaten; hadu ma-galada tago, wa la 'uni, if he goes to the country, he will be eaten; wa la 'uni, I shall be eaten; wa nai la 'uni, we shall be eaten.

'una, *m.n.*, throat.—hi; 'unaha hado, catch him by the throat; 'una habatai, strangle; wan ku 'una habatain, I will strangle you.

'unno, *f.n.*, food, meal, dinner;

'unnadi wa samaisantahai,
 the dinner is ready.
 una'as, *f.n.*, quail.—ti.
 unun, *m.n.*, wild water-melon (very sour and eaten by goats).—ki.
 ur, *m.n.*, smell, smelling, odour, scent.
 ursi, *v.tr.*, make him smell.
 ursō, *v.tr.*, smell, snuff.
 ur ḥudmun, *a.*, stinking.
 ūr, *m.n.*, belly, womb, foetus.—ki;
 ūr bai lehdahai, she is pregnant; 'udur ūrka laga haya, she has a sickness in the womb.
 ūr hanun or 'alol hanun, *m.n.*, belly-ache, colic.—ki.
 ūr humo, *f.n.*, resentment, rancour.
 'urad, *m.n.*, eldest son.—ki.
 'urad higai, *m.n.*, younger son, cadet.—hi; gar u dambais has the same meaning.
 'urdan, *m.n.*, spray, bud, shoot, the fruit remaining after the fall of the flowers.—ki.
 urgumo, *f.n.*, venom, venomous liquid, poisonous substance, pus, matter.
 'uri, *m.n.*, wife, woman, lady.—di.
 'urian, *m.n.*, palsy.—ki.
 (nin) 'urianah, *a.*, paralytic, knock-kneed; ninki 'urianaha, the paralytic; nimanki 'urianaha or 'uriāmadaaha, the paralytic men.
 urur, *m.n.*, assembly, concourse, crowd, mob, meeting.—ki.
 urur, *v.i.*, be assembled, flock.
 ururi, *v.tr.*, assemble, accumulate, collect, combine, gather; so —,

assemble, gather together; ni-mankas halka ku so ururi, assemble these men here.
 ururis, *m.n.*, gathering.—ki.
 urursan, *a.v.*, assembled, gathered; midihi wa urursanyihin, the fruits are gathered.
 urursanow, *v.i.*, be gathered.
 'ur'ur, *m.n.*, wrist.—ki.
 us, *m.n.*, dung, excrement.—ki.
 uslahais, *f.n.*, entrails, intestines.—ti.
 uslaho or usloho, *f.n.pl.*, bowels, intestines.
 us! *interj.*, be quiet! silence! (abbreviation of amus).
 'usboh, *m.n.*, salt.—hi.
 uskag, *m.n.*, dirt.—gi.
 uskagleh, *a.*, dirty; wilkasi uskag bu lehyahai, that boy is dirty.
 uskagai, *v.tr.*, dirt, defile.
 uskagaisan, *a.v.*, dirtied, defiled.
 'uski, *v.i.*, make him lean, incline, stoop.
 'usko, *v.r.*, incline (yourself), lean, stoop.
 'uskis, *m.n.*, leaning, stooping.—ki.
 'usub, *a.*, new; maradaida wa 'usubtahai, my cloth is new.
 'usub, *a.*, clouded, cloudy (before rain); 'irku wa 'usubyahai, the sky is cloudy.

W.

w, this letter united to the pers. prn. in its simple form forms other pronouns of very

frequent occurrence; **wan**, I ; **wad**, thou ; **wu**, he ; **wai**, she, ...

wa, particle very often used in the Somali language to assist either the subject or the verb in different tenses. Sometimes, also, it performs the office of a pronoun, sometimes that of the verb of existence ; **wa ayo**, who is ? **wa mahai**, what is ? **horahdu wa so bahdai**, the sun is up.

wā, *m.n.*, time, once.—**gi**; **wā wah jirai**, or **wahba wā jirai**, there was once ; **wā hore**, **wāgi hore**, formerly, the past time ; **wā dambe**, **wāgi dambe**, afterwards, the time following ; **wāgi dambe**, **ninki dintai**, the man died afterwards.

wa', *f.n.*, noise produced by a sudden blow or thump.—**di**.

wa'al or **we'el**, *m.n.*, natural, illegitimate child.—**ki**.

wa'an, good ; **wilki wa'ana**, **wilashi wawa'ana**, the good boy, boys.

wab, *f.n.*, hovel, shed (as that of the tumals).—**ti**.

wabayo, *f.n.*, poison, venom.

wabayai, *v.tr.*, poison ; **falladda wabayai**, poison the arrow.

wad, *v.tr.*, row, pull, go on, go before a camel leading it with the rope tied to its head, go along with sheep, leading them ; **sehimmadda wad**, row the boat ; **adiga wad**, lead the herd of sheep and goats ; **ina**

kala wad, go away from us ; so **wad**, pull towards me.

wada, *ind.num.*, all ; **wada yimadai**, all came ; **wada tagai**, all went ; **ka wada**, all from ; **wada habo**, take, catch all ; (this adjective is often used with another adjective meaning all) **kulligod wada habo**, take, catch all.

wadad, *m.n.*, old man, Musulman monk or priest, a man who has passed through all the standards into which the Coran is divided for the students.—**ki**.

wadaf, *m.n.*, sling.—**ki**, —**yo**.

wadfi, *v.tr.*, sling, throw with a sling.

la wadag, *v.i.*, take part, eat from the same dish.

wadān, *f.n.*, leathern bucket, pail for drawing water.—**ti**.

wadi, *m.n.*, river.—**gi**.

wadna or **wadnai**, *m.n.*, heart.—**hi**.

(nin) **wadnala**, *a.*, heartless ; **ninki wadnahalaa**, the heartless man.

wah, *v.i.*, do not find ; **wahya**, **wan wahyi** (the past tense of this verb, when used as an auxiliary, gives to the principal verb a past signification, and points out either a want of will or a want of power, ability, and opportunity) ; **tegi wahyai**, I would not go (I refused) ; **ana meshi tegi wahyai o ka so nohdai**, I was not willing to go to that place, and I came back ;

tegi kari wahyai, I could not go.

'**wah**, *kind of imp.v., meaning he has not found, he did not find; Ilah ban bariyai e wah*, I have prayed to God, and that man has not found what he was looking for; **Ali meshi lo dirai wah**, Ali did not find the place he was sent to.

lah wah, *v.imp.*, it is not found, it could not be found.

iss ugu wahan, *expression meaning have what you deserved, merited; ana iss ugu wahan*, I have what I have merited; **isaga iss ugu wahna**, he had what he deserved; **iminka edinku iss ugu wahna**, now you have what you merited; **ada iss ugu wahan**, you have what you deserve; **innagu iss ugu wahnain**, we have what we merited. All these expressions are used when a man happens to be disgraced or punished by his own fault.

wah, *m.n.*, thing, some, any.—**hi**; **wahhan**, this thing; **wahha**, **wahhas**, that; **wahho**, **wahhoi**, that yonder; **wahho wa mahai?** what is that thing yonder?

wah, particle united to the simple pers. prn. in the conjugation of some verbs; **wahan**, I; **wahad**, thou; **wuhu**, he; **wahai**, she, they; **wahainu**, we; **wahaidin**, you.

wah un, *a.*, anything whatsoever.

wah bug ku so'oda, *m.n.*, reptile, any animal crawling along on its belly; **wihhi bugga ku so'odai**, the reptile.

wah u 'eli, *v.tr.*, answer, reply, render him something; **wah ban u 'elin**.

wah sheg, *v.tr.*, foretell, predict.

wah sheg, or **nin wah shega**, *m.n.*, foreteller, prophet, prediction, prophecy.—**gi**, —**yo**.

wah yel, *v.tr.*, abuse, do some mischief, injure.

wah yel, *m.n.*, mischievous, malicious person.—**ki**.

wah yelo, *f.n.*, mischief, abuse, injury.—**di**; **ninka wah yeladisa eg**, look at the mischief of that man.

wah, *f.n.*, $\frac{1}{4}$, a quarter.—**di**; **mid-ká wahdisi medai?** where is the quarter of that fruit?

waha'd, *f.n.*, association, company.—**di**.

la waha'd hado, or **la waha'san**, *v.i.*, associate.

wahai, *v.tr.*, make, do; **la wahai**, it is made; **so —**, go and do.

wahan, *v.i.*, be in a gloomy state of mind, melancholic, pensive; **wahama**, **wan wahami**.

wahan, *m.n.*, melancholy, pensiveness.—**ki**.

wahar, *f.n.*, kid.—**ti**.

wahsi, *m.n.*, idleness, sloth.—**gi**.

wahso, *v.i.*, be idle, lazy.

wahsan, *a.v.*, idle, lazy; **wilki wahsan**, the idle boy.

wahfi, *m.n.*, bracelet (of silver).—**gi**.

wahhabar, *m.n.*, galaxy, milky way.—*ki*. (Somals call so the white tinge appearing in the sky at night, and they say that it is produced by the garment of a Somal's mother, whom he has been condemned to drag along the sky.)

wahti, *m.n.*, season, weather, time.—*gi*.

waiyai or weiyei, *int.* and *a.*, so it happened, indeed ! yes, it is ; halas waiyai, it is finished.

waladi, *m.n.*, kind of soup made of pieces of meat.—*gi*.

walah, *v.tr.*, stir, move.

walah, *m.n.*, stirring, movement.—*hi*.

walal, *m.n.*, brother.—*ki*.

walal, *f.n.*, sister.—*shi*.

walba, *ind.num.*, every ; gor walba, every time ; mel walba,

everywhere ; kol walba, always.

waliba, *ind.num.*, each ; mid waliba, each one ; mid waliba

markisa ha so boho, let each one come at his turn.

walid, *m.n.*, parents and other relations.—*ki*, —*yo*.

walli, *f.n.*, madness, lunacy.—*di*.

wallo, *v.i.*, become foolish, mad ; washa, wan wallan.

iss walwal, *m.n.*, folly.—*ki* ; iss walwalka dunida, the follies of the world.

iss walwal, *v.r.*, make yourself a fool.

wallan, *a.*, idiot, lunatic, mad ; ninki walla, the mad man ;

nagti wallaid, the mad woman ; wu or wa wallanyahai, he is mad.

walo, *f.n.*, kind of kangaroo rat with a trunk.

walo, *f.n.*, kind of Somali game. (They sit down in two rows with their faces opposite to one another, strike first their own hands and chest saying jawo, and then they strike the hand of the person opposite.) walaisi, *v.c.*, make play.

walais (with la, in the *sing.*), *v.r.*, play.

wan, *m.n.*, ram.—*ki*.

wan bararah, *m.n.*, he-lamb ; wanki bararkaaha, the he-lamb.

wanag, *m.n.*, goodness, kindness, niceness.—*gi*.

wanaji, *v.tr.*, make nicely, arrange well in order.

wanajiso, *v.r.*, arrange (yourself), make ...

wanaksan, *a.*, good, nice, kind ; ka wanaksan, better ; ka wada wanaksan or ugu wanaksan, the best.

wanaksanaw, *v.att.*, be good.

u wanaksanow, *v.i.*, be good for.

wani, *v.tr.*, advise, admonish, preach, teach.

wano, *f.n.*, advice, counsel, preaching.

war ! *int. of calling*, ho ! hallo ! man ! boy ! war hoi ! war ya ! war ya hoi ! (*sing.*) ; ho ! hallo ! man ! boy ! war yaryahein ka-

- laiya! (*plur.*) hallo! come (ye)
 men ! boys !
- war**, *m.n.*, news, communication,
 information, message.—**ki**.
- war gei**, *v.tr.*, proclaim, publish.
- warhad**, *f.n.*, paper, letter, mes-
 senger.—**di**.
- war ken**, *v.i.*, bring news ; **ka**
war ken, bring news from, as-
 certain.
- war kena**, *m.n.*, informant, mes-
 senger.—**hi**.
- warran**, *v.tr.*, announce, inform,
 acquaint ; **warrama**, wan war-
 ami ; **wahhas wan uga war-**
 rami, I will inform him of that ;
u —, communicate ; **iss ka** —,
 inform of yourself, or (better)
 how are you ?
- warsi**, *v.tr.*, communicate.
- waraiso** or **warso**, *v.c.*, ask the
 news of him (*means* let him
 tell you from whence he comes,
 and who he is) ; **waraita**,
 wan waraisan, or **warsada**,
 wan warsan.
- war** (*root*).
- waren**, *v.tr.*, pierce ; **warema**,
 wan ku **waremi**.
- waren**, *v.i.*, penetrate into (used
 as a foul word).
- warmo**, *f.n.*, intercourse, copula-
 tion.
- waran**, *m.n.*, spear, javelin.—**ki**.
- waraba** and **wera**, *m.n.*, spotted
 hyæna (*Hyæna crocuta*). — **hi**
 (Somals believe the hyæna to
 be a hermaphrodite).
- warabi**, *v.tr.*, water, give water
 to drink ; **i warabi**, give me
- to drink ; **faraska**, aurka
warabi, water the horse,
 camel.
- warah**, *f.n.*, papers, letters (either
 exposed on a table or tied to-
 g-ther).—**di**.
- warah**, *m.n.*, whining, sigh.—**hi**,
 —**yo**.
- waranus**, *m.n.*, big lizard (Abys-
 sinian).—**ki**.
- wareg** or **iss ka wareg**, *v.tr.*,
 turn ; **ku** —, turn by ; **ahalka**
 ku **wareg**, turn by the house ;
ku so —, go round, take a
 trip.
- wareji**, *v.c.*, cause to turn, wind
 up, revolve, spin.
- warwareg** and **so warwareg**, *v.i.*,
 wander about, stroll, go to and
 fro.
- warwareji** and **so warwareji**,
v.c., cause to wander about,
 make go to and fro.
- warwareg**, *m.n.*, ramble, ram-
 bling.—**gi**.
- waregaiso**, *v.i.*, move round.
- warer**, *m.n.*, whirl, giddiness.—
ki ; **madah warer**, *m.n.*, vertigo.
- warer**, *v.i.*, whirl.
- wareri**, *v.c.*, cause to whirl, to
 get giddy.
- warersan**, *a.v.*, giddy ; **nin warer-**
 san, a giddy man.
- warik**, *f.n.*, mushroom.—**ti**, —**yo** ;
wa warik, it is a mushroom.
- was**, *v.i.*, commit impurity, for-
 nication, adultery, incest ; **ab-**
bahá was, filthy expression
 very often heard amongst the
 Somals.

wasmo, *f.n.*, impurity.

wasah or **wisib**, *m.n.*, dirt, filth.

wasahai, *v.tr.*, dirty.

wasahaisan, *a.v.*, dirty; **ninki**

wasahaisna, the dirty man;

wil yow wasahaisni, iga tag,

you dirty boy, go away.

wasaa', *m.n.*, large plain.—**hi**.

wasiad, *f.n.*, commandment of God.—**di**.

wayel, *m.n.*, old, grown up.—**ki**
(this word is used for a man in his prime, and sometimes for women, girls and small boys not doing any house-work).

wayo? *ad.*, why?

wed, *m.n.*, our fate or destiny, God's appointed time, and especially the time of death, as is sentenced by God, according to the Musulman doctrine (or fatalism).—**ki**; **wedkisi ba galai**, it was his time.

wegered, *m.n.*, girth (for saddle), belly-band (for horses, mules, asses ...).—**ki**, —**yo**.

wegered 'ad and **madow**, *m.n.*, kind of tree, high, without thorns, and having a white bark.—**ki**.

wehel, *m.n.*, companion, friend, adherent, accomplice, *means also* a man that knows the Coran perfectly.—**ki**.

weheli, *v.tr.*, attend, accompany.

wehesho, *v.i.*, become friend, accompany, **iss weheshada**, **wan weheshan**.

wehel, *m.n.*, God.—**ki**.

weid or **weidnimo**, *f.n.*, leanness, faint-heartedness.

weidai, *v.c.*, make lean.

weidow, *v.i.*, be lean, faint-hearted; **weidoba**, **wan weidobi**.

weidsan, *a.v.*, faint-hearted, feeble, lean; **ninki weidsana**, the faint-hearted man.

weidi, *v.tr.*, ask, enquire, consult; **iss** —, reflect, ask yourself.

weidis, *m.n.*, demand, request, desire.—**ki**.

weidiso, *v.r.*, apply, ask, demand (for yourself).

weidar, *m.n.*, large and flat Somali spear.—**ki**.

weidaro, *v.i.*, pass by; **weidarta**, **wan weidaran**; **wa iss weidaranai**, we crossed each other.

weidari, *v.c.*, cause it to pass.

iss weidari, *v.tr.*, turn round, tie an animal (by crossing the rope); **faraska iss weidari**, turn the horse round, tie the horse.

iss weidar, *m.n.*, crossing one another without seeing or finding.—**ki**.

iss weidar, *m.n.*, fetters tying the right foreleg of an animal to its left one.

weiiji, *m.n.*, face.—**gi**; **weiiji bannu iss ku lehnahai**, we are acquainted with each other.

weil, *m.n.*, calf.—**ki**.

weil, *f.n.*, heifer.—**shi**.

weilo, *m.n.pl.*, calves (general name).—**hi**.

weildo, *f.n.*, milk and butter-milk mixed together.

weilalis, *f.n.*, skins sewed together and forming a mat.—*ti*.

wein, *a.*, big, great, large, immense ; **ka wein**, bigger, greater ; **ka wada wein** or **ugu wein**, the greatest ... ; **ninki weina**, the big man.

weinow, *v.i.*, be great, big.

weinai, *v.tr.*, make big ... ; **so** —, take and make it big.

weinan, *f.n.*, greatness, stoutness.—*ti*.

weiweir, *m.n.*, affliction, anxiety, discontent.—*ki*.

weirweir or **weilweil**, *v.i.*, be anxious, afflicted, discontented.

weirweirsana, *a.v.*, afflicted ; **nebi Job wa nin** **weirweirsana**, the Patriarch Job was afflicted.

weiso, *f.n.*, vessel containing water for ablutions before prayer.

wel, *m.n.*, vessel (general name for utensils or sets of pots, jars).—*ki*.

weli, *ad.*, yet ; **weli ma halas**, not yet finished.

weliba, *ad.*, still, over again, more ; **weliba i si**, give me still more.

weliga, **weligi**, *ad.*, ever, always, never ; **weliga wad buki**, you will always remain sick.

weli, *m.n.*, saint.—*gi* (*see auliad*).

werar, *m.n.*, attack, assault.—*ki*.

werar, *v.tr.*, assail, assault ; **wah ka** —, fight with.

lagu werar, *v.pass.*, be attacked ;

wa la i werari, I shall be attacked ; **wa lagu werari**, thou wilt be attacked.

weyer, *m.n.*, water (of a well).—*ki*.

wil, *m.n.*, boy, lad.—*ki*.

wiyil, *f.n.*, rhinoceros.—*shi*.

wöb, *m.n.*, yellow colour.—*ki*.

Y.

y, this letter, united to the pers. prn. in its simple form gives the forms **yan**, I ; **yad**, thou ; **yu**, he ; **yai**, she ; **yainu**, we (I and you) ; **yannu**, we (I and he) ; **yaidiñ**, you ; **yai**, they.

ya, *pers.prn.*, 2nd pers.*sing.*, thou (used for vocative of address) ; **war ya ! oh ! thou man ! na** **ya ! oh ! thou woman !** for the plur. they say **waryayahein ! oh ! you men ! or warya ehein ! maha donaisan ? oh ! you men, what do you want, wish ? war-yaechein ! niman yohow ! wah-ha hun iss ka daya, hallo ! you men, leave the bad thing.**

ya, particle used as **wa** and **ba**.

ya, particle used for the verb of existence.

ya, *int.prn.*, who ? contraction of **aya ?** and **ya ?** what ?

ya — da, this word expresses present time in a relation, and means then, and is used for **iyado o** ; **yado ai kolki tuka-**

shada tahai ya na la werarai,
when it was the time of prayer,
then we were attacked.

ya', *m.n.*, flight, escape, running away.—hi; **ya'há dai**, look at that flight.

ya'a, *v.i.*, fly, run away, escape (only used in the plur.); **wainu ya'i**, we will escape, run away, wainu **ya'anai**, we fled; so —, fly (ye) towards me.

ya'ai, *m.n.*, boughs put upon and around the **hensarer** to preserve the huts from the sand. **yab**, *m.n.*, admiration, marvel, wonder, extraordinary thing.—ki.

yab, *v.tr.*, admire; **hadi dadku wah la ma kara arko**, wa yabi, if the people see a miracle, they will wonder, admire.

yabi, *v.tr.*, astonish, amaze. **la yab**, *m.n.*, amazement, admiration, astonishment.

la yab, *v.i.*, be astonished, surprised at, wonder.

yaban, **yabsan** or **la yabsan**, *a.*, wonderful, admirable, extraordinary; **wahhasan la yabsana**, this thing is or was wonderful.

la yabsanaw, *v.att.*, wonder at. **yag'ar**, *m.n.*, B. frereana gum maieti tree.

yahan (*see ohon*), **wa lugu yahan**, you are known.

af yahan, *a.*, eloquent, tame.

jid yahan, *m.n.*, guide.

ya'ni, expression meaning that is, that means.

yar, *a.*, small, little; **nin yar**, a small man; **niman yaryar**, small men; **nagtí yaraid**, the small woman; **ka yar**, smaller; **ka wada** or **ugu yar**, the smallest, the least.

yarai, *v.tr.*, lessen, diminish, shorten, abate.

yaraiso, *v.r.*, lessen, diminish (for yourself); **sortá yaraiso**, do not take so much food.

yaran, *f.n.*, childhood, littleness, abatement.

yarad, *m.n.*, second and last present given by a young man to the father of a girl he is about to marry (this present is given at the moment of marriage).—ki; **yaradki ban hatai**, I have received the gift.

yed, *v.tr.*, call, cry after, aloud; **ugu** —, name, call.

yed and **yednin**, *m.n.*, call, answer to a call.—ki, —ti.

u yed, *v.tr.*, call for, invite; **ninki lo yed**, the man is called.

ka yed, *v.i.*, call aloud from; **la yed**, call, cry with; **wilka la yed**, cry with the boy.

lagu yed, *v.pass.*, be called; **wa la i yedi**, I will be called; **wa nailo yedi**, we will be called.

yel, *v.i.*, yield, obey, listen to, do; **wahhá abbahá ku dirayo yel** or **abbahá wuhú ku dirayo yel**, do what your father sent you for; **abbaha hadalkisa ban yeli**, I will listen to the word of the father; **wa nin**

hadalkisa la yela, he is a man whose word is obeyed ; **iss** —, obey yourself ; **iss yel, iss yelyel**, do what you like, do your will ; **iss yelyelah, or iss yelyelah badan**, opposite, contrary.

yelyel ! int. do quick and all.

hon or **nabar yel**, *v.tr.*, harm, hurt, wound.

wah yel, *v.tr.*, injure ; **wa nin mel wah laga yelai**, he is a man who has received some harm, who has been injured.

wah yello, *f.n.*, injury.

yel, *m.n.*, affair, concern (of no consequence, or to which you do not pay any attention) ; **yelkisa**, it is his affair, never mind ; **yelkeda (fem.)**, **yelkisa naga da, yelka**, it is your affair.

yelo, *v.tr.*, bear, beget, bring forth, produce.

yel, *f.n.*, strap for fastening on the load of a camel.—**shi**.

yel, *v.i.*, sew the sandal-straps ; **kabahá i yel**, sew my sandal-straps ; **kabahas imisad igu yeli ?** how much must I pay for sewing my sandal-straps ?

yelo, *v.i.*, take your concern in hand ; **la'ag so yelo**, borrow money ; **la'ag ban so yelan**, I will borrow money.

yesho, *v.r.*, confide in, have trust (in yourself) ; **anigu wad yeshon karta** ; you may confide in me ; **ku** —, trust him with.

yeshod, *m.n.*, confidence.—**ki**.

yeyi, *f.n.*, hyæna dog.—**di**.

yibir, *m.* and *f.n.*, lowest Somali caste, sorcerer, sorceress (giving medicine and amulets).—**ki**, —**ti** ; **yibro** (*plur.*)

yihilsi, *m.n.*, disgust.—**gi** ; **yihilsiga i haya**, I am disgusted. **yihilsi** (with *kaga*), *v.tr.*, disgust.

yihilso, *v.i.*, be disgusted.

yihilsan, *a.v.*, disgusting, loathsome.

yi'ib, *f.n.*, almond, almond tree, pistachio.—**ti**.

yilih, *f.n.*, flue, fur.

yohow, *particle*, thou, you ; **ninyohow**, thou man ; **ragyohow**, you men ; **Ilahha yohow**, thou God.

yubai, *m.n.*, kind of tree with thorns curved like books.—**hi**.

yuhudi, *m.n.*, a Jew.—**gi** ; **yuhud Jews** ; **yuhuddi**, the Jews.

yuhudiyad, *f.n.*, Jewess.—**di**.

yur ! int., get away !

yurub, *m.n.*, spray.—**ki**.

yusur, *m.n.*, amber beads.—**ki**.

PART II.

ENGLISH-SOMALI

VOCABULARY.

ENGLISH-SOMALI VOCABULARY.

A.

a ; there is no indefinite article in Somali.

Aaron, *p.n.*, Arun.

abandon, *v.tr.*, da, iss ka da, na' ; — all, wah kasta ka kalai ; do you abandon me ? ma i na'-aisa ?

abandoned, *a.v.*, la dayai, la na'ai ; wilki la dayai, the abandoned boy.

abandoner, *n.*, hof iss ka dayai or na'ai.

abandonment, abandoning, *f.n.*, dein,—ti.

abase, *v.tr.*, hosaisi.

abasement, *m.n.*, hosasis,—ki.

abash, *v.tr.*, rog.

abashed, *a.v.*, rogmai, rogmadai ; nin rogmai, an abashed man.

abashment, *f.n.*, rognin,—ti.

abate, *v.tr.*, din, hosaisi, joji, yarai, yaraisi, gana' jebi.

abatement, *f.n.*, yaran,—ti, gana' jabnan,—ti.

abbreviate, *v.tr.*, din, gabi, yarai.

abbreviation, *m.* and *f.n.*, gabnin, —ti, gabis,—ki.

abdomen, *n.*, (lower part of the belly) gumar,—ki.

abed, *ad.* ; he is abed, wa hurda, wa jifa.

abhor, *v.tr.*, 'il u hab, u isho, na'.

abhorrence, *n.*, 'il,—ki, ma ja'alan,—ti, ne'ban,—ti ; ma ja'alantan dembigaiga u habo wa wein tahai, the abhorrence I have of my sins is great.

abide, *v.i.*, fadi, fadiso, jir, jog, rugaiso.

abiding, *n.*, fadi,—gi, jog,—gi, rug,—ti.

ability, *n.*, farsamo,—di, karnin, —ti.

abject, *a.*, bas, allah habai,—gi.

able, *a.*, kara ; (skilful) farsamo badan, wah haban og.

abjure, *v.tr.*, dinta did, or iss ka did.

abjuration, *n.*, didnin dintaaah ; didninti dinta, the abjuration.

abnegate, *v.r.*, iss na'.

abnegation, *n.*, iss ne'ban,—ti.
abode, *n.*, fadi,—gi, jog,—gi,
rug,—gi.

abolish, *v.tr.*, babii, bii, jar, ka
jar.

abolishment, abolition, *n.*, babiis,
—ki, idlain or idlan,—ti.

abominable, *a.*, inkaran, inkar-
san.

abominate, *v.tr.*, 'il u ḥab, 'ilow,
'isho, na'.

abomination, *n.*, (the object of
aversion) inkar,—ti.

abort, *v.i.*, see miscarry.

abortion, *n.*, ilma ka homan,—ki.
abound, *v.tr.*, badnaw, badso,

dereg.

abounding, *n.*, badin,—ti, bad-
nan,—ti, dereg,—gi.

about, *prop.*; the soldiers were —
him, askarti wa ku hertai; it
was — night, habenki wa
dowa; when I saw him, he was
— to die, markan arkai inu
dinto yu u dowwa; I have no
money — me, anigu la'ag
ma sito; he is somewhere —
the house, ahalku mel ka
joga; it is — the house, ahalk-
kai mel ka tal; all —, mel
walba, or mel kasta; look —
and —, melaha eg, or ka dai;
I visited all the country round
—, magalada o dan ku so
waregai; I am — to go away,
anigu inan iss ka tago ban u
dowahai; look — you, war!
iss jir.

about, *ad.*; for three leagues round

— there is no game, sadehda
sa'adod e horai ugaddi ma
jogto, or ugad arki maisid;
do you know a short cut — ?
dau yar mesha ma ka ogta-
hai? is there a long (*i.e.* round-
about) way — ? dau wein
mesha malehdahai? drink —,
mid waliba markisa ha 'abo;
a tree of — seven cubits round,
ged todoba dudunah.

above, *ad.*, dul, dusha, gudka
as — said, sidi hore lo idi.

above, *prop.*; the one sat — and
the other below me, midina
wa i dul fadistai ki kaleh na
i hos jogai.

abrade, *v.tr.*, hahuh, hoh.

abrasion, *n.*, (the act of rubbing
off) hohnin,—ti.

abridge, *v.tr.*, din, gabi, yarai.

abridgment, *n.*, gabnin,—ti; ga-
bis,—ki.

abroad, *ad.*, dibadda, mel fog,
dul kaleh; he is —, dul kaleh
yu jira; to-morrow I will go
—, berri ban mel fog u so'o-
naya or tegi dona.

abrogate, *v.tr.*, babii, bii, idlai, jar.

abrogation, *n.*, babiis,—ki, ba-
biin,—ti, idlan,—ti.

abscess, *n.*, dullah,—hi.

abscond, *v.i.r.*, dumo.

absconding, *n.*, dumasho,—adi.

absence, *n.*, mahnan,—ti.

absent, *a.*, mahan; be —, mah-
naw; long —, soon forgotten;
nin mahan gor dow ba la
ilow, a long — man is soon
forgotten.

- absolve, *v.tr.*, 'affi, ka 'affi, bii,
ka bii, fur.
- absolution, *n.*, (an acquittal or dis-
charge) furnin,—ki; (an ecclie-
siastical term) 'affi,—gi.
- absorb, *v.tr.*, lib, 'ab.
- absolutely, *ad.*, haib; I told him
— all, haib ban ugu wada
shegai.
- abstain, *v.i.*, ha 'unin, ha 'abin,
son.
- abstaining, abstinence, *n.*, 'ir ya-
ran,—ti, son,—ki.
- abstemious, abstinent, *a.*, 'ir
yar.
- abundance, *n.*, dereg,—gi, badin,
—ti, badnan,—ti, dunyo,—adi.
- abundant, *a.*, badan.
- abuse, *n.*, (an affront) 'ai,—di,
wahyelo,—adi; (bad custom)
hil,—ki.
- abuse, *v.tr.*, 'ai; *v.c.*, 'aiisi, hil.
- abusive, *a.*, (wah) hilai.
- abut upon, *v.i.*, (terminate) da-
maw, idlaw.
- abutment, *n.*, idlan,—ti.
- abyss, *n.*, gun,—ti, 'el gun fog,
'elki gunta foga.
- acacia vera, *n.*, anhokib,—ti; (a
kind of) 'adad,—di.
- accent, *n.*, (a sign) hasakab,—ki.
- accept, *v.tr.*, ho, hado, ahbal, ka
ahbal, oggolaw.
- accepting, acceptance, *n.*, oggo-
lan,—ti.
- accident, *n.*, (hazard) ayan,—ti.
- acclaim, *v.tr.*, bog, u bog.
- acclamation, *n.*, bog,—gi.
- accommodate, *v.tr.*, (manage) u
tali; — with, u dig, si.
- accommodate to, *v.i.*, la heshi,
heshiya (*plur.*).
- accommodated, *a.v.*, (nin) bara-
hah; (well — man) ladan.
- accommodation, *n.*, heshis,—ki,
barah,—hi, ladnan,—ti.
- accomplice, *n.*, wehel,—ki.
- accomplish, *v.tr.*, damai, idlai.
- accomplishment, *n.*, damad,—ki,
daman,—ti, idlan,—ti.
- accord, accordance, *n.*, heshis,—
ki, nabad,—di.
- according to, *ppr.*, 'ainka; 'ainka
u samaiyai u samai, do it —
what I did; Injilka 'aimada
or 'ainka rasul Matheos u
horai, — the Gospel of the
Evangelist St. Matthew.
- accouchment, *n.*, umusho,—adi.
- account, *n.*, hisab,—ti, tiro,—
adi.
- account, *v.tr.*, hisabi, tiri; —
with, ku tiri; *v.r.*, tirso, ku
tirso.
- accountant, *n.*, tiriya,—hi.
- account (on your), *ppr.*, awadá,
daraddá; in every way you
are guilty, kollei ba ada hujad-
leh; on no —, sina.
- accumulate, *v.tr.*, tul, rasai,
ururi.
- accumulated, *a.v.*, tulan, rasai-
san, urursan.
- accumulation, *n.*, tul,—ki, ra-
sais,—ki, urur,—ki.
- accuse, *v.tr.*, habár, inkar, na-
'dal.
- accursed, *a.v.*, habáran, habár
haba, inkaran, inkar haba.
- accusation, *n.*, ashtako,—adi.

accuse, *v.tr.*, ashtakai ; — falsely, edai.

accustom, *v.tr.*, bar ; arurta gor horai wah bar, inai shuhul-koda ad u habtan, or wanag u habtan, children must be accustomed early to do their work well.

acerb, *a.*, hadad, danan.

ache, aching, *n.*, hanun,—ti.

ache (be in pain), *v.i.*, hanunso ; *v.imp.*, wu hanuni, it pains ; wa i hanunaisa, it pains me ; *v.c.*, hanuni.

achieve, *v.tr.*, damai, halas, idlai.

achievement, *n.*, damad,—ki, id-lain,—ti.

acid, *a.*, hadad, hadada.

acknowledge, *v.tr.*, (confess, avow) hado, hiro ; (be grateful) abal-gud, abalmari.

acknowledgment, *n.*, hir,—ti, abal,—ki, abalgud,—ki.

acolyte, *n.*, shammas, sham'a-dani.

acquaint with, *v.tr.*, bar, ogaisi, war gei, warran.

acquaintance, *n.*, ohonin,—ki, ohon,—ti.

acquainted, *a.v.*, he is — with, wa ogyahai, wa yahan.

get acquainted with, *v.tr.*, iss bar, baro, ohonso, ohonsada (*plur.*) ; *v.c.*, ohonsi.

acquiesce, *v.i.*, oggolaw, yel.

acquiescence, *n.*, oggolan,—ti.

acquire, *v.tr.*, hel.

acquirement, acquiring, acquisition, *n.*, helin,—ki ; (of instruction) barasho,—di.

acquit, *v.tr.*, fur, si da ; — your debt, hantada iss ka bihi.

acquitted, *a.v.*, la fur, garta laha. acquitment, acquittal, *n.*, furnin,—ti.

across, *prp.*, pass — the country, — the river, magalada deh mar, durdurka ka talab.

act, *n.*, falnin,—ti.

act, *v.tr.*, fal.

active, *a.*, hauled (nin), fudfud.

acute, *a.*, (subtle) fi'an ; (pointed) fihān ; make —, fih, dub.

adamant, *n.*, mas or almas, dai-man,—ki.

adapt (a stone), *v.tr.*, hor.

add to, *v.tr.*, ku dar, iss ku dar, iss u gei, iss ku joji, ku tirso.

adder, *n.*, jilbis,—ki.

addition, *n.*, tiro,—di.

address, *v.tr.*, u dir.

adduce, *v.tr.*, la tali.

adhere, *v.i.*, ku deg.

adherent (partisan), *n.*, wehel,—ki.

adhesive, *a.*, ku dega, ku degta ; the leech is an — animal, 'ula-'ushu wa bahal ku degta.

adieu ! intj., amana Allah.

adjacent, *a.*, dow.

adjoin, *v.tr.*, la dawaisi, iss u gei, ku tiri.

adjourn, *v.tr.*, iss ka da, rāji, u reb.

adjure, *v.tr.*, dari ; I — you in the name of God to tell us, magaha Ebbahai ban ku dari-naya e no sheg.

administer, *v.tr.*, ḥukum, u tali.
 administration, *n.*, ḥukum,—ki,
 talo,—di.
 administrator, *n.*, ḥakim,—ki,
 taliya,—hi.
 admirable, *a.*, yaban, yabsan, la
 yabsan, yab ḥaba.
 admiration, *n.*, yab,—ki.
 admire, *v.tr.*, yab, la yab; *v.i.*,
 la yabsanaw.
 admission, *n.*, so gelin,—ti, so
 gelis,—ki.
 admit, *v.tr.*, so geli.
 admonish, *v.tr.*, wani, so wani.
 admonishing, admonition, *n.*,
 wano,—di.
 adolescence, *n.*, arurnimo,—di.
 adopt, *v.tr.*, kori.
 adoptive, *a.*, la koriyai.
 adorable, *a.*, la ‘ābuda; God
 alone is —, Ilah keliah la
 ‘ābuda.
 adoration, *n.*, ‘ābudnин,—ti.
 adore, *v.tr.*, ‘abud; be adored,
 v.p., ha lagu ‘ābudo.
 adulate, *v.tr.*, hayahayai, sasabo.
 adulcation, *n.*, hayahayo,—di,
 sasabnин,—ti.
 adult, *n.*, baluh,—hi, ḥangad,—
 ki, mudakar,—ki.
 adulterate, *v.tr.*, (sophisticate)
 bedel.
 adulterer, *n.*, dillai,—gi.
 adulteress, *n.*, dillo,—di.
 adultery, *n.*, dillanimo,—di.
 advance, *n.*, horan,—ti.
 advance, *v.tr.*, durki, horaisi,
 horo u dig, so‘odsi.
 advance, *v.i.*, durug, horai, so‘o.
 hor u so‘o, wad.

advantage, *n.*, fayido,—di, helin,
 —ki, korod,—ki.
 advantageous, *a.*, fayidoleh.
 advent, *n.*, imatin,—ki.
 adventure, *n.*, haladun,—ki, sa-
 bab,—ti.
 adventure, *v.tr.*, sabab; *v.i.*, sa-
 bab.
 adversary, *n.*, ‘oll,—ki.
 adverse, *a.*, (contrary) asarar
 wein; (afflictive) sili‘iya, ha-
 nujiya.
 adversity, *n.*, ḥuman,—ti, ayan
 humо,—di.
 advertise, *v.tr.*, u dig, wani,
 warran.
 advertisement, *n.*, dignin,—ti,
 wano,—di, war,—ki.
 advice, *n.*, (counsel) wano,—di,
 (notice) war,—ki, dignin,—ti.
 advise, *v.tr.*, wani, warran, dig-
 nin dir.
 advise with (consider, consult),
 v.i., hubso, la fab.
 advised, *a.v.*, feig, fi'an, horribleh,
 miyirsan, miyir hab.
 advocate, *n.*, Mariam wa hof
 innaga awaden u hadasha, *lit.*
 Mary is a person who speaks
 in our interest, or Mary is our
 advocate; jannadi Issa Kristos
 ba innaga awaden u hadla, in
 heaven Jesus Christ is our ad-
 vocate.
 æra (epoch), *n.*, ayan,—ti, aya-
 mo,—di, tarih,—hi (com-
 mencement of a computation of
 years).
 afar, *ad.*, mel fog; it is far, wa
 fogyahai.

- affability, *n.*, wanag,—gi.
 affable, *a.*, wanaksan, ḥabow.
 affair, *n.*, (concern) arrin,—ki,
 yel,—ki; it is his —, yelkisa;
 (business) haul,—shi.
 affect, *v.tr.*; ninka dimashadisi
 alol humo ayan ku haba, the
 death of this man gives me pain,
 or affects me.
 affection, *n.*, ja'ail,—ki, ja'alan,
 —ti.
 affiance, *n.*, donanan,—ti, do-
 nin,—ki.
 affiance, *v.tr.*, don, la ballan;
 affiance the two, labada bal-
 lami, iss u don.
 affinity, *n.*, haren,—ki.
 be in affinity, *v.i.*, la harenso, iss
 harensada (*plur.*), u haren
 noho.
 affirm, *v.tr.*, rumai, dabai.
 affirmation, *n.*, dabain,—ti, ru-
 maisi,—gi.
 afflict, *v.tr.*, u humai, hanuji,
 hanuni, sili'i, weirweiri; *v.r.*,
 iss hanuji.
 afflicted, *a.*, hanunsan, sila'san,
 weirweisan; be —, *v.i.r.*, weir-
 weir, iss humai.
 affliction, *n.*, human,—ti, weir-
 weir,—ki, silei', sili'hi.
 affluence, *n.*, dereg,—gi, holo,
 —ih.
 afford, *v.tr.*, (produce, give) bihi;
 the earth produces fruits and
 plants, dulku mido iyo inino
 yu bihiya.
 affanchise, *v.tr.*, (to set free)
 sarrahi.
 affray, *n.*, dirir,—ti.
- affright, *v.tr.*, 'absi, baji, kaga
 nihi.
 affront, *n.*, nahadin,—ti.
 afore, abaft, *ad.*, ḥar hore iyo
 ḥar dambe.
 afraid, *a.*, 'absonaya, bahaya.
 Africa, *n.*, Africa.
 after, *ad.*, dabaded, dambe, dam-
 bow, haddow; look — (search
 for, take care of), don, ilali,
 jir; (*prop.*) — Sunday, ahadda
 dabadeda; some while —, 'ab-
 bar ka dambow; he delays
 day — day, malin ka malin bu
 u raga; go — him, ka daba
 tag; — ages, — times, beri
 beri dambe, beri ka dambow;
 — supper, awaisin,—ki (from
 7 p.m.); — to-morrow, sā
 dambe; — noon, gelin dambe,
 duhurka dabadisa, 'asar,—ki
 (from 3 p.m. to sunset); after
 I had gone to the ship, markan
 markabka dofaya fulai.
 afterwards, *ad.*, dabadedba, had-
 dowto, wa,—gi dambe.
 again, *ad.*, mar, gor, kol kaleh,
 misana, misna; give me as
 much —, inti in leh eg i si.
 against, *prop.*, ka.
 age, *n.*, (duration of life, years,
 interval since birth) dā,—di,
 jir,—ti, gu,—gi; (for aged
 persons) fil, iss ku fil, gan,
 —ki, gumais,—ti; (tender age)
 da yar, gaban,—ki, gibin,—
 ki, yaran,—ti; (old age) dā
 wein, dādi weinaid, duh,—
 hi.
 aged, *a.*, (person) ḥof dā Wein,

- duhah; (advanced in age) gun, gumais.
- aggravate, *v.tr.*, si humai.
- aggregate, *v.tr.*, issku dar, soururi.
- aghast, *ad.*; he was —, ad bu u nahai.
- aggrieve, *v.tr.*, sili'i.
- agile, *a.*, fudfudud.
- agility, *n.*, fudfudaid,—ki.
- agitate, *v.tr.*, ruh, ruhruh, lul, walah.
- ago, *ad.*, awal or awel; long —, beri hore; a while —, gor dowaid; some years —, sa nado dowa.
- agonize, *v.i.*, (die) naftu ha ka bahdo, or naftu ha kngu war regto, or tadi dambai waiyai e ku dagalan.
- agony, *n.* (dying); he is in —, nafti wa ka si bahaisa, or nafti wa ku waregaisa, or nafti ninka or ninki wadnihi bai kaga jirta or jogta, or wadnihi bai ninki kaga jirta, or ninki wa ka hadaisa, or ninki wa ka si hadaisa.
- agree with, *v.i.*, la heshi, heshiya (*plur.*); — upon, in, ku heshi; *v.c.*, heshisi; iyagu sida dinad iyo ei bai u heshiyan, they agree with one another as a cat and a dog.
- agreeable, *a.*, bahsan.
- agreed, *a.*; it is —, lagu heshi.
- agreement, *n.*, heshis,—ki.
- ague (intermittent fever), *n.*, garir,—ki, hadhad,—ki.
- ahead, astern, *ad.*, har hore iyo har dambe.
- aid, *n.*, 'awinad,—di, 'awin,—ti, gargar,—ti, hil,—ki.
- aid, *v.tr.*, 'awi, gargar, la habo, la had, hili.
- ail, ailment, *n.*, hanun,—ki.
- ail, *v.tr.*, hanuni, hanuji; what ails you? maha ku hanuji naya?
- aim, *n.*, hiyas,—ti, dug,—ti, tog,—ti, togasho,—adi; (intention) dama',—hi.
- aim at, *v.i.*, la dugo, la togo, gan, ku rid; be aiming at, dugtan.
- aimer (skilful), *n.*, nin dug badan, togasho badan; (ganad,—ki, ganasho,—adi, the aiming).
- air, *n.*, (one of the four elements) hawo,—di, dabail,—shi, ne'aw,—di; (countenance, features) so jog,—gi, jah,—hi, weiji,—gi.
- air, *v.tr.*, (aerate) ne'awi.
- akin, *a.*, hig.
- alarm, *n.*, nahadin; (cry by which men are summoned) hata! hata!
- alarm, *v.tr.*, baji, u haili, kaga nihi.
- alight, *v.i.*, ka deg, ka so deg.
- alike, *a.*, iss leh eg, iss ku mid; not —, kala mid, iss ku mid ma aha, iss ma leh eka, kan kaleh u ma eka.
- aliment, *n.*, sor,—ta.
- alive, *a.*, nol jira; he is yet —, wa jira weli.
- Alkoran, *n.*, furhan,—ki.
- all, *num. or ad.*, dan, daman,—ti, gidi,—gi, kulli,—gi, wada; — men, dadka o dan, or dadki

o dami, or **o** wada dan; — the world is bad now, dunida **o** dan or **o** dami wa huntahai hatan; God will judge — and every one, **Ilahhai** ba dadka **o** dan **o** mid walba gonidi u hisabi; is that — ? ma inta keliah? by — means, kollei; reputation is — in —, mamuskena holo **o** dan ino dama; I was not at — afraid, sina uga ma bahan; nowhere at —, mela ma jogo, mela ma yal; — the better, wa wanag; — the worse, wa human; — powerful, **huwadleh**.

allegory, *n.*, mathal,—ki.

alleviate, allay, *v.tr.*, tud; — my pain, hanunka i tud or iga tud. alleviation, *n.*, tudad,—di, tud-nin,—ki.

alliance, *n.*, ahdi,—gi.

allow, *v.tr.*, fasah.

allowance, *n.*, fasah,—hi.

allure, *v.tr.*, halhal, sasab, hatal. allurement, *n.*, halhal,—ki, sasab, —ki.

almighty, *a.*, **huwadleh**, wah walba kara.

almond, *n.*, yi'ib,—ti.

alms, *n.*, sadahad,—di; give —, sadahadai, sadahad si, ku sadahadai; give and ask for —, *v.r.*, sadahadaiso; sadaho! cry of poor people when asking for alms.

aloes-plant, *n.*, da'ar,—ti.

alone, *a.*, goni,—di, keli,—gi or —di.

along, *prp.*; — the shore, hepta

dusheda; — the boat, mar kabka harertisa (mar); go — with, la so'o, la tag, ra'. alongside, *ad.*, barbar. aleud, loud, *ad.*; speak —, ad u hadal.

alphabet, *n.*, huruf el hija'. already, *ad.*, gorti ba, kolki ba yimi.

also, *ad.*, na.

altar, *n.*, masbah,—hi.

alter, *v.tr.*, bedel.

although, *c.*; — you be not good, ya banad wanaksananei; — a big boy, you are not good, wil weina wa tahai, mana (ma se) wanaksanid.

altitude, *n.*, derer,—ki.

altogether, *ad.*, gidi.

always, *ad.*, gor walba, kol walba, gor iyo galab.

amaze, *v.tr.*, yabi.

amazement, *n.*, la yab,—ki.

amber, *n.*, asli,—gi; the two pieces of — they tie to their neck, hal,—ki, makawi,—gi.

ambergris, *n.*, 'anbar,—ki.

ambuscade, ambush, *n.*, hatati,

—gi; place in —, ku hatati.

amen, *ad.*, amin, ha lo sida no yel, ha sida ahato.

amend, *n.*, (fine) hasirad,—di; make amends, hal mari.

amend, *v.tr.*, (correct) wanaji; *v.r.*, wanajiso; *v.ir.*, iss wanaji.

amiable, *a.*, farahanah (*m.*), farahanada (*f.*).

amid, amidst, among, amongst, *ad.*, deh, dehda.

amount, *n.*, hisab,—ti, tiro,—adi.
 amuse, *v.tr.*, (divert) ‘ayarsi,
 jalbebi; *v.i.*, ‘ayār, jalbebo,
 bebta.
 amusement, *n.*, ‘ayar,—ti, jalbeb,
 —ti.
 anathema, *n.*, inkar,—ti.
 ancestors, *n.*, dun,—ti.
 anchor, *n.*, barosin,—ki.
 ancient, *n.*, nin gabowba, duhah.
 and, *c.*, iyo, o, e.
 anecdote, *n.*, sheko,—adi.
 angel, *n.*, malaïko,—adi.
 anger, *n.*, ‘ado,—adi.
 angry, *a.*, ‘adaisan, ‘ilan; be —,
 adaïsnaw, ‘ilow, ‘il u hab,
 ‘isho.
 anguish, *n.*, silei,—hi.
 animal, *n.*, dugag,—gi, bahal,
 —ki, nef,—ki; a lean —,
 hidmo abahah, neif weidsan.
 animate, *v.tr.*, nolai; kindle the
 fire, dabka nolai.
 ankle, *n.*, anhau,—gi; ankle-
 bone, kurankur,—ti.
 anna (Indian money), *n.*, gambo,
 —adi; two —, sah,—hi;
 four —, tumun,—ki; eight —,
 rubi,—gi.
 annihilate, *v.tr.*, bii, lumi.
 announce, *n.tr.*, war gei, war
 ken, warran.
 annoy, *v.tr.*, dali.
 annoyance, *n.*, dal,—ki, dalnin,
 —ti.
 annual, *a.*, gu walba wa mar;
 this annual feast, ‘iddasi gu
 walba wa mar, or gu ba wa
 kol.
 annunciate, *v.tr.*, nabad u gei.

annunciation, *n.*, nabad,—di.
 anoint, *v.tr.*, salidda, udgonka
 mari.
 anonymous, *a.*, hebel, nin hebel,
 nin ba.
 another, *a.*, mid kaleh; we love
 one —, wa iss ja’el nahai.
 answer, *n.*, jawab,—ti; — to a
 call, yed,—ki, yednin,—ti.
 answer, *v.tr.*, deh, u’eli, la hadal.
 ant, *n.*, (a black kind) hudanyo
 or hudanjo,—adi; (another
 kind) duhul ku reb,—ki; (a
 black kind, big and stinking)
 jina‘,—ihī; (a kind of white
 —) abor,—ki; (another kind)
 harun,—ti, or harei,—ihī, or
 har,—hi; (name of their nests
 or hills in the desert) dundumo,
 —adi.
 ant-hill, *n.*, ras,—ki; rasgura,
 —gi.
 anterior, *a.*, horai (*m.*), horaisai
 (*f.*).
 anthropophagus, *n.*, dadhal,—ki
 (*m.*), dadhalato,—adi (*f.*).
 antichrist, *n.*, antikristos.
 anticipate, *v.tr.*, horaisi.
 anus, *n.*, futo,—adi.
 anvil, *n.*, ‘udad,—di; hand —,
 ‘udad yar,—di yaraid.
 anxiety, *n.*, weirweir or weilweil,
 —ki.
 anxious, *a.*, weirweirsan; be —,
v.i., weirweir; be —, *v.c.*,
 weirweiri.
 any, *a.* or *prn.*, ‘id, wah; —body,
 ‘id kasta; —thing, ‘id kasta,
 walba; —thing soever, wah
 un; in — place, mel kasta;

—how, *si kasta*; —body but you, *adiga mahae nin walba*; not —, *'id na*; will you go — further? *ma yar dafi?* I will not put you off — longer, *mar dambe ku rajin mayo*; have you — more to say? *hadal ma u nohon?* or *hadal ma ku hadai?*

apart, *ad.*, *kala*; set —, *kala 'eli*.

apartment, *n.*, *mahsin*,—*ki*.

aphony, *n.*, *habeib*,—*ti*.

aphorism, *n.*, *mahmah*,—*di*.

apologue, *n.*, *mathal*,—*ki*, *halalif*,—*ki*.

apostacy, *n.*, *tarāk*,—*gi*, *kufran*,—*ti*, *juhud addin* (*Ar.*).

apostate, *n.*, *jahid*,—*ki*, *kāfir*,—*ki*, *kufar* (*plur.*), *kafarad*,—*di* (*f.*), *tarik*,—*gi*.

apostatize, *v.i.*, *tarak*, *kāfar*, *dinta*, *jahad*.

apostle, *n.*, *rasul*,—*ki*.

apostolic, apostolical, *a.*, *rasuli*,—*gi*; the Apostolic religion, *dinta rasuligaah*, *dinta rasulyada*.

apotheccary, *n.*, *bodikeri*,—*gi*.

apparent, *a.*, *la arka*, *muḥda* (*m.*), *muḥata* (*f.*).

apparition, *n.*, *muḥad*,—*ki*, *muḥasho*,—*di*.

appeal, *n.*, *ashtako*,—*adi*; *v.i.*, *ashtako*, *ashtakai*.

appear (become visible), *v.i.*, *muho*.

it appears, *v.imp.*, *wah la moda*, *wahai la tahai*; — to me, *wahai i la tahai*.

appearance (outside show, figure), *n.*, *muḥ*,—*hi*; a fair —, *muḥ wanaksan*.

appease, *v.tr.*, *habowji*, 'ada tir.

appetite, *n.*, *bahi*,—*gi*.

applaud, *v.tr.*, *u bog*, *u hushu'i*; be applauded, *hushu'*.

applause, *n.*, *bog*,—*gi*, *hushu'*,—*di*.

application, *n.*, *arji*,—*gi*.

apply, *v.tr.*, (lay one thing against another) *sar*, *ku dejī*, *mari*; (address to) *dalbo*, *weidiso*.

appoint, *v.tr.*, (establish) *ku dar*, *ku haibī*, *ugu sarraisi*; (fix) *ballan*.

appointed, *a.*; *ninki lagu haibiyai*, the — man; the time —, *gorti la ballamai ba jogta*.

appointment, *n.*, *mushahārō*,—*adi*.

apprehend, *v.tr.*, (seize) *habo*, *ku deg*; (fear) *ka' abso*, *ka bah*; (conceive) *garo*; this I — not, *tasi i ma di'in*.

apprehension, *n.*, *habasho*,—*adi*, *bahdin*,—*ti*, *garasho*,—*adi*.

approach, *v.i.*, *dowow*, *so dowow*, *so durug*; *v.tr.*, *dowai*, *u ku dowai duriki*; — me, *so dowai*, *so durug*.

probation, *n.*, *bog*,—*gi*.

approve, *v.tr.*, *u bog*, 'ajibi.

Arab, *p.n.*, *Arab*.

Arabian, Arabic, *a.*; *nin arbed*, *af arbed*, Arabic language; *afka arabta*, the ...

arak-tree, *n.*, *ādai*,—*gi*.

arbiter, arbitrator, *n.*, *taliya*,—*ihi*.

- archangel, *n.*, malaiko ra'isah ;
the —, malaikada ra'iskaah.
- ardent, *a.*, kulail, kulul.
- argil (potter's clay), *n.*, dohbo,
—adi.
- argue, *v.tr.*, (press) 'adadi ; (de-
bate any question) iss ka heji.
- arise, *v.i.*, ka', sara ka', tos.
- arithmetic, *n.*, hisab,—ti.
- arm, *n.*, (all the limb) ga'an,—ti;
fore —, dudun,—ki, tagog,
—ti or tagogo,—adi; hind —,
hudud ; fore — joined to the
upper one, iss ku taladi hore ;
the upper part of the — joined
to the shoulder, iss ku taladi
dambe ; the thick part of the
—, muruh,—ki.
- armful, *n.*, degsar,—ki.
- arm-pit, arm-hole, *n.*, kilkilo,—adi.
- arm of the sea, *n.*, ga'an baded.
- armlet (bracelet of silver), *n.*,
sindi,—gi.
- arm (weapon), *n.*, hüb,—ki.
- arm, *v.tr.*, hübvisa u damai.
- armed, *a.*, hubleh ; — man,
hübhäd,—ki.
- army, *n.*, guluf,—ki, guto,—adi,
'oll,—ki.
- aroma, *n.*, udgon,—ki.
- aromatic, *a.*, udgon ; an — flower,
ubah udgon.
- aromatize, *v.tr.*, udgonai.
- around, *ad.*, her ; *prp.*, harero,
—rihi.
- arouse, *v.tr.*, ke'i, kake'i, tosi.
- arrange, *v.tr.*, hagaji, kala ha-
gaji, wanaji, tali.
- arrangement, *n.*, hagajis,—ki,
talo,—adi.
- array, *v.tr.*, (attire) harrago.
- arrest, *n.*, (arrestation) habasho,
—adi ; (judgment) hukun,—
ki.
- arrival, *n.*, imad,—ki, so so'od,
—ki.
- arrive, *v.i.*, gad, kalai ; — at
that time, gorta imo.
- arrogance, *n.*, amar weinan,—
ti.
- arrogant, *ad.*, amarsan, amar
wein.
- arrow, *n.*, (shaft) fallad,—di,
gantal,—shi ; a poisonous —,
hämis,—ki ; when the arrow
is poisonous they call it hämis,
kolka falladdu dohbantahai,
wähha la yiädhda hämis.
- arse, *n.*, bađi, —gi.
- artful, *a.*, hadig badan, hikmado
badan.
- artifice, *n.*, hadig,—gi, higmad,
—di, or hikmad, —di.
- as, *c.*, sidi, sida (*past*) ; I live —
I did ... , sidaidi horai an len
nolahai, or sidan fali jirai
an ... ; — you please, sidad
donto or rabtid, or sidi had
ba ku 'ajibisa ; — I am an
honest man, sidan nin aminah
u ahai ; mad — I was, sidan
u walla ; thou good old man,
benevolent — wise, odaiyohow
dehsiga ihi e herribtalih (tol-
moni e faridka ihi) ; — sweet
— honey, u ma'an sida ma-
labka ; he is — good — she,
wa wanaksanyahai sideda o
kaleh ; I treated him — if he
had been my brother, sida wa-

lalkai o kaleh u hayai; — the Lord gave to every man, sida Ebbahai nin walba u siyai; the history is — follows, she-kadu wa sida an wado or she-gayo; do — I bid you, sidan ku idahdo fal or yel; he is — a father to me, isagu wa i abbai; it were — a play, sida 'ayar o kaleh; I will see you — I go by, sidan ku marayan o ban ku arki; rich — he is I do not fear him, sidu u odmai ninka ba ka ma baho; many — they are I do not fear, in kasta ka ahaden ka bihi mayo; — well — I love you, do not think I shall do that, sidan ku ja'lahai, or si kasta an ku ja'lahai, kolla ha modin inan wahha fali dono; — sure — it is good that you become a Christian, sida wahha la hubo o u fayido u leh-yahai, inad Kristan nohoto damadai; — much — you please, had ba inta dontid, or had ba intad bihin kartid; — few —, wah yar u dib; Abdi is — good — Ali, Abdi sida Ali u wanaksyahai; he runs — well — you, sidadu o kalu u orda; all such — were chosen, inti la wada dortai ba serkalki radai; I took such — I pleased, wahan hatai had ba kui i 'ajibiyai; such — it is, had ba sidai tahai; — is the beginning, so is the end, sidai kolka hore tahai bai kolka dambana

tahai, or sida horanta ba damenti na tahai; — for me it is nothing, anigu wahba i la maaha; — soon — I can I will come back, wahhan so nohon had ba kolkan karo.
 ascend, *v.tr.*, kor.
 ascension, *n.*, korrin,—ti.
 ascertain, *v.tr.*, (assure) rumai; (fix) dabai.
 ascetic, *a.*, (nin) du'a ka ragah; *n.*, du'a ku rag,—gi.
 ashamed, *a.*, hishod badan; be —, hisho; you make me —, adigu wa i hilaisa.
 ashore, *ad.*, hebta; go —, deg, hebta u deg; get —, *v.i.*, 'ari, so 'ari; get —, *v.tr.*, 'arsi; a ship —, markab 'arsan or 'ariyai.
 aside, *ad.*, goni; lay —, goni u dig, dah, daho; he took him —, goni u kahaiyai.
 ask, *v.tr.*, weidi, weidiso, suāl; —, *v.r.*, iss weidi; — for, hanan; — from, waraiso, warso.
 asleep, *a.*, hurda; half — and half awake, badna wa hurdai, ba dna wa so jedai; he is fast —, hurda wein bu ku jira.
 aspect, *n.*, muh,—hi; at the — of his master, he is out of countenance, kolka muhha sahebki u arko, yu bahda.
 asperion, *n.*, sa'dis,—ki.
 aspirate, *v.tr.*, neifso.
 aspire (to or after), *v.tr.*, dama', ku taba'.

aspire to or after, *v.tr.*, dama',
ku taba'.

ass, *n.*, (in general) dameiro,—
ihi; he —, dameir,—ki; she
—, dameir,—ti; young —
(ass's foal), dameir yar; wild
—, dabeir dibaded,—ki, or
gumburi,—gi.

assail, *v.tr.*, dagalan, dirir, we-
rar; — unexpectedly, gād.

assassin, *n.*, layan,—ki.

assault, *n.*, dirir,—ti, werar,—ki.

assemblage, *n.*, iss ku daran,—
ki; — of tents, rer,—ki.

assemble, *v.tr.*, iss ku dar, iss u
gei, ururi.

assembled, *a.*, urursan; be —,
urur, urursanada.

assembly, *n.*, urur,—ki, kulan,
—ki, shir,—ki, guto,—adi;
— of men, rahan,—ti; — for
prayer, jama',—ha; have an
—, shira, so shira; go to the
—, shirka tag.

assent, *n.*, heshis,—ki, oggolan,
—ti.

assent, *v.i.*, la heshi, ku heshi,
oggolai, oggolaw; —, *v.c.*,
heshishi, oggolaisi.

assert, *v.tr.*, (affirm) dabai; he
asserts his history with such a
boldness that everyone believes
it, shekadisi sidu u dabainaya,
dadki o dami or dan ba ru-
maistai.

assertion, *n.*; this may suffice to
vindicate my assertion, wahan
ku fila hadalkaiga o an ru-
mainaya, or in hadalkaigu run
nohda, or run idin ku muhda.

asseverate, *v.tr.*, so daro, dar so
mari; asseverate that you have
not done that, inanad wahha
falin so daro.

assimilate, *v.tr.*, (make like) u
ekaisi; (compare) iss u eg.
assist, *v.tr.*, la 'awi, 'awin, la
habo, la had, u gargar; (in
the fight) hili.

assistance, *n.*, 'awin,—ti, 'awi-
mad,—di, hil,—ki.

assistant, *n.*, 'awis,—ki, hiliya,
—hi.

associate, *n.*, jāl,—ki, mushrik,
—gi.

associate with, *v.tr.*, la dawaiso,
(dawaista), la wah'atan, (wah-
'atama), la wah'ad hado.

association, *n.*, dawo,—adi, wah-
'ad,—di.

assume, *v.tr.*, had (plur. hada),
hado (plur. hata); (arrogate),
he assumes too much to him-
self, isagu wa iss ku tara.

assurance, *n.*, (certitude) dab,—ti;
(firmness) adkan,—ti.

assure, *v.tr.*, (assert) dabai, ru-
mai; (be sure) *v.i.*, hub.

astern, *ad.*, markabka harkisa
dambe.

asthma, *n.*, haho,—adi.

astonish, *v.tr.*, yabi; be —, yab-
sanaw, la yabsanaw.

astonishing, astonished, *a.*, ya-
ban, yabsan, la yabsan, yab
haba.

astonishment, *n.*, la yab,—ki.

astound, *v.tr.*, kaga nihi; be —,
nah.

astray, *ad.*, halloh; go —, ambo,

habab; lead —, **ambi, hababi**; they were led — from the right worship of God, ‘ābūd-ninti Ilah̄hai e tosnaid ba iyagá laga ambiyai.

astrologer, *n.*, geda goiyai,—hi (*m.* and *f.*), hariyan,—ki (*m.*), —ti (*f.*).

astrology, *n.*, geda goiyo,—adi.

astronomer, *n.*, hedigiya,—hi. asunder, *ad.*, kala; put it —, kas iss ka dig.

at, *prep.*, ku; — sea, baddu ku so jira or baddu so so’oda; — home, ahalki bu joga, — your house, ahalkagi bu joga; — hand, dowyahai; — leisure, gortanan haul kaleh lahain; — ease, barah; — a stand, wan weirweirsannahai; — a loss, wan rāgsannahai; we are — odds, ‘oll bannu nahai, or her bannu lehnahai, or wannu iss honsana, or honsimad ba na deh yal; — this moment, iminkadan, gortan, haddatan, gortatan o kaleh; — this day, malintan, darartan o kaleh, ‘ana malkan; — that time, gortasa, kolkasa; — one time or other, mar ama mar kaleh; — that time or the other, gorta ama gortedahan; — no time, kolla, kolna, hadnna, gorna; — last, kolki dambe se; — first, kolki horai; — the very first, gorti ugu horaisai; — the first coming of the governor, serkalka imadkisi horai; — once, mar

keliah; all things are ordered — the will of God, wah wa-liba haulka Ebbahai bai ku so’odan or ba hagajiya.

atheist, *n.*, gal,—ki.

atmosphere, *n.*, ne’aw,—di, da-bail,—shi.

atone, *v.tr.*, (reconcile); Jesus atoned us to God, ‘Issa Ebbehēn ino geiyai or heshisiyai. atone for, *v.i.*; if you wish to be in peace atone for your sins, hadad donaisid inad nabad gashid dembigagi hanun iss kaga bii or ka tobād ken.

atonement, *n.*, tobād,—di.

attack, *n.*, dagal,—ki, dagalan, —ki, dirir,—ti, werar,—ki, mag,—gi, jalalah,—hi; — of another tribe, dulan,—ki; unexpected —, gādnin,—ti.

attack, *v.tr.*, dagalan, dirir, werar, mag, jalalah, dūl, gād, ku guluf (gulfa, plur.).

attain, *v.tr.*, hel; *v.i.*, (arrive at) is he wise who hopes to — the end without the means? ma miyirsan yahai kan iss lihi innu ahirtanka darajalaan ku heli dona?

attend, *v.tr.*, (serve) ‘awi, la jir, la jog; (wait for, accompany) weheli, sug, ra’; (yield, give attention) *v.i.*, yel; yield to his saying, hadalkisa yel; — a woman during her confinement, *v.tr.*, ka umuli; *v.i.*, iss ka umuli.

attendance, *n.*, suginin,—ti; give attendance to your master,

sāhebka suginin u ḥabo or ninka ku taliya yel.	authorize, <i>v.tr.</i> , idin; be authorized, ha lagu idmo.
attendant, <i>n.</i> , ḥadan,—ki, midi-din,—ki, nin la joga, sebiyan,—ki.	of no avail, <i>n.</i> , wa wah an wahba tarain.
attention, <i>n.</i> , feyigan, or foyigan, or fojigan,—ti.	avoid, <i>v.tr.</i> , (keep away from) iss ka daur; he avoids me, wa iss ka ka i dauraya.
attentive, <i>a.</i> , feyig, foyig or fojig; be —, foyigow; be an — man, nin fojiganahaw.	avow, <i>v.tr.</i> , (confess) hado, hiro.
attest, <i>v.tr.</i> , (certify) dabai, fur, marhati ku fur; — to, u fur; — against, ku fur.	avowal, <i>n.</i> , hir,—ti.
attestation, <i>n.</i> , marhati,—gi.	await, <i>v.tr.</i> , daur, u jed.
attract, <i>v.tr.</i> , ku kähai, ku jido; (allure) sasab, halhal, dufso; bad actions or deeds attract youth to bad, falnin hun, or humi dalinyaro wah hun bai ku jidata, or jar bu ku tura; good deeds attract youth to good, falnin wanaksani dalinyaro wah wanaksan bu ku jita.	awake, <i>v.i.</i> , ka', sara ka', tos; remain —, so jed, 'awai.
attractive, <i>a.</i> , wah dufsanaisa.	awake, awaken, <i>v.tr.</i> , ke'i, tosi, ka ke'i.
attribute, <i>n.</i> , (quality adherent) as mamus, reputation, respect.	awaking, <i>n.</i> , tosnin,—ti.
attribute, <i>v.i.</i> , (suppose) u malai, ku sheg.	be aware of, <i>v.i.</i> , foyigow or fojigow, ogow.
auction, <i>n.</i> , (open sale) harash,—ki.	away (with this), <i>ppr.</i> , la tag kan,—kas; they went —, wa mahān yihin.
augment and augmentation, <i>n.</i> , korod,—ki, kordis,—ki.	awkward, <i>a.</i> , bassar hun.
augment, <i>v.tr.</i> , badni, badnai, kordi, kordiso.	awry, <i>a.</i> , hallohan, janjedah; <i>ad.</i> , halloh, janjed; be —, janjed; put —, janjedi.
aunt, <i>n.</i> , (paternal) eddo,—adi; maternal —, habaryar,—ti.	axe, <i>n.</i> , (crooked one) gudumo or gudimo,—adi.
aurora, <i>n.</i> , aroriyo,—adi, aroriyo hore.	azure, <i>n.</i> , madow 'adan.
authority, <i>n.</i> , hukum,—ki.	

B.

babble, babbling, *n.*, daudar,—ki.
babble, *v.i.*, daudar.
babbler, *n.*, nin daudarah,—ki;
ninki daudarkaaha, the babbler.

babe, baby, *n.*, ilmo,—hi, jaha,
ihi, murjo', hi.

bachelor, *n.*, (unmarried man)
dōb,—ki.

back, *n.*, dabar,—ki (gen. name),
jirjir,—ki (this word is especially used for the back of man and generally for designating the hinder part of anything); all the —, jirjir'ad,—ki; fall on your —, jirjira'dká u da'; carry a person on your —, dabarká ku sid; — of animals, dul,—shi; — behind the camel's hump, marahsar,—ki.

back, *ad.*, dabarka, dabada, dib; be —, noho; at one o'clock I will be back in the office, kow-dan hafiska ku nohon; come —, so noho; give — to, u'eli; go —, dib u noho; keep —, dib u joji or hai; pull —, dabada, or dabarka, or dib u jid; send —, dib u dir; take — to you, 'esho.

backbite, *v.tr.*, hano.

backbiting, *n.*, han,—ti, hamasho,—adi.

backbiter, *n.*, nin han badan.

backbone, *n.*, laf dabar,—ti, —ka.

backside, *n.*, dabo,—adi.

backslide, *v.tr.*, (in religion) dinta jahad, kāfar, tarak.

backsider, *n.*, (an apostate) kafir,—ki, tarik,—gi.

backward, —s, *ad.*, dib; go —, dib u so'o; go — and forwards, hore iyo diba u so'o.

bad, *a.*, hun, bas, darran; be —, humaw; do — to, u humai; make (him, it) —, humai. bad state, bad thing, *n.*, belo,—adi.

badge, *n.*, alif,—ki, astan,—ki.

badger, *n.*, (a kind of) bauna,—hi; (honey-eater) hor,—ki; (kind of small pig living under ground) harendi,—di.

bag, *n.*, joniad,—di; — made of skins, hashin,—ti, jirab,—ki, ohli,—gi; — of dates, min,—ki, gosarad,—di; half a bag of dates, min gohi; (purse) kish,—ki; long — used to go into the country, madad,—ki; (of cows, udder) 'ando, —adi.

baggage, *n.*, alabo,—di, halab,—ki.

bail, *n.*, (surety) 'arbun,—ti, damin,—ti, 'udal,—shi.

bail, *v.tr.*, (be surety for some one) damino, rahan.

bait, *v.tr.*, (a lure to entice fish ...) la'af,—ti.

bake, *v.tr.*, bislai, mufai.

baker, *n.*, 'ajinleh,—ihi, habbas,—ki.

bakery, *n.*, muhbasad,—di.

balance, *n.*, (scales) misan,—ki.

balance, *v.tr.*, (weigh) mis.

bald, *a.*, (without hair) bidarleh, nin bidarleh; — head, daka'ad; dakadi 'adaid, the bald head.

baldness, *n.*, bidar,—ti.

bale, *n.*, (of goods) hidmo ala-boah,—madi.

- ball, *n.*, (any round body) **kubad**, —**di**, **gu'unso**, —**di**.
 ballast, *n.* **farmi**, —**gi**.
 ballast, *v.tr.*, **faram**.
 bamboo, *n.* **jara'**, —**i'hi**.
 band, *n.*, (a tie) **bohor**, —**ki** ;
 belly— for camels or other
 animals, **hain** or **'ain**, —**ti** ; for
 horses, **wegered**, —**ki**.
 bandit, *n.*, (highwayman) **dalin**,
 —**ki**, **dalin bilad**, —**ki**, **saruuh**,
 —**hi**.
 bandy, *n.* **tukubai**, —**ihi**.
 bandy, *a.* **halloh**.
 bane, *n.*, (poison) **dunkal**, —**shi**,
 wabayo, —**adi**.
 bane, *v.tr.*, **dunkal si**, **wabaya**
 —**yai**.
 baneful, *a.*, **wabayaisan**.
 bang, *v.tr.*, (thump, beat) **tanton**,
 tumujai.
 bang, *n.* **tantomo**, —**adi**.
 banish, *v.tr.* **safiri**, **masafiri**.
 banishment, *n.* **safiris**, —**ki**, **ma**
 safiris, —**ki**.
 bank, *n.*, (hillock) **gumbur**, —**ti**,
 bur, —**ti** ; (shore) **heb**, —**ti**.
 banquet, *n.* **diafad**, —**di**.
 barber, *n.* **rais**, —**ki**.
 bare, *a.* **hawan**.
 barefoot, *a.*, **kabala** ; the bare-
 footed man, **ninki kabahalaa**.
 bareness, *n.* **hawananan**, —**ti**.
 bare, *v.tr.* **hawi**.
 bargain, *n.* **baya'ad**, —**di** ; a —
 is a —, **baya'adba baya'adah**.
 bark, *n.*, (rind of a tree) **dir**, —**ki** ;
 2nd — used for making ropes,
 dub, —**ki**, **maidah**, —**di** ; —
 producing red dye, **asal**, —**ki**.
 bark, *v.tr.*, (take off the bark) **dil**,
 —**dir**.
 bark, *v.i.*, (to bay) 'ei or 'i.
 barking, *n.* 'i, —**di**.
 barm, *n.*, (yeast) **hamir**, —**ki**.
 barrack, *n.* **himad**, —**di**.
 barrel, *n.*, (eask) **barmil**, —**ki**.
 barren, *a.*, **ma dalais**, —**ki** (*m.*),
 —**ti** (*f.*) ; for all females,
 galof, —**ti**.
 barrow, *n.*, (hand-barrow) **rarab**,
 —**ti**.
 barter, *v.tr.*, **dafi**, **dafso**, **dori**,
 dorso.
 barter, bartering, *n.*, **dafsasho**, —
 di, **dafsis**, —**ki**.
 base, *a.*, **fudud**.
 baseness, *n.*, **fudaid**, —**ki**.
 bashful, *a.*, (shy) **fulaah**, **fulai**,
 —**ihi** (also *n.*).
 bashfulness, *n.*, **fulanimo**, —
 adi.
 basin, *n.*, **hedo**, —**adi** ; large oval
 —, **habal**, —**ki**.
 bask, *v.tr.*, (warm) **diri**, **kululai** ;
 — in the sun, **duksi**.
 bask, *v.i.*, **iss diri** ; — yourself in
 the sun, **duksiso**.
 basket, *n.* **kolai**, —**gi**, **sambil**, —
 ki ; — used for carrying rub-
 bish, **alol**, —**ki**.
 bastard, *n.* **gara'**, —**ri'hi**, **wa'al**
 or **we'el**, —**ki**.
 haste, *v.tr.*, (to beat) **ul la da'** ;
 (to sew slightly) **hodob**, **iss ku**
 hodob.
 bat, *n.*, (flitter mouse) **fidmer**, —
 ti.
 bate. *v.tr.*, (lessen) **din**, **iga**
 din.

bateful, *a.*, **hori dableh**.
 bath, *n.*, **muḥurasho**,—adi.
 bathe, *v.i.*, **muḥuri**, badda **bi-yaha ku so habojiso**.
 batten, *v.tr.*, (fatten) **shishlai**, **nāhi**; (to grow fat) *v.i.*, **shish-low**, **nah**.
 battle, *n.*, **dagal**,—**ki**, **dirir**,—**ti**, **werar**,—**ki**, **harbi**,—**gi**.
 bawd, *n.*, (a procurer) **fatal**,—**ki** (*m.*), **fatalad**,—**di** (*f.*), **ha-wad**,—**ki** (*m.*), **hawadad**,—**di** (*f.*).
 bawl, *v.i.*, (cry loudly) **dowdow-lai**.
 bawler, *n.*, **dowdowleh**,—**hi**.
 bay, *n.*, **jori**.
 bazaar, *n.*, **suh**,—**hi**.
 be, *v.i.*, **ah** (*affix*), **ahaw** (*see Gram.*); what is it to me? **aniga mahai i la tahai?** he is to be killed, in **la dila bu lehyahai**; you are to speak, **hadalka ada leh** or **inad hodasha bad lehdahai**; it is day, **wa darar**, **malin**; it was night, **habein bai ahaid**; it is over, **damatai**; how is it with you? **simai**, **side ku la tahai?** it is so with me, **sidasai i la tahai** or **aniga wa i la sida**; what is the matter? **wa side?** so it is, **wa sida**; let it be so, **sida u da**; so be it, **sida ha ahato**; I am to go thither, **halkasan inan tago lehahai**; it is good being here, **wa wanag in hal-kan la jogo**; it was better being there, **ti ba tan ka wanaksanaid**, or **ti ba tan**

dantai, or **halko ba si wanak-sanaid**; there is, there are, there was, there will be, **wah jira** (*sing.* and *plur.*), **wah jirai**, **wah jiri dona**; there are many men, **niman badan ba jira** or **niman badni wa jiran**; here he is, **halku joga**; there is one, **wa mid**; this is the reason why I did it, **eddi an wahha ku samaiyai wa tá**.
 bead, *n.*, **mid**,—**di**.
 beam, *n.*, (wood) **dogob**,—**ki**.
 beams, *n.*, (of the sun) **falladaha horahda**,—**ihi horahda**.
 bear, *v.tr.*, (carry) **had**, **sid**; (bring forth) **dal**, **bih**, **yelo**.
 beard, *n.*, **gad**,—**ki**; bearded, **gadleh**; beardless, **gad la** or **gad ma lahita**.
 bearer, *n.*, (porter) **hamal**,—**ki**, **nin wah hada** or **sida**.
 beast, *n.*, **dugag**,—**gi**; wild —, **bahal**,—**ki**; wild — good for eating, **ugad**,—**di**; tame —, **marabi**,—**di**; tame — become wild, **bubal**,—**shi**; tame — flying away, **almad**,—**ki**.
 beat, *v.tr.*, **dil**, **la**, **ku dufo**, **ku dug**; — hard, **sug**; — repeatedly, **la da'**, **gara'**, **ul la da'**.
 beaten, *a.*, **la dilai**, **sugan**.
 beautiful, *a.*, **baḥsan**, **huroḥsan**, **huroḥ badan**, **huroḥ wanak-san**.
 beautify, *v.tr.*, **hurhi**; *v.r.*, **hur-hiso**.
 beauty, *n.*, **huroh**,—**di**.

because, *c.*, haddeh.

become, *v.i.*, (be made) noho ;
what will — of me? tolow !
maha i dambain ?

bed, *n.*, sarir,—ti, gogol,—shi ;
go to —, hurda dono or tag ;
he is a—, wa jifa, wa hurda ;
he lies sick a—, bukan or hanun
bu la jifa ; put him out of his
—, sarirtisa ka tosi ; he is on
his death—, wa ugu dambais-
tisi ; —side, sarirti gesteda ;
he that goes to — thirsty rises
healthy, ninki harad ku se-
hada, afimad bu ku so tosa ;
it is — time, hurda jogta ;
—stead, horiyo sarired.

bed (of a river), *n.*, dei' or dih,
—di, doh,—hi ; dry — of a
river, gof,—ki.

bedding, *n.*, gogol,—shi ; prepare
the —, gogoshi gogol.

bedew, *v.tr.*, (moisten gently) yar
ho, yar hoi.

bee, *n.*, shini,—di.

beef, *n.*, hilib lo'ad, hilibki
lo'da.

beetle (coleopterous insect), *n.* ;
the stinking black one, har
walwal,—ki.

befall (to happen to), *v.i.* ; it
befell me, wah ba igu da'ai ;
the worst that can — me is to
die, but I do not fear, wahha
ugu hun e igu da'a (or di'i
dona) wa mot, ka se bihi
mayo.

before, *prep.*, hore, horai, horta ;
— noon, duhurka hortisa ; I
will die — I behave so, wah

ban diman intanan aslubta
yelan ; — and behind you,
hortada iyo dabadada ba ; —
the face of the whole town he
was hanged, dadki magalada
jogai hortodi ba lugu del-
delai ; I love you — myself,
anigu adan ka ja'lahai ; *ad.*,
awal or awel ; long —, beri
horai.

beg, *v.tr.*, bari ; — earnestly, da-
lab, dalbo ; — for alms, da-
wirso ; they — for peace, iyagu
heshis (nabad) bai raban, or
iyagu bari yai raban.

beget, *v.tr.*, dal, yelo.

beggar, *n.*, dagag,—gi, nin daga-
gah, dawaro,—di, miskin,—
ki (*m.*), miskinad,—di (*f.*)

begging, *n.*, bariyo,—di, dawarsi,
—gi.

begin, *v.tr.*, kaga habo ; —
quick, dahso ugaga habo, u
halhal.

beginning, *n.*, horan,—ti ; the —
of the world, dunida horan-
tedi.

begone ! *int.*, (go away!) tag ! iss
ka tag ! iss ka bah ! iga or
naga tag !

beguile, *v.tr.*, (delude) dufso, hal-
hal.

behalf, *n.*, awo,—adi, darad,—
di ; on my —, awadai, darad-
dai.

behave (well), *v.i.*, aslubnaw ; he
behaves ill, wa aslub hun ya-
hai.

behaviour, *n.*, abur,—ki, aslub,
—ti.

- behead, *v.tr.*, **gowra**.
 beheading, *n.*, **gowra**,—*i'hi*.
 behind, *ad.* and *prp.*, **dib**; leave
 —, **dambaisi**; go —, **ka dambai**;
 remain —, **dambai**, **dib u**
had; ride —, **aga dambai ka**
ful; she came —, **dibai u so**
ka'dai; he came —, **dibu u so**
ka'ai; before and —, **hor iyo**
dabo; is there yet anything
 —? **weli dabada wah ma**
jiran.
 behold, *v.tr.*, (look) **arag**, **dai**,
daur, **eg**, **jedali**.
 being, *n.*, (a creature) **ūn**,—**ki**.
 belay, *v.tr.*, (place in ambush) **ku**
hatati, **dumi**.
 belch, *n.*, **da'o**,—**di**.
 belch, *v.i.*, **da'**.
 belief, *n.*, **amin**,—**ti**, **rumaisad**,
 —**ki**.
 believe, *v.tr.*, **āmin**, **rumaiso**.
 believer, *n.*, **nin amina**, or **amina**
yal.
 bell, *n.*, **gando**,—**adi**; little —,
dawan,—**ki**.
 bellow, *v.i.*, 'ei or i'.
 bellowing, *n.*, **bana'ei**,—**gi**.
 bellows, *n.*, **buffimo**,—**adi**.
 belly, *n.*, 'alol, **shi**, **ur**,—**ki**;
 upper part of the —, **leg**,—**gi**;
 under part of the —, **gumar**,
 —**ki**; —ache, **alol hanun**, or
ur hanun,—**ki**; my — aches,
alosha i hanunaisa; open the
 —, **doh**; opening of the —,
dohnin,—**ti**.
 belong, *v.i.*; the word **leh** ordinarily expresses the meaning of
 "belong": I — to God, **Ilah**.
- hai ba i leh**; it belongs to me,
 to him, **ana leh**, **isaga leh**.
 beloved, *a.*; God has sent to us
 his beloved son. **Ebbehen**
wuhu ino so dirai inankisi u
ja'ala.
 below, *ad.* and *prp.*, **dāf**, **dāfta**,
hos, **hosta**; is he —? **dāfta** or
hosta ma jira?
 belt, *n.*, (man's) **sun**,—**ki**; (woman's) **bohor**,—**ki**.
 bend, *v.tr.*, (make crooked) **halohi**; — a bow, **hanso so god**;
 — the body, **jidka forori**; —
 the knee, **rugga so lab**, or **jidibka dig**; — the stick against
 the wall, **usha derbiga ku tiri**,
 — the brow, **huruf**; — yourself,
 bow, *v.i.*, **fororso**, **tirso**;
 — on, **ku tirso**; — to drink
 water, **rah**.
 bending, *n.*, **forar** or **foror**,—**ki**;
 (being off the perpendicular) **halloh**,—**hi**; — of the brow,
huruf,—**ki**.
 beneath, *ad.*, **dāf**, **hosta**; put —,
hosaisi.
 benediction, *n.*, **barakad**,—**di**,
du'o,—**adi**; he has been blessed,
du'adi ku da'dai.
 benefactor, *n.*; it is my —, **wa**
nin i dehsiah; it is our —,
wa nin no ron, or **ninkasi wa**
no tolmon yahai, or **wa nin**
wah no tara.
 beneficence, *n.*, **deh**,—**di**.
 beneficent, benevolent, *a.*, **deh**
badan, **ga'an badan**.
 benefit, *n.*, (profit) **fayido**,—**adi**,
helin,—**ki**.

bent, *a.*, hallohan, forarsan, forara.
 benumbed (person), *n.*, damad, —ki.
 benumbed, *a.*, damadsan.
 bequeath, *v.tr.*, (leave by will) dardaran.
 bequeathment, bequest, *n.*, dar-daran,—ki.
 beseech, *v.tr.*, (implore) bari, dalbo; I — you, sir, pardon me, sab, bari yan ka dalbadai e i 'affi, or wahan ka bariyai e i 'affi; I — your attention, fojigantadan weidisanaya, or ka bariyaya.
 beside, besides, *prop.*, ges, gesta, ag,—ta, dow; sit — him, ag or ges fadi or fadiso.
 besmear, *v.tr.*, uskagai, wasahai.
 bespatter, *v.tr.*, dulduli.
 bespattering, *n.*, duldul,—ki.
 besprinkle, *v.tr.*, rushai, ku said.
 best, *a.*; this is the best, wah-hasa ka wada wanaksan or ugu wanaksan; it is the — for you, adiga sidasa ku wada danta, or adiga sidasa lagu hatai; I will do the — I can, inta tagtai tahai ban yeli or ban samain or ban tari.
 bestow, *v.tr.*, u dib, si.
 bestride, *v.tr.*, dada'.
 bet, *n.*, sharad,—ki.
 bet, *v.tr.*, la sharatan.
 betray, *v.tr.*, hawaisi, dag.
 betrothe, *v.tr.*, (affiance) don, la ballan.
 betrothed, *a.*, donan.

betrothing, *n.*, donin,—ki, donanan,—ti.
 better, *a.*, dama (*m.*), danta (*f.*), ka ron, ka wanaksan; he, she is — than you, isagu wa ku dama, iyadu wa ku danta; make —, wanaji; grow —, si wanaksan u bah or noho; he grows — in health, wa afimadaya.
 between, *prop.*, deh, dehda; go —, deh gal; come —, so deh gal, so dahai.
 bevy, *n.*, (flock of birds) shir,—ki, shirkoda.
 beware, *v.i.*, (be cautious) feygaw or fojigow.
 bewilder, *v.tr.*, (to lose in pathless places) hababi, ambi; *v.i.*, habab, ambo.
 beyond, *prop.*, shishai,—di.
 Bible, *n.*, torad iyo injil, toradka iyo injilka.
 bid, *v.*; do as you are bid, fal sida lugu lehyahai or dega nuglow (obey); when we are bidden to great feasts, we must take our fine clothes, marka 'id wein nailo ku yeđo, dar wanaksan an so huwano or an so harragono; I bade him go home, ahalki habo ban ku idì; — him come in, ahalka hor u so mar ku deh or so gal ku deh; I am bidding you farewell, nabad geliyo ayan ku odonaya.
 bier, *n.*, (wooden frame to carry a dead body) rarab,—ti.
 big, *a.*, wein; make —, weinai.

bile, *n.*, da'ar,—ti.
 bilious, *a.*, da'araisan.
 bill, *n.* (any written paper) war-had,—di; — of goods, hisab,—ti; here is the —, wa ta hisabti; — of passage, tiked,—ki.
 billet, *n.*, (log of wood) hulad or hulod,—ki.
 bind, *v.tr.*, (tie) hid; he was bound hand and foot, ga'an iyo lug ba wa ka hidna; — yourself by promise, ballan iss ku hid or ku tasho.
 bird, *n.*, shimbir,—ti; birds in general, hād,—di; (fowls) doro,—adi; kinds: dorei,—di, fin,—ti, gallow,—gi ... (*see* Som.-Eng. Voc.).
 birth, *n.*, dalnin,—ti; give —, dal, umul; come to —, dalo.
 biscuit, *n.*, biskut,—ki.
 bison antelope, *n.*, bi'id,—ki.
 bit, *n.*, (small piece) in yar; — of a bridle, hakamai,—mihi, hilhad (*see* curb).
 bitch, *n.*, eiyad,—di.
 bite, biting, *n.*, haninyo,—adi.
 bite, *v.tr.*, hanin; *v.r.*, iss hanin.
 bitter, *a.*, hadad, danan.
 bitterness, *n.*, hadad,—ki, danan,—ki.
 black, *n.*, madow,—gi; *a.*, madow, madowba.
 blacken, *v.tr.*, madowbai.
 blacksmith, *n.*, tumal,—ki.
 bladder, *n.*, kadsha hais,—ti.
 blade-bone or shoulder-bone, *n.*, laf garab,—ti,—ki.

blame, *n.*, masabidnimo,—adi.
 blame, *v.tr.*, masabid, hanib.
 blameable, *a.*; he is —, nin la masabido waiyai; thou art —, wa tahai.
 blamer, *n.*, masabid,—ki.
 blanket, *n.*, busta,—hi, kumbul,—ki.
 blasphem, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, Ilah 'ai, Ilah inkar.
 blasphemer, *n.*, nin Ilah 'ai'a.
 blaze, *n.* (flame) belbel,—ki, hal-low,—gi, olol,—ki.
 blaze, *v.i.*, olol.
 bleed, *v.i.*, (lose blood) dig bah; my wound is bleeding, hon-taida dig ka bahaya or ka imanaya.
 bleed, *v.tr.*, (let blood) dig ka si da.
 bleeding, *n.*, dig bah or bihi; — of the nose, goror,—ki.
 blemish, *n.*, 'eib,—ti.
 blemish, *v.tr.*, (stain) 'eibai.
 bless, *v.tr.*, barakadai, du'ai, hadei, sahal.
 blessed, *a.*, barakadaisan, du'a haba.
 blessing, *n.*, barakad,—di, du'o,—adi, hair,—ki.
 blessedness, bliss, *n.*, raho,—adi, rahad,—di.
 blind (roller), *n.*, alol,—ki.
 blind, *a.*, indala.
 blindness, *n.*, indalaan,—ti.
 blister, *n.*, ga'anti biyo i galai, 'agti wa i biyotai.
 block, *n.* (stem of a tree) dogob,—ki.
 blockhead, *n.*, dohon,—ki, na's,—ki.

- blood, *n.*, **dig**,—*gi*.
 bloody, *a.*, **digleh**; a — man, *nin layanah*.
 bloom, blossom, *n.*, **ubah**,—**bihi**, man,—*ki*.
 blot, *n.*, (obliteration) **babiis**,—*ki*.
 blot out, *v.tr.*, **babii**, *bii*, *ka bii*, *tir*, *ka tir*.
 blow, *n.*, (stroke) **nabar**,—*ki*; — with the flat of a sword, **ballad**,—*ki*; — with the fist, **tantomo**,—*adi*, **tumujo**,—*adi*; — with the hand, **darbah**,—*hi*.
 blow, *v.i.*, (to move with a current of air) **dabaishi wa da'aisa**, or **dabail ba ina haisa**; — with the mouth, *v.tr.*, **afuf**; — with bellows, **bufi**; — your nose, *iss ka simi* or *sins*, or *sinka iss ka tir*; (winnow) **huf**; — out the lamp, **siradka bahti** or *sehi*.
 blue (colour), *n.*, madow 'adan, —*ki*.
 blunder, *n.*, **hatalad**,—*di*.
 blunder, *v.tr.*, **hatal**; *v.i.*, **hatalan**, *iss hatal*.
 blunt, *a.*, *af darran*.
 boar, *n.*, **dofar**,—*ki*, **dofar lab**, **dofar ki lab**.
 board, *n.*, (plank) **loh**,—*hi*.
 boast, *v.i.*, **bu**, *fan*.
 boast, boasting, *n.*, *fan*,—*ka*.
 boat, *n.*, (a small one) **sehimad** or **sihimad**,—*di*; (a large one) **doni**,—*di*, **bablad**,—*di*.
 boat-hook, boat-staff, *n.*, **bagad**,—*ki*.
 boatman, *n.*, **bahri**,—*gi*.
 body, *n.*, **jid**,—*ki*; a dead —, **miyid**,—*ki*.
 bog, *n.*, **dohbo**,—*adi*.
 boil, *n.*, (ambury) **dullah**,—*lihhi*.
 boil, *v.tr.*, **kari**; (to be agitated by heat) *v.i.*, it boils, **kar**, **distigi kar**; the water boils, **biyih wa karayan**.
 boiled, *a.*, **karsan**; give me the — water, **biyaha karsan i si**; — meat, **hilib karsan**.
 boiler, *n.*, (a kettle) **digs**,—*gi*, **disti**,—*gi*, **deri**,—*gi*, **adar**,—*ki*.
 boiling, *n.*, **kar**,—*ki*; *a.*, give me boiling water, **biya karaya i si**.
 bold, *a.*, **gesiah**, **hodah**, **lab**; *n.*, **gesi**,—*gi*, **rifai**,—*fihi*, **rifikal** (*plur.*).
 boldness, *n.*, **gesinimo**,—*adi*.
 bone, *n.*, **laf**,—*ti*.
 book, *n.*, **kitab**,—*ki*; the written or sacred —, **'ilmi**,—*gi*.
 boot, *n.*, **kab**,—*ti*.
 booty, *n.*, (plunder) **bob**,—*ki*, **boli**,—*gi*.
 border, *n.*, (a selvage added to a skin dress) **darur**,—*ki*; — of cloth, **daraf**,—*ti*, **godi**,—*gi*.
 bore, *n.*, (hole made by boring) **dalol**,—*ki*.
 bore, *v.tr.*, **daloli**, **ku maroji**.
 born, *a.*, **dashai**; a new— boy, **wil dowan dashai**; be —, **dalo**.
 borrow, borrowing, *n.*, **amah**,—*di*.
 borrow, *v.tr.*, **amaho**, **so yelo**.
 borrower, *n.*, **dein had**,—*ki*.
 bosom, *n.*, **lab**,—*ti*, **nas**,—*ki*.
 botch, *n.*, (ulcer) **bōg**,—*ti*; (a

- piece of cloth stitched to old clothes) **karin,—ti.**
- botch, *v.tr.*, (mend clumsily) **kar.**
- both, *prn.*, **labada ba**; on — sides, **labada gesod ba.**
- bother, *v.tr.*, **dali.**
- bottle, *n.*, **harurad,—di.**
- bottle, *v.tr.*; — the wine, **haru-radaha hamri ka buhbuhī.**
- bottom, *n.*, **daf,—ti**, **gun,—ti**; — of a vessel, **sal,—ki.**
- bottomless, *a.*, **gun ma leh.**
- bough, *n.*, (large shoot of a tree) **lan,—ti.**
- bought, *a.*, **ibsan**; be —, **ibsanaw**; not —, **ma ibsana.**
- bounce, *v.i.*, (leap) **bod.**
- bouncing, *n.*, **bodo,—adi**, **botin,—ti.**
- bound, boundary, *n.*, **dal,—ki.**
- bound, *a.*, **hidan**, **nin hidan.**
- bounteous, *a.*, **dehsiah**, **nin dehsiah.**
- bounty, *n.*, **deh,—di.**
- bow, *n.*, (act of reverence) **forar** or **foror,—ki**, **rako‘,—di**, **sujud,—di.**
- bow, *n.*, (weapon) **hanso,—adi.**
- bow, *v.tr.*, (bend) **hallohi**; — your knees, **jilba dig**; — your head, **madahhaga forori**; — your body, **jidkaga hallohi** or **forori.**
- bow, bow down, *v.i.*, **iss forori**, **foroso.**
- bowel, *v.tr.*, **uslahada ka so bihi** or **difo** or **jid** or **gur.**
- bowels, *n.*, **uslaho,—adi**, **uslahais,—ti.**
- bowl, *n.*, (vessel for drinking) **fujan** or **fijan,—ki.**
- box, *n.*, (of bark or a small one of wood ...) **abhad,—di**; (wooden) **saharad,—di**, **sanduh,—hi.**
- box, *n.*, (blow given with the hand) **tantomo,—adi**, **tumujo,—adi**, **darbaho,—adi.**
- box, *v.tr.*, **tumujai**, **darbah**, **faragorgor.**
- boy, *n.*, **wil,—ki**, **inan,—ki**, **kurai,—gi**, **mudakar,—ki**; little —, **ilmo,—ihī**, **ku yar**, **ki yara**; boys, small boys, **inamo,—adi**, **‘arur,—ti**, **mahal,—shi**, **mahaldad,—ki.**
- bracelet, *n.*, **dugagad,—di**; wooden —, **haimboro,—adi**; — of silver, **sindi,—gi**, **wahfi,—gi.**
- brag, *n.*, (boast) **hawayad,—di**, **halalif,—ti.**
- brag, *v.i.*, **hawaisi**; *v.tr.*, **halalif ku shub**; *v.c.*, **halalif ka shub.**
- braid (of hair), *n.*, **tidei‘,—di‘hi**; (a texture) **tida‘sho,—adi.**
- braid, *v.tr.*, (weave together) **tidi‘**; *v.r.*, **tido‘o.**
- braided, *a.*, **tida‘an**; the — hair, **timaha tida‘an**, **timahi tida‘na.**
- brain, *n.*, **maskah,—di.**
- brambles, *n.*, (in a valley beside a dry river) **hid.**
- branch, *n.*, **lan,—ti**; branches put in a tent during the time of rain, **daragad,—di.**
- brand, *n.*, **hori dableh**, **horiga dabkaleh**; the —, **duhul dableh**, **duhul dambasleh.**

brand, *v.tr.*, (mark with a branding-iron) **gub**.
 brandy, *n.*, **brandi**,—*gi*.
 brass, *n.*, **nahas**,—*ti*, **sufur**,—*ki*.
 brave, *a.*, (nin) **gesiah**, **gesi**,—*gi*, **hodah**, **lab**, (nin) **ragah**.
 bray (as asses), *v.i.*, ‘i, **madar**; the ass brays, **dameirku wa madara**.
 bread, *n.*, **kibis** or **kimis**; hot —, **kibis kulul**; new —, **kibis diran**; stale —, **kibis habow**.
 breadth, *n.*, **ballad**,—*di*.
 break, *v.tr.*, **burburi**, **bururi**, **jebi**, **jejebi**; — the stick, the glass, **usha**, **galaska jebi**; — the bottles, **haruradaha jejebi**; — your neck, **horta iss jebi**; — silence, **wa hadli kartan**; — the wall down, **derbiga burburi**; — the eggs, **ugahhan bururi**; — the eyes, **isha ka bururi**; — the picture, **sawirka bururi**; — open the door, **albabka burburiya** or **burbursha** or **jida** or **iss ka jida** or **ku dufta**; — the prison, **hab-siga jebi**; — (quell) that horse, **faraská i tababar** or **jarra bar**; — his back, **dabada ka la da'**; — the head, **dahar**, **ka dangalashi**; (violate) **kufso**.
 break, *v.i.*, (burst) **burbur**, **burur**, **jejeb**, **jab**, **ka jab**; the ice breaks, **barafku wa burbura** or **jajaba**; the ice broke, **barafki jejeb**; the glass broke, **galaski jejeb** or **burbur**; when

the wave breaks, **kolka maw-jaddu burburto**; I broke my leg, **lug ban ka jabai** (*lit.* I was broken of my leg); — your leg, **lug ka jab**; my eye burst, **il ba i bururtai**.
 break (of the day), *n.*, **aroryo**,—*adi*.
 breakfast, *n.*, **afuro**,—*adi*.
 breakfast, *v.i.*, **afur**.
 breaking, *n.*, **jab**,—*ki*, **jabnin**,—*ti*.
 breast, *n.*, **lab**,—*ti*.
 breath, *n.*, **neif**,—*ti*; last —, **ugu dambais**,—*ti*; shortness of —, **hinrag**,—*gi*.
 breathe, *v.i.*, **neifso**.
 breech, *n.*, **dabo**,—*adi*, **sal**,—*ki*.
 breed, *v.tr.*, (produce) **yelo**, **dal**; that child is cutting teeth, **inanka ilkihisi ba u so bahaya**; (bring up) **kori**.
 breeding, *n.*, **koris**,—*ki*.
 breeze, *n.*, **ne'aw**,—*di*.
 brew, *v.tr.*, (to prepare, as a liquor, from several ingredients) **hosh**, **iss ku hosh**, **iss ku dar**.
 brick, *n.*, (baked) **ajurad**,—*di*; (not baked) **leben**,—*ki*.
 bridal, *n.*, (wedding) **aros**,—*ki*.
 bride, *n.*, (newly-married woman) **arosad**,—*di*.
 bridegroom, *n.*, **aros**,—*ki*.
 bridge, *n.*, (of the nose) **sanharor**,—*ki*; (of the sole) **rais magado**,—*adi*.
 bridle, *n.*, **hakamai** or **hakama**,—*ih*.

bright, *a.*, dalalaya (*m.*), dala-laisa (*f.*).
brighten, *v.tr.*, 'adai, kaga dalali, iftimi.
brightness, *n.*, dalal,—ki.
brim, *n.*, (edge) girgir or jirjir,—ki.
brimstone, *n.*, (sulphur) kebrid,—ki.
bring, *v.tr.*, (fetch) ken, ka ken, gei, la kalai; — to me, — to us, i ken, no ken or i, no la kalai; — to him, her, them, u gei, or u la tag; — me a coach, gadi i ken; — Ali with you, Ali so kahai; — to light, dal, yelo; she brought a child into the world, inan bai ifka kentai; — him into debt, han geli; — into danger, 'absi geli; — him to do it, ha falai e wahhas u gei; — back or again, so 'eli; — back to, u eli; — to life again, nolai, nolaisi; — away, si had, so sar, ka so sar; — the boy down, wilka dafta u so rog; or so dej; — forward, horo u ken, horo u jid, horo u so jid; — in, so geli; — here, halka ken, la kalai, so gur; — out, tus, dibadda u sar; — out your story, shekadada so sar; — that man out of trouble, war! ninka humanta ka bihi; he was brought forth before the time, shinku dalad ma aha, or shinki ma dalan, or shinki ma gadin; he was brought forth at his time, shinki ku

dalan; the she-camel brought forth a young one, hashi nerig bai abah ku dashai or dala-tai or dalisai: — up (educate ...) kori; help to — up, la kori; be brought up, kor; be brought up with, la kor; your bad conduct will — mischief upon you, aslubtada humi mel daran bai ka ridi or ka turi.
brink, *n.*, (edge) fh,—hi; — of a mountain, jar,—ki; — of a river, dan,—ki.
brisket, *n.*, (of a horse) geddo, —adi.
brittle, *a.*, jilai'san.
brittleness, *n.*, jila' or jilai',—lihi.
broad, *a.*, balladan.
broaden, *v.tr.*, balladi.
broil, *v.tr.*, (dress meat on coals) dub, sol.
broken, *a.*, burbursan; be —, burbur, jab, jajab; a — language, af burbursan, afki burbursana.
broke, *v.i.*, (contract business for others) dilal, dilal noho.
broker, *n.*, dilal,—ki.
brokerage, *n.*, (fee for promoting bargains) ma'ash,—ki.
broom, *n.*, minfh,—di; (a piece of wood used as a broom) digahad,—ki.
broth, *n.*, fud,—ki.
brother, *n.*, walal,—ki.
brotherhood, *n.*, walalnimo,—adi.
brow, *n.*, kod,—ki; (forehead) fod,—di.

brown (colour), *n.* and *a.*, **marrin**, —*ki*; light —, ‘asusleh, **ow-lan**.

browse, *v.i.*, **dah**; the cow browses, **lodi wa dahaisa**; the sheep browse, **adigi wa dahaya**.

bruise, *n.*, (contusion) **lāban**, —*ki*.

bruised, *a.*, **laban**.

brush, *n.*, **burush**, —*ki*.

brushwood, *n.*, (brambles) **hanan**, —*ki*.

brutal, *a.*, **bahalah**.

brute, *n.* and *a.*, **bahal**, —*ki*.

bubble, *n.*, **humbo**, —*adi*.

bucket, *n.*, **baldi**, —*gi*, barmil **yar**; leathern —, **nad**, —*ki*, **wadan**, —*ti*; rope and — for drawing water, **dowlis**.

buckle, *n.*, (a ring with a tongue) **hadabo**, —*adi*.

buffet, *n.*, (a blow with the hand) **dirbaho** or **darbaho**, —*adi*.

buffet, *v.tr.*, **dirbah**.

bug, *n.*, **kutan**, —*ti*.

bugbear, *v.tr.*, (frighten) **baji**.

bugallow, *n.*, (large boat) **bahlad**, —*di*, **dōni**, —*di*, **hanyad**, —*di*.

build, *v.tr.*, **dis**, **diso**; — for, **u dis**, **ahalka u samai**.

building, *n.*, **disnin**, —*ti*, **samain**, —*ti*.

built, *a.*, **disan**.

bull, *n.*, **dibi**, —*gi*.

bullet, *n.*, **jalilad**, —*di*.

bullock, *n.*, **dibi yar**.

bum, *n.*, (the buttocks) **sal**, —*ki*.

bump (bunch), *n.*; (a hard lump) **tur**, —*ti*.

bunch (bundle), *n.*; (a number of things tied together) **guntin**, —*ti*, **hidmo**, —*adi*.

bunch, *n.*, (of hair) **dor**, —*ki*.

buoy, *n.*, **boyad**, —*di*.

burden, *n.*, **hamil**, —*ki*, **rar**, —*ki*, **rarmo**, —*adi*.

burial, *n.*, **asnin**, —*ti*.

burn, *n.*, (heat caused by fire) **gubnин**, —*ti*; — made on sheep (brand) **hanjid**, —*di*.

burn, *v.tr.*, **gub**; *v.r.*, **gubo**; — him alive, **nolanta ku gub**; — to ashes or carbonize, **hurunshai**; *v.i.*, **gubo**; he burns like fire, **dab o kalu u gubanaya**.

burnt, *a.*, **guban**; a — thing, **hurunsho**, —*adi*.

burr, *n.*, (the round kotob of horn next the deer's head) **kod**, —*ki*; — of the ear (lobe), **dahal**, —*shi*; (upper part of the lobe) **hurdan**, —*ki*.

burrow, *n.*, (hole made in the ground by rabbits) **god**, —*ki*.

burst, *v.i.*, **harah**, **burur**, **dila'**; *v.tr.*, **bururi**.

bury, *v.tr.*, **ās**.

bush, *n.*, (thick shrub) **hanan**, —*ki*; a sour —, **darān**, —*ti*; a kind of — with a milky sap, **dibow**, —*gi*.

business, *n.*, **haul**, —*shi*, **dan**, —*ti*.

bustard, *n.*, ‘elal jog or jog jog, —*ti*, **salalmodleh**, —*lihi*.

busy, *a.*, **haul badan**, **haulaisan**, **haushoda**.

but, *c.*, **lakin**, **se** (used as an affix).

butcher, *n.*, adi *hal*,—*ki*.
 butcher, *v.tr.*, *gowra'*, *hal*.
 butler, *n.*, (servant in charge of liquors, head servant) *buder*, —*ki* or *ninka sorta frenjiga u diga*.
 butt, *n.*, (mark to shoot at) *hiyas*, —*ti*, *dug*,—*ti*; the — end or extremity of a thing, ‘*aro*,—*adi*.
 butter, *n.*, *bur'ad*,—*ki*; melted —, *sihin*,—*ti*; —milk, *ir*,—*ti*.
 butterfly, *n.*, *balanbālis*,—*ti*.
 buttock, *n.*, *sal*,—*ki*.
 button, *n.*, *bádan*,—*ki*.
 buy, *v.tr.*, *ibi*, so *ibi*, *ibso*, so *ibso*, *sosi*, *siso*, *ka ibi*.
 buzz, *v.i.*, (hum) *guh*, *hin*.
 by, *prp.*, *agta*, *gesta*; — my side, *agtaidi*, *gestaidi*.

C.

c, third letter of the English alphabet.
 cabbage, *n.*, *kobi*,—*gi*.
 cable, *n.*, *hadig wein*,—*i*—*a*.
 cackle, *n.*, (of fowls) ‘*i*,—*di*.
 cackle, *v.i.*, ‘*i*.
 cadaver, *n.*, *bahti*,—*gi*, *miyid*,—*ki*, *rah*,—*di*.
 cage, *n.*, (for birds) *sab*,—*ki*.
 cake, *n.*, (Arab one) *halwad*,—*di*.
 calculate, *v.tr.*, *tiri*, *tirso*, *hisab*.

calculation, *n.*, *tiro*,—*adi*, *hisab*,—*ti*.
 calf, *n.*, (young of a cow) *weil*,—*ki*; (in general) *weilo*,—*ihī*; (fleshy part of the leg behind, below the knee) *muruh*,—*ki*.
 call, *n.*, (vocal address) *yed*,—*ki*, *yednin*,—*ti*.
 call, *v.tr.*, (to name) *u bihi*, *ugu yed*; (to invite) *u yed*; call after him, *ād u yed*; — again or back, *so'eli*; — aloud from, *ka yed*; — him aside, *goni ugu yed*; — him out, away, *dibada u sar*; — at that place, *mesha si mar*; — back your word, *hadalkági ku noho*; the governor calls for you, *serkalki ba ku yedaya or donaya*; do you — for drink? *ma wahad 'abtid bad donaisa?* — for dinner, *sorta hagaji* or *sorta kala hagaji*; — forth, *u yed*; — in, *so geli*; — in your money, *la'agtadá ha ku so gasho*; — him off from that bad thing, *ninka wahha hun* or *dauga hun uga yed*; I am called off from my studies, *barashadaidi ba la iga yedai*; — on, — to, — unto, — upon, *bari*, *dalbo*; — him to help, ‘*awimad ugu yed*; — over the names of the assembly, *nin walba magihisa ugu yed*; — him to witness, *marhati ugu yed*; — to remembrance, *hus usi*; — together, *iss u kalaada*; — him up in the morning, *arorta hore so tos*.

- call to prayer, *v.tr.*, adin.
 calling to prayer, *n.*, adimad,—di, edan,—ki.
 caller, *n.*, (the man calling to prayer) muadin,—ki, nin adimaya.
 callousness, *n.*, gandafl,—shi; — of the camel's hind legs, gorof leged,—ki; — of the camel's chest, shaf,—ki.
 be callous, *v.i.*, gandaflow; my hand will become callous, ga-'anti i gandaflodai.
 calm, *n.*, (at sea) hawāl,—shi.
 calm, *v.tr.*, habowji.
 calumniate, *v.tr.*, edai, ku edai, hafar, hano.
 calumniator, *n.*, nin ed badan, hafar badan, habas,—ki.
 calumny, *n.*, hafar,—ki, han,—ti, habasnimo,—adi.
 camel, *n.*, gel,—i, gelal,—shi (*plur. com. gen.*), aur—ki (*m.s.*), aur—ti (*plur. com. gen.*), rati,—gi (*m.*), hal,—shi (*f.*); (stallion) barhab,—ki; castrated —, gol,—ki; a kind of large —, koron,—ki; young —, mirig, gi (*m.*) —ti (*f.*); young she —, halin,—ti; — water-bearer, dān,—ki; — not tamed, a'imad,—ki, laili,—gi; — without load, adaismo,—adi; — accustomed to carry loads, hamil had.
 camelopard, *n.*, gerri,—gi, hal-gerri,—di.
 camp, *v.i.*, deg, hoio.
 camphire, camphor, *n.*, kanfur,—ki.
- can, *v.i.*, (be able) (*defective and auxiliary verb*) kar; he — read and write; wa ahri kara o hori kara; I will do it if I —, wan samain hadan karo; he does all he —, wuhu kara bu fala; I cannot, ma karo, kari mayo; he cannot come, ma iman karo.
 cancel, *v.tr.*, (efface) babihi.
 cancer, canker, *n.*, hudai or huda,—ihī.
 cancerous, *a.*, hudai.
 candle, *n.*, shimai' or shama', —ihī.
 cane, *n.*, (kind of reed) dūr,—ki.
 canine tooth, *n.*, mi'i,—di.
 cannibal, *n.*, dadhal,—ki (*m.*), dadhalato,—adi (*f.*).
 cannon, *n.*, (gun) madfa', —i·hi.
 canon, *n.*, (rule, law) hainun,—ki.
 canter, *v.i.*, (gallop gently) har-daf.
 cap, *n.*, kofiad,—di.
 capable, *a.*, kara; be —, kar.
 capableness, capability, *n.*, karnin,—ti.
 cape, *n.*, (a headland) rasi,—gi.
 captive, *n.*, (a prisoner of war) ninki dagal ba lagu habtai; nagti wai la hadn or nag-tasu wa la habtai; (a slave) adon,—ki, bidai,—hi, bidad,—di.
 caravan, *n.*, hafila,—di, safar,—ki.
 cards, *n.*, turub,—ki (*sing. and plur.*); play at —, turub 'ayar.

care, *n.*, (solicitude, heed) *foyigan* or *fojigan*,—*ti*, *ilalo*,—*adi*; take —, *iss ka eg*, *ilali jir*, *ogow*; *v.r.*, *iss jir*, *iss ka jir*, *iss ogow*.

care, *v.i.*, (be anxious); what — you? *mahad u dan ledahai* or *mahad u fojigantahai*? he cares for nobody, *nin na dan u ma leh*.

careful, *a.*, *aminah*, *foyig*, *feyig* or *fojig*; be —, *aminahaw*. carefulness, *n.*, *aminimo*,—*adi*. careless, *a.*, (*nin*) *fojigla*, *mu-dāya'*,—*i'hi*.

carelessness, *n.*, *fojiglaan*,—*ti*. careess, *n.*, *salahid*,—*di*.

caress, *v.tr.*, *salah*. cargo, *n.*, *mal*,—*ki*, *shehnad*,—*di*; bring your —, so *nawil*, *shehnadda nawila*.

carpenter, *n.*, *najar*,—*ki* or *nijar*,—*ki*.

carpet, *n.*, *firash*,—*ki*; a Somali —, *kebed*,—*di*.

carriage, *n.*, *gadi* or *gari*,—*gi*. carried, *a.*, (*nin*) *la sido*.

carrier, *n.*, (porter) *hamal*,—*ki*. carry, *v.tr.*, (convey) *had*, *sid*, *sido*; — for, *u had*, *u sid*;

— a child, *hambar*; — thy child, *hambaro*; — yourself well, *si wanaksan u so'o*; he carries himself well, *aslub tolmon* or *wahan bu lehyahai*; — about you, *sido*; — away, *la tag*, *dibada u la bah*; — away by force, *ka difo*; — back, *dib u 'eli*; — down, *hosta gei*; — out your design,

dama'haga or *dantada wado*; — over the child, *inanka durdurka ka talabi*.

cart, car, *n.*, *gawadi*,—*di*.

cartouche, cartridge, *n.*, *rasas*,—*ti*.

carve, *v.tr.*, (to cut wood) *harad*.

carved, *a.*, *hardan*.

carving, *n.*, *harad*,—*ki*.

cascade, cataract, *n.*, *biya gar-baha ka so dulai*, *garbo*,—*ih*.

case, *n.*, (box) *abhad*, *saharad*,—*di*; judicial —, *hujad*,—*di*; — of complaint derived from any transgression of the Somali customs or traditions, *her*,—*ki*.

cash (ready money), *n.*; (of silver) *shola boli*,—*di*; (of brass) 'a-dadi,—*di*.

cask, *n.*, (a vessel) *barmil*,—*ki*.

cast, *v.tr.*, (throw) *tur*, *rid*; — a spear, *waranka rid*; — yourself at his feet, *hortisa iss ku tur*; — away, *hor*; — behind, *dambaisi*, *daba joji*; — down, *hosaisi*; — headlong, *madahha u tur*, so *weidafi*.

castaway, *n.*, (rejected) *nin inkaran*, *nin la na'ai*.

caste, *n.*, *higal*,—*ki*, *holo*,—*adi*, *tol*,—*ki*; the high castes, *gob*,—*ki*; the low castes, *sab*,—*ti*; the three low castes: *tumal*,—*ki*, *midgan*,—*ki*, *yibir*,—*ki*. castor-plant, *n.*, *bu'a'ad*, *bu'a-madow*.

castrate, *v.tr.*, *dufan*, *tun*.

castrated, *a.*, *dufanan*, *tuman*; a gelded animal, *dugag tuman*.

castration, *n.*, dufan,—ki.
 cat, *n.*, bissad,—di, dinad,—di;
 male —, huri,—gi; wild —,
 dinad habishi; civet —, dinad
 sabad,—di; small —, dinad
 yar.
 cataplasma, *n.*, (a poultice) damoh,
 —hi; apply a —, damoh.
 catarrh, *n.*, durai,—gi.
 catch, *v.tr.*, (hold on to) habo,
 habso, heji; — hold of, ka
 habo, ka habso; — with, ku
 habso; — the truth, runta
 hab; the wood will — fire,
 habadu wai guban; he has
 caught a distemper, udur bu
 hadai or habsadai or wu bu
 kodai.
 catching, *n.*, habasho.
 caterpillar, *n.*, dirindir,—ti.
 caterwaul, *n.*, (of cats) shiddo,
 —adi.
 caterwaul, *v.i.*, shiddai.
 Catholic, *a.*, katholik,—gi, nin
 katholigah.
 cattle, *n.*, holo nol,—ki, fof,—ki,
 darer,—ki, sof,—ki; neat or
 black —, lo',—di.
 cause, *n.*, (reason ...) ed,—di,
 sabab,—ti.
 cause, *v.c.*; this is expressed by
 using the causative form of the
 verb (*see Gram.*).
 cauterise, *v.tr.*, gub.
 cautery, *n.*, (burning application)
 dab,—ki.
 caution, *n.*, (suspicion) damin,
 —ti.
 cautious, *a.*, foyig; be —, fojigow.
 cavalry, *n.*, fardoleh,—di.

cave, cavern, *n.*, boran,—ti, god,
 —ki.
 caw, *v.i.*, (cry as the rook) 'ei or 'i.
 cease, *v.tr.*, (discontinue) da, iss
 ka da.
 celebrate, *v.tr.*, (praise) aman;
 (solemnise) 'id.
 cement, *n.*, simid,—ki.
 cemetery, *n.*, habalo,—lihi, ha
 bur,—ti, hawal,—shi.
 censure, *v.tr.*, (blame) hanib.
 centre, *n.*, deh,—di.
 century, *n.*, bohol sanadod.
 certain, *a.*, (sure) la huba; —
 news, war la huba; it is —,
 wa dab, wa run, wa la huba;
 be —, hub; make —, dabai,
 kaga dabai, rumai, run la
 huba sheg.
 certain, *a.*, (some one) hebel, wah
 ba.
 certainty, certitude, *n.*, dab,—ti,
 run,—ti.
 certify, *v.tr.*, (assure) dabai, fur,
 marhati ku fur, rumai.
 chafe, *n.*; (heat caused by rubbing)
 gomod,—ki; (rage, fury) 'ado,
 —adi.
 chafe, *v.tr.*, (make hot) kululai;
 (make angry) kaga 'adaisi;
 (make warm by rubbing) go
 modi.
 chafe, *v.i.*, (rage) 'ado; (to be
 sore or galled by riding) gomod.
 chain, *n.*, silsilad; — of moun
 tains, buro iss ku yal, buraha
 iss ku yal, buraha garbohoda.
 chain, *v.tr.*, (tie with chains) sil
 silad ku hid or ku jebi.
 chair, *n.*, kursi,—gi.

- chalk, *n.*, *malas*,—*ti*, *dareyo*,—*adi*.
 challenge, *n.*, (invitation to fight)
dandansid or **dandansis**,—*ki* ;
 (a demand for something due)
dignin,—*ti*, **hanan**,—*ki*.
 challenge, *v.tr.*, (call to fight)
dandanso; (claim) **hanan**, **ninki**
dignin u dir.
 chamber, *n.*, (apartment) **hollad**,
 —*di*.
 chameleon, *n.*, **jirjiroleh**,—*lihi*.
 champ, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (chew, bite)
 ‘**alasho**’; the horse champs his
 bit, **farasku hakamihi yu’ ala-**
shanaya.
 chance, *n.*, (luck) **ayan**,—*ki*.
 change, *n.*, (alteration, novelty)
bedalad,—*di*; — of money,
sarrif,—*ki*.
 change (a thing), *v.tr.* ; (barter,
 exchange) **dafi**, **iss dafi**, **dafso**,
dori, **dorso**; — money, **sarrif**;
 — your shirt, **hamiskaga iss**
ka dig o mid kaleh gasho or
huwo; — your hat with mine,
kofiadada taida i dafiorigu dori
 channel, *n.*, (canal) **doh**,—*hi*.
 chant, *n.*, (vocal music) **hes**,—*ti*.
 chant, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (sing) **hes**.
 chap, *n.*, (chink, cleft) **dila**‘,—*hi*;
 — of the ground, **bohol**,—*shi*;
 — of the skin, **safan**,—*ki*.
 chaplet, *n.*, (garland, string of
 beads) **tusbah**,—*hi*.
 chapter, *n.*, **surad**,—*di*.
 character, *n.*, (mark) **sumad**,—*di* ;
 an indelible —, **sumad an we-**
liged bihin; (personal qualities,
 particular constitution of mind)
 ‘**amal**’,—*ki*.
- charcoal, *n.*, **duhul**,—*shi*.
 charge, *n.*, (custody, care) **ilalo**,
 —*adi* ; (burden) **hamil**,—*ki*,
rar,—*ki*, **rarmo**,—*adi*.
 charitable, *a.*, **nahsan**.
 charity, *n.*, (love) **ja’ail**,—*ki* ;
 (mercy) **nahadin**,—*ti*.
 charm, *n.*, (words or characters
 imagined to have some magical
 power) **fäl**,—*ki* ; (amulet)
hirsi,—*di*, **hardas**,—*ti*, **ma’fo**,
 —*adi*.
 charm, *v.tr.*, (enchant) **fäl**.
 chase, *n.*, (hunting) **ugadsi**,—*gi*,
dabnin,—*ti*.
 chase, *v.tr.*, (hunt) **ugadso**, **dab**,
dabo.
 chastise, *v.tr.*, (punish) **hanuji**,
tababar.
 chat, chatter, chattering, *n.*, **dau-**
dar,—*ki*.
 chat, *v.i.*, (babble) **daudar**.
 chatterer, *n.*, **nin daudarah**.
 cheap, *a.*, (at a low rate) **jaban**,
gana’ jaban; rice is —, **baris-**
ki jeb; sell —, *v.tr.*, **gana’**
jaban, or **yar si**, or **ku ibi** ;
 buy —, **gana’ jaban so si**, or
ku ibi.
 cheapen, *v.tr.*, (lessen) **gana’ jebi**.
 cheat, *n.*, (deceit, fraud) **hadig**,—
gi, **dulun**,—*ki*, **helad**,—*di*, **hi-**
yan,—*ki*, **hayano**,—*adi*.
 cheat, *v.tr.*, (defraud) **da**‘, **dulun**,
hayanai, **hiyanai**.
 cheater, *n.*, **nin dulunah**, **hadig**
badan, **hiyanah**, **hayano leh**.
 cheek, *n.*, ‘**an**’,—*ki*, **daban**,—*ki* ;
 chubby —, ‘**an bur**’,—*ki*.
 cheer, *n.*, (entertainment) **diafad**,

- di ; (cheerfulness, gaiety) **badad,—ki, raiñ,—ti.**
 cheer, *v.tr.*, (make cheerful) **kaga badadi, kaga rairaisi, kaga baðbadadi ; (grow cheerful)**
v.i., **badad, rai, rairai.**
 cheerful, *a.*, **badadsan.**
 cheese, *n.*, (dry curd) **fär,—ki.**
 chest, *n.*, (a wooden box) **saha-
rad,—di, sanduh,—hi; (breast)**
lab,—ti.
 chew, *v.tr.*, (masticate) **'alali,
'alasho, rabso; — the cud, *v.i.*,**
 (ruminate) **'alalnahso.**
 chewing, *n.*, **'alal,—ki, alalis,—
ki, rabsi,—gi; — cud, alal-
nahsi,—gi.**
 chide, *v.tr.*, (rebuke) **dagal.**
 chief, *n.*, (a commander) **ahil or
ahal,—ki, garad,—ki, ugas,
—ki; (chieftain, leader) ab-
ban dulai,—lihi; — in a
government office, **taliya,—
yihi, hakin,—ki; vice —,**
gudi,—di, —gi.
 child, *n.*, **arur,—ti, dalan,—ki**
 (*sing.* and *plur.*), **da yar,—di,
—aid, ku yar, ki yara, ilmo,—
ihî; chubby —, ilma koba'ai;**
 sucking —, **ilma nasaha jaha;**
 spoiled —. **ilma dalimah;**
 corrupted —, **ilma hun.**
 childhood, *n.*, **arurnimo,—adi,
da yar, yaran,—ti.**
 chill, chilly, *a.*, **dahamodai, nin
dahamodai; be —, dahamow,**
 or **dahamod.**
 chin, *n.*, **dan,—ki, lafta gadka.**
 chink, *n.*, (crevice) **dila',—hi.**
 chink, *v.i.*, (to sound by striking**
- each other) **danan; the money**
 shines and chinks, **la'agtū wa
dalasha o dananta.**
 chip, *n.*, (a small piece of wood)
hanfaf,—ki, hanshar,—ki,
hushash,—ki.
 chip and chop, *v.tr.*, (cut into
small pieces) **gogo, jarjar.**
 chirp, *n.*, (the voice of birds) **'ei**
 or **'i,—di.**
 chirp, *v.i.*, **'i; the bird chirps,**
shimbirtu wa 'ida.
 chita, *n.*, (hunting one) **arim'ad,**
—ki.
 choice, *n.*, **dor,—ki, dorasho,—
adi; I leave it to your choice,**
wa adigi iyo dorashada; it is
 in my choice, **aniga dorashada**
leh, or aniga dorashada ban
lehahai.
 choice, chosen, *a.*, **dorsan, nahwa.**
 choke, *v.tr.*, (suffocate) **'abûd,**
siriri; v.r., jogso; be choked,
'abûdan.
 choking, *n.*, **siririn,—ti, siriris,
—ki.**
 cholera, *n.*, **da'un,—ki, hahleh,
—ihî.**
 choose, *v.tr.*, **dori, doro, ka doro,**
ka nahai, ka nahaiso, ka hulo.
 chowter, *v.i.*, (grumble) **gunus;**
 that child does nothing but —,
wilkasi wah kaleh ku arki
maisid an gunus ahain.
 Christ (the Saviour of the world),
n., **Kristos.**
 christian, *n.*, **kristan,—ki.**
 church, *n.*, **kinisad,—di.**
 churl, *n.*, (rustic man) **jingeli or**
jangali,—gi.

cicatrice, *n.*, (scar) *nabar*,—*ki*,
dahar,—*ki*.
cigar, *n.*, *sigarad*, *shirud* or *shurud*,—*ki*.
cinnamon, *n.*, *harfa* or *karfa*,—*di*.
circle, *n.*, *gobo*,—*adi*, *gobabin*,—*ti*; make a —, *gobai*, *gobabi*.
circular, *a.*, *gobaban*, *hersan*.
circulate, *v.i.*, *ku wareg*; the blood circulates, *diggu wa dalala*, money should —, *la-agtu* or *la'agi wa waregi lahaid*.
circumcise, *v.tr.*, *gūd*, *balagta ka go*, *haranta ka go*, *buryada ka go*, *halalai*.
circumcision, *n.*, *gūdnin*,—*ti*.
circumcised, *a.*, *gūdan*.
circumstances, *n.*, (state, condition) *dan*,—*ti*; I am in better —, *dantaidi hore ka ron yan wa ta*.
cistern, *n.*, (a reservoir) *berked* or *berkad*,—*di*.
cite, *v.tr.*, (summon) *amarhadur u sar*.
citation, *n.*, *amarhadur*,—*ki*.
city, *n.*, *magalo*,—*adi*.
civil, *a.*, (polite) *amusan*, *wayelah*.
claim, *n.*, *gar*,—*ti*, *hanan*,—*ki*.
claim, *v.tr.*, *gar u shego*, *hanan shego*; give the things he claims, *gar mari*, *gar si*.
clamour, *n.*, (bustle) *buh*,—*hi*, *bulhan*,—*ki*,—*ti* (for the past), *gurhan*,—*ki*, *sawahan*,—*ki*, *dawah*,—*hi*, *hailo*,—*adi*.

clamour, *v.tr.*, *buh*, *dawah*, *haili*.
clang, *n.*, (a sharp noise) *bikel* or *bigil*,—*ki*.
clap (your hands), *v.tr.*, *saabada iss ku difo* or *dufo*, *dirbah*.
clap, *n.*, *darbaho* or *dirbaho*,—*adi*, *saab*,—*ki*; (crack) *ba'*,—*di*.
clash, *v.i.*, (strike one against another) *iss tun*, *iss jid*.
clatter, clattering, *n.*, *shido*,—*adi*.
clatter, *v.i.*, (make noise) *shidai*.
claw, *n.*, *'iddi*,—*di*.
clay, *n.*, *dohbo*,—*adi*.
clay, *v.tr.*, (cover with clay) *dohb*, *dohbai*, *dohbo ku dohb*.
clean, *a.*, 'adaisan, safaisan, safiah, maidan, miran, nadifsan.
clean, cleanse, *v.tr.*, 'adai, safai, hal, maid, maido, tir, ka tir, *iss ka tir*, nadif, nadif ka dig; — up, *hor*.
cleanliness, *n.*, nadif,—*ti*, safi,—*gi*.
clear, *a.*, miran, safiah; a — day, *wa darar dalalaisa*.
clear, *v.tr.*, (make bright) 'adai, mir; — a business, difficulty, *hagaji*, *wanaji*; — the account, hisabta *hagaji*; be —, miran.
cleft, *n.*, (a crevice) *bohol*,—*shi*, *dila'*,—*hi*, *jeh*,—*hi*.
clement, *a.*, nahsan; be —, nah. clemency, *n.*, nahdin,—*ti*, naharis,—*ki*.
clever, *a.*, wah yahan, fi'an, faridah, farsamo badan, farid, —*ki*, fi',—*hi*; be —, fi'anaw.

cleverness, *n.*, farsamo,—adi, fi'-nan,—ti.
 client (of a man in power), *n.*, singal,—ki, deris,—ki.
 cliff, *n.*, (a steep rock) jar,—ki.
 climb, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (ascend) ful, kor, dusha u bah, ka bah, burta ka bah.
 clinch, *v.tr.*, (hold fast) heji.
 clip, *v.i.*, (to swallow words) hud-hudi; you swallow the words, adigu hadalkaga wa hudhudisa.
 clippingspringer, *n.*, ba'ir,—ki, —ti.
 clock, *n.*, sa'ad,—di.
 clod, *n.*, (a lump of earth) fud 'arraah,—ki, 'arradaaha.
 close, *n.*, (an enclosure) hero,—adi, od,—di.
 close, *v.tr.*, (shut) abud, hid; —in, ku hid.
 close, *a.*, abudan, hidan.
 close to, *ad.*, u dow.
 closet (water-), *n.*, ahal har,—ki, kakus,—ki, madar,—ki.
 cloth, clothes, *n.*, dar,—ka; here I have meat, clothes and drink, halkan ku haista 'unnadi iyo darki iyo biyahi ba.
 clothe, *v.tr.*, huwi, wah u geli; *v.r.*, huwo, gasho.
 cloud, *n.*, darur,—ti; roving clouds, 'adar,—ki.
 cloudy, *a.*, daruran, 'usub.
 clout, *n.*, harhad,—di.
 clove, *n.*, (spice) hurunful,—ki.
 club, *n.*, (a heavy stick) bud,—ki.
 clutch, *v.tr.*, (hold in the hand) ka difo.

coach, *n.*, gadi,—gi; — horse, faras gadi jida,—ki, gadigi jedi jirai; — man, gadiwaleh,—hi.
 coagulate, *v.tr.*, fadisi.
 coal, *n.*, duhul,—shi; live or burning —, duhul nol.
 coarse, *a.*, (rude) halafsan; be —, halaf.
 coast, *n.*, heb,—ti.
 coat, *n.*, garba galai,—ih.
 cobweb, *n.*, bul'aro,—adi.
 cock, *n.*, dig,—gi, digag,—gi, dora,—ih (both genders).
 cocoanut, *n.*, narjin,—ti, nara-jin,—ti, narjil,—shi.
 cod, *n.*, (husk) holof,—ti, jilif,—ti.
 coffee, *n.*, (berry) bun,—ki; — husks, hashir or hashar,—ki, hawa,—ih; — pot, ibriha bahwaah; Arabic —, jemelad,—di; — shop, mahayad,—di; — house keeper, mahawi,—gi.
 coffin, *n.*, kafan,—ti.
 cohabit, *v.i.*, (ninka) la jog; wada joga (*plur.*); we cohabit, wannu wada jogna.
 coiffure (of Somali women), *n.*, gambo,—adi.
 coition, *n.*, (copulation) galmo,—adi, warmo.
 cold, coldness, *n.*, dahan,—ti, habow,—gi; severe —, gabadano,—adi; disease caused by —, durai,—gi; — fit, hadhadyo,—di; take or catch a —, dahamow, dahan had; I caught a —, durai ban hadai.

cold, *a.*, *habow, gabadano wein.*
 colic, *n.*, *alol hanun, ur hanun,*
—ki.
 collect, *v.tr.*, *iss u gei, iss u ken,*
ururi, ku so gur.
 college, *n.*, *madrasad,—di.*
 collyrium, *n.*, *inda kul,—shi.*
 colour, *n.*, *ranji,—gi, midab,—ki.*
 colt, *n.*, (suckling) *dal,—ki, dar-*
man,—ki.
 column, *n.*, *tir,—ki.*
 comb, *n.*, (man's) *fidin,—ki ; —*
for the beard, gad fed,—ki ;
woman's —, sahaf,—ti.
 comb, *v.tr.*, *fed, fedo, iss u fedo.*
 combat, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, *dagalan,*
werar.
 combat, *n.*, *dagal,—ki, werar,—ki.*
 combustible, *n.*, *habo,—adi.*
 come, *v.i.*, *imo, (commonly) kalai;*
how comes that? war! wahas
maha sidas ka digai? or war!
wa side sasi? — about, ku so
wareg; — again, back, so
noho, so laban; — after, radi,
rad gur; — along, so ra'; —
along the shore, hehta so ra';
— away, ka so bah, ina ken;
— by, so mar; — down, so
deg, hosta kalai, so dada; —
down from, ka so deg; — for,
u kalai; — forth, so bah; —
forward, wad; — from, ka
kalai; — in, so gal; — in for,
u so gal; — into, ka da'; —
into trouble, jar ka da'; —
near, so dowow, so durug; —
next, ku hig; that comes of

my doing, *wahhasi wahai*
wahha ku nohden wa wah
anigu an samaiyai, or kasu
wa shuhulkaigi; how did you
— off? war! side u so bah-
satai? do you think to — off
so? war! ninyohow sida ku
bahsan maisid ha modin, or
ma u malainaisa inad sida ku
bahsatid? my hair comes off,
timihi iga so hodai; the moon
comes out, dayihhi wa ka so
bahaya; — to, so so'o, so gad,
gad; — to me, i so gad or
bah; he came to a shameful
end, si hun bu dintai; it came
to pass, wahai nohotai; — to
and fro, so noho, si noho; —
together, issa so ra'a; —
with, so ra'; — life, — death,
I will go alone, ama an dinto,
ama an nolado, keligai ban
so'on; — between, so dahai,
no dahai, so na deh gal; —
quick, so dahso, so orod; —
up, so kor, dusha u kalai,
dusha u so bah; let —, so da;
when old age comes upon you,
you cannot do anything, markad
dā wein gadid, or markad
odaiowdid wahba ma kari
dontid.

coming, *n.*, *imatin,—ki.*
 comfort, *n.*, (ease) *hauliyari,—di,*
ladnan,—ti.
 comfortable, *a.*, *ladan.*
 command, commandment, *n.*, *hu-*
kun,—ki, hainun,—ki, haul,
—ki, wasiad,—di.
 command, *v.tr.*, (order) *hukun,—*

- ki; *v.i.*, (have the supreme authority) **ka sarrai**.
 commend, *v.tr.*, (praise) **aman**; everybody commends him, **nin waliba wa amana**; (commit) **aman**; — your spirit to God, **naftada Ilah̄hai ku aman** or **amanaiso**.
 commerce, *n.*, **bo'shirad** or **bo' shurad**,—**di**.
 commit, *v.tr.*, (intrust) **aman**, **amanaiso**, **amano u dib**; I committed that business to you, **shuhulkas adan hugu amanaistai**; (do, perpetrate) **fal**.
 communicate, *v.tr.*, **la hadal**, **ogaisi**, **u sheg**, **warsi**, **u warran**.
 communication, *n.*, **war**,—**ki**.
 communion, *n.*, (union in the common worship or faith) **iss ku daran**,—**ki**; (participating in the blessed sacrament) **ta-naul**,—**ki**.
 companion, *n.*, **sahib**,—**ki**, **wehel**,—**ki**.
 company, *n.*, **dāwo**,—**adi**, **wa-ha'd**,—**di**.
 compare, *v.tr.*, **iss u eg**.
 compass, *n.*, **dirad**,—**di**.
 compassion, *n.*, (pity) **nahdin**,—**ti**.
 compensation, *n.*, **dornin**,—**ti**.
 compendium, *n.*, **gabnин**,—**ki**.
 complain, *v.i.*, (lament) **baroro**, **hasuso**, **musanaw**; — in law, **ashtakai**, **ashtako**, **gar shego**, **gar u shego**, **garan**, **la garan**.
- complaint, *n.*, (a lament) **baror**,—**ti**, **hasus**,—**ti**, **musanaw**,—**gi**; — in law, **ashtako**,—**di**, **gar**,—**ti**.
 complete, *v.tr.*, **damai**, **idlai**.
 complete, *a.*, **dan**, **dami**, **damaid**, **idil**, **idli**, **leil**, **leili**.
 completely, *ad.*, **haib**.
 completion, *n.*, **damad**,—**ki**, **da-man**,—**ti**.
 complexion, *n.*, ‘**amal**’,—**ki**, **mi-dab**,—**ki**.
 compliance, *n.*, **oggolan**,—**ti**.
 comply, *v.i.*, **oggolaw**.
 comprehend, *v.tr.*, (comprise) **garo**, **habso**.
 comprehensive, *a.*, **eraigas wa la garan kara**.
 comprehension, *n.*, **garasho**,—**adi**.
 compress, *v.tr.*, (force into a narrow compass) **dis**, **ku dis**, **tuji**.
 compunction, *n.*, (repentance) **ala'al**,—**ki**, **taabad**,—**di**.
 conceal, *v.tr.*, **dumi**, **hari**; *v.r.*, **dumo**.
 concealment, *n.*, **dumasho**,—**adi**, **haris**,—**ki**.
 conceive, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (be pregnant) **dal**, **yelo**.
 conception, *n.*, **habal**,—**ki** (Arabic).
 concern, *n.*, **arrin**,—**ki**,—**ti**, **yel**,—**ki**.
 concession, *n.*, (grant) **dibnin**,—**ti**.
 conciliate, *v.tr.*, **heshisi**.
 conclude, *v.tr.*, (make an end) **damai**, **idlai**.

concord, *n.*, (agreement) *nabad*, —*di*, *heshis*,—*ki*.
 concubine, *n.*, *adōn*,—*ti*.
 concupiscence, *n.*, *shahwad*,—*di*.
 condemn, *v.tr.*, (*ninka*) *u tali*; the judge condemned me. *ninki dauladed ba igu garaiyai*; God will — you, *Ebbahai wu ku 'adabi*.
 condition, *n.*, (state) *dan*,—*ti*.
 conduce, *v.i.*, *ka rid*, *gei*, *kahai*.
 conduct, *n.*, (management) *talo*, —*adi*; (behaviour) *abur*,—*ki*.
aslub,—*ti*.
 confess, *v.tr.*, (avow) *hiro*, *hado*.
 confession, *n.*, *hir*,—*ti*.
 confide in, *v.tr.*, *aman*, *yesho*, *hadari*.
 confidence, *n.*, *yeshod*,—*ki*.
 confine, *v.i.*, (limit); Somaliland confines Abysinia, *dul Soma-lied*, *dul Abashied bu ku yal* or *ku idlada*; *v.tr.*, (shut up) *hid*.
 confinement, *n.*, *hidnan*,—*ti*.
 confirm, *v.tr.*, (put past doubt) *dabai*, *rumai*; (strengthen) *adkai*.
 conflict, *n.*, *dirir*,—*ti*.
 conflict, *v.tr.*, *dirir*.
 confluence, *n.*, (concourse) *buh*,—*hi*, *urur*,—*ki*.
 conform with, *v.i.*, *oggolaw*; — to the will of God, *talada Ebbahai oggolaw*.
 congeal, *v.tr.*, *fadisi*; *v.i.*, the milk congeals, 'anihi *fadistai*.
 congratulate, *v.tr.*, I came to — you, *inan adiga kaga bāda-diyo yan u imi*.

congregate, *v.tr.*, *ururi*, so *ururi*, *iss ugu ken*, *iss ugu gein*.
 congregation, *n.*, *jama'*,—*hi*.
 conjuration, *n.*, *fal*,—*ki*.
 conjure, *v.tr.*, *dalbo*, *ka don*, *ka dono*; — up, *fal*; (exorcise) *ka sar*, *eri*.
 conjurer, *n.*, *nin wah fala*.
 conquer, *v.tr.*, *ka had*, *ka hel*.
 consecrate, *v.tr.*, *hodus ka samai* or *ka dig*.
 consent, *n.*, *oggolan*,—*ti*.
 consent to, *v.i.*, *oggolaw*, 'ajibi.
 consequence, *n.*, *dog*,—*ti*.
 consequently, *ad.*, *haddaba*.
 consider, *v.tr.*, (examine) *hubso*, *tasho*, *aloshada la tasho*.
 consideration, *n.*, *hubsad*,—*ki*, *tashi*,—*gi*.
 consist, *v.i.*, (subsist); God is before all things, and by him all things —, *Ilah ba walba ugu horaiya*, *o wah waliba isaga ku noliyihin*; our life consists in the union betwixt the body and the soul, *nolantenu wa jidkena iyo naftena iss ku yal*; the land consists of plains, valleys and mountains, *berrigu wa banan iyo faro iyo buro*.
 consolidate, *v.tr.*, *adkai*, *tāg*, *ad u tāg*.
 constancy, *n.*, *adkan*,—*ti*, *samir*,—*ki*.
 constellation, *n.*, *urur hidigaah*.
 constipation, *n.*, 'alol *ingegeyan*,—*ti*.
 constipated, *a.*, 'alol *ingegeyan*, *nin 'alol ingegan leh*.

construct, *v.tr.*, **dis**, samai.
 construction, *n.*, **disnin**,—**ki**, —
ti, **ahal** **samais**,—**ki**.
 consult, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **la** **fah**,
weidi, **weidiso**; — your
 strength, **italkaga** **la** **tasho**.
 consultation, *n.*, **fah**,—**hi**.
 consume, *v.tr.*, **babihi**, **lumi**;
 time consumes everything, **gor**
ba **wah** **walba** **babihisa**.
 consumption, *n.*, (disease) **haho**,
 —**adi**, **lahaw**,—**gi**.
 contemn, *v.tr.*, **fududai**.
 contempt, *n.*, **fudaid**,—**ki**.
 contemptible, *a.*, **fudud**, **gun**; —
 person, **gumais**,—**ti**.
 content, contentment, *n.*, **badad**,
 —**ki**, **raho**,—**adi**.
 contest, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, (dispute) **ha**
la **heshin**, **ha** **heshinina** (*plur.*);
 we will —, **innagu** **heshin**
donno.
 continue, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, **hor** **u** **so'o**,
wad.
 contract, *v.tr.*, (shorten) **gabi**,
yarai, **yaraisi**; get or — a
 disease, ‘**udur** **ba** **kugu** **di'i**; —
 a bad habit, **aslub** **hun** **ba**
kugu **di'i**.
 contradict, *v.i.*, (not to keep your
 word) **hadalkaga** **beinai**; (op-
 pose verbally) **asarar**.
 contradiction, *n.*, **asarar**,—**ki**.
 contradictor, *n.*, (nin) **asarar** **ba**
dan, **asarar** **wein**, **asarar** **mi**
danah.
 contrary, *n.*, (reverse) **edis**,—
ti.
 contrite (be), *v.pr.*, **homamai**.
 contrition, *n.*, **homamais**,—**ki**.

contrivance, *n.*, (device) **higmad**
 or **hikmad**,—**di**.
 contumacy, *n.*, (a wilful disobe-
 dience to any summons) **didnin**,
 —**ti**.
 canvalescence, *n.*, **ladnan**,—**ti**.
 conversation, *n.*, **hasawai**,—**ih**.
 converse, *v.i.*, **hasaw**.
 convey, *v.tr.*, (carry) **so** **had**, **so**
sid.
 convict, *v.tr.*, (prove guilty) **ku**
garai; be convicted, **ka** **gar**
hel, **garow**.
 convoke, convocate, *v.tr.*, **so** **ururi**;
 — to that place, **meshas** **iss** **ugu**
gei, **rag** **o** **dan** **u** **yed**.
 convulsion, *n.*, (spasm in children)
abodi,—**gi**.
 cook, *n.*, **deriya** **karis**, **sor** **karis**,
 —**ki**.
 cook, *v.tr.*, **bislai**.
 cooked, *a.*, **bisil**; not —, **ma**
bisla, ‘**edin**’, ‘**edinah**’.
 cool, *a.*, **habow**.
 cool, *v.tr.*, (make cool) **habowji**;
v.i., (grow cool) **habow**; *v.r.*,
habojiso.
 copper, *n.*, **nahas**,—**ti**.
 copulation, *n.*, (coupling) **galmo**,
 —**adi**, **warmo**,—**adi**; — of
 camels, **abaho**,—**adi**; — of
 neat cattle, **ofno**,—**ih**.
 copulate, *v.tr.*, (couple) **u** **kahai**
ha **ofiyaie**; *v.i.*, **saro**.
 copy, *n.*, (a transcript) **hadilad**,
 —**di**.
 copy, *v.tr.*, **hadil**.
 coral, *n.*, (white) **sha'ab** or **sha'b**,
 —**ki**.
 cord, *n.*, **hadig**,—**gi**.

cork, *n.*, fur.
 cork, *v.tr.*, (stop with a cork)
 abud.
 corn, *n.*, (wheat) saren,—ki, mes-
 sego,—adi.
 cornea, *n.*, indaha 'aloshada'ad,
 haid,—di; — of the eye, isha
 ha'deda.
 corporal, *n.*, (of police) 'awaldar,
 —ki, kabul,—ki.
 corpse, *n.*, bahti,—gi, miyid,—ki,
 rah,—di.
 correct, *v.tr.*, tababar.
 corrupt, *v.tr.*, (spoil) hudmi, ka
 bii, dil, u humai; (become
 rotten) *v.i.*, hudun.
 corrupted, *a.*, hudunsan, hud-
 mai.
 corruption, *n.*, hudun,—ki.
 cost, *n.*, (price of a thing) gana',
 —di.
 cotton, *n.*, ubbi,—gi.
 cough, *n.*, hufa',—fi'hi, durai.
 cough, *v.i.*, hufa'.
 council, *n.*, shir,—ki; go to the
 —, shirka tag.
 counsel, *n.*, talo,—adi, wano,—
 adi.
 count, *v.tr.*, hisabi, hisabo, tiri,
 tirso.
 countenance, *n.*, jah,—hi.
 country, *n.*, miyi,—gi, magalo,
 —adi, bilad,—ki, ardal,—
 ki.
 courage, *n.*, gesinimo,—adi, bili,
 —gi.
 courageous (man), *a.*, gesi,—gi,
 gesiah, kelliya badan, kelliya
 leh, bilileh.
 course of life, *n.*, 'emri,—gi.

court-house, *n.*, hakamad or ma-
 hakamad,—di.
 cousin, *n.*, (paternal) ina ader,
 —ki; (maternal) ina abti.
 covenant, *n.*, (contract) ahdi,—gi.
 cover, *v.tr.*, (overspread) huwi;
v.r., huwo, dabol; — with the
 sheet, ded; — the head to
 warm him, huri; — the face
 to hide him, u hagog, u hagoji;
v.r., u hagogo; — with the
 shield, gabu.
 cover, *n.*, (anything used to cover)
 dabol,—ki; — of a boiler,
 dabol deri, sâb,—ki.
 covered, *a.*, dabolan.
 covet, *v.i.*, dama'.
 covetous, *a.*, dama'san.
 covetousness, *n.*, dama',—hi.
 cow, *n.*, sa',—hi; herd of cows,
 lo',—di; a milch —, irman,
 —ki; gabân,—ki, sa' gabâ-
 nah; — no longer milked,
 han,—ki.
 cow, *v.tr.*, (dispirit) baji.
 coward, *n.*, fulai or fula,—ihî,
 hâd,—ki.
 cowardice, *n.*, bajis,—ki, fula-
 nimo,—adi.
 crab, *n.*, (crustaceous fish) 'ar-
 sanyo,—adi.
 crack, *n.*, ba',—di.
 crack, *v.i.*, (burst, split) burur,
 dila', harah.
 cramp, *n.*, (spasm or contraction
 of the nerves) kabuliyo,—
 adi.
 crawl, *v.i.*, (creep) berka ku so'o,
 bogga ku so'o.
 cream, *n.*, laben,—ti.

create, *v.tr.*, abur, ūn ; be created, aburan, umanow.
 created, *a.*, aburan, ūman.
 creation, *n.*, aburnin,—ti.
 creature, *n.*, ūn,—ki.
 credit, *n.*, (belief) amin,—ki ; (reputation) manus or namus, —ti ; taking on —, dein,—ki.
 creditor, *n.*, ninka gashiga kugu leh.
 creed, *n.*, (faith) āmin,—ki, ami-nad,—di ; (rule of faith) hainunka aminadda ; the Apostles' Creed, hainunka rassulyada.
 crepuscle, *n.*, fid,—ki, mahrib,—ki, gabbal da',—di'hi.
 crescent, *n.*, bil,—shi.
 crib, *n.*, (manger) habal,—ki.
 crier (public), *n.*, harsh,—ki.
 crime, *n.*, hujad,—di, hujad hun, dembi,—gi.
 criminal, *a.*, hujadleh, hujad ba habsatai.
 crimson, *n.*, gudud, gududan.
 cripple, *n.*, (person) orjujun,—ki, lahad la,—ki —a, lug laan ; congenital —, alan,—ki, ala-nad,—di ; — by accident or sickness, 'uriyan,—ki, 'uriyyanad,—di.
 crocodile, *n.*, jahas,—ti.
 crook, *n.*, (any crooked instrument) hangol,—ki.
 crooked, *a.*, hallohan ; a man with — legs, nin luga hallohan, or nin dalba leh, I have seen the woman with — legs, nagti dalbaha lahaid ban arkai.

crookedness, *n.*, halloh, halhalloh, —hi ; — of the legs, dalbo, —ih.
 crop, *n.*, (craw of fowls) 'alal, —ki.
 cross, *n.*, salib,—ki, iss ku talab, —ti ; make a —, iss ku talab samai.
 cross, *a.*, (peevish) iss ku talabsan, hun, wah yela badan.
 cross, *v.tr.*, (lay, or go across) ka talab, deh mar, weidaro ; *v.c.*, weidari ; why do you — me thus ? mahad sidas iga hanunjinaisa ?
 croup, *n.*, (buttocks of a horse) fan,—ki.
 crouch, *v.i.*, (stoop low) dukus.
 cr'w, *n.*, (bird) tukai or tuka, — ihi.
 crowd, *n.*, (multitude) buh,—hi, urur,—ki.
 crown, *n.*, (of hair, left on girls) herar,—ki.
 crucify, *v.tr.*, salibka ku musmar.
 crude, *a.*, (raw) 'edinah, 'edin.
 cruel, *a.*, 'adow,—gi, bahal,—ki, baan.
 cruelty, *n.*, 'adownimo,—adi.
 crupper, *n.*, (for a camel's saddle) daba gelis,—ki.
 crush, *v.tr.*, (squeeze) burburi.
 crutch, *n.*, (for a cripple) tukubai,—bih.
 cry, *n.*, (clamour) dawah,—hi, hailo,—adi, 'i,—di, orr,—ki ; (lamentation) baror,—ti, munaw,—gi, oin,—ki.
 cry, cry out, cry aloud, *v.i.*, haïli,

'i, dawah, orri, yed; (weep) baroro, musanow, oi; v.c., kaga barori, kaga oi; — the auction of the camels, ibka gela la ibinayo ku dawah.
 cubit, n., (measure) dudun,—ki.
 cuckoo, n., (a bird) guguleh,—lihi, gumais,—ti.
 cucumber, n., hiyar,—ki.
 cud, n., (of ruminants) 'alal-nahsi,—gi, alya 'elis,—ki.
 cudgel, n., (a heavy stick) harai or hara,—ihi.
 cultivate, v.tr., beir.
 cultivation, n., beir,—ti.
 cunning, a.. hiyanah, hiyana leh, nejis,—ki.
 cunningness, n., hiyan,—ki, nejisnimo,—adi.
 cup, n., (a small drinking vessel) fujan or finjan,—ki.
 cup, v.tr., (to bleed by scarification and a cupping-glass) tob.
 cupping, tob nin,—ti.
 cupping-glass, or the horn (cornet) used in the place of it, tobin,—ki.
 copper, nin wah toba, nag wah tobta; the copper, ninki wah tobijirai, nagti wah tobi jirtai.
 cupboard, n., kabad,—ki.
 curb, n., (part of a bridle) durmad,—di, hilhad,—di.
 curd, n., (coagulated part of milk) gadod,—ki.
 curdle, v.tr. and v.i., fadisi, gadodi.
 cure, n., (restoration to health)

boksis,—ki, boksin,—ti, boksi,—gi.
 cure, v.tr., (restore to health) boksi; be cured, bokso; he is cured, boksadai.
 curiosity, n., fudul,—shi, gulad,—di.
 curious, a., gulawa,—ih, fulud badan, fululiah, fululi,—gi.
 curl, n., (a ringlet of hair) sunarad,—di.
 curl, v.tr., (form into ringlets) maroji, marori, soh.
 curled, a., marorsan, sohan.
 curry, v.tr., (dress leather) yel nah; (a kind of sauce used in India) sanunad, — di (see kahri in Suppt.).
 curse, n., habar,—ki, inkar,—ti, na'lad,—di or na'dal,—shi.
 curse, v.tr., habar, inkar, na'dal; v.i., Ilah 'ai, Ilah inkar.
 cursed, a., habaran, habar haba, inkaran, inkar haba, na'lad haba.
 custom, n., (habit) dastur,—ti; (tax) 'ashur,—ti.
 cut, n., (a gash) sarmo,—adi, sarsar,—ki.
 cut, v.tr., go, jar; — into two parts, kala go or goi; — into many parts, gogo, kala gogo; — into small pieces (chop), kidif; — the skin, sar, sarsar; — meat, hal; v.r., iss go; — for yourself, goso, gogoso; be —, go.

D.

dabble, *v.i.*, (in water) **galgalo**.
dagger, *n.*, (short sword) **bilawa** or **bilawai**,—*ihī*.
daily, *ad.*, **gor** or **kol walba**; every day, ‘**asho** or **malin walba**.
dale, *n.*, (a valley) **far**,—*ti*.
dam, *n.*, (a mole, a bank) **deir**,—*ki*, **her**,—*ki*.
damage, *n.*, **da'an**,—*ki*, **hasaro**,—*adi*.
damn, *v.tr.*, (condemn to eternal torments in the future world) ‘**adab**; a damned man, **nin la 'adabai**.
damp, *a.*, (wet) **hoiyan**.
damp, *v.tr.*, (moisten) **hoi** or **ho**.
dance, *n.*, ‘**ayar**,—*ti*; a kind of —, **sa'ab**,—*ki*.
dance, *v.i.*, (move with measured steps) ‘**ayar**; *v.c.*, ‘**ayarsi**.
danger, *n.*, ‘**absi**,—*di*, **shil**,—*ki*.
dangerous, *a.*, ‘**absileh**; not —, ‘**absila**, **shilla**.
dare, *v.i.*, (be not afraid of) **ha bihin**, **sababo**; do not —, **ka hisho**, **bah**.
dark, darkness, *n.*, **gudhur**,—*ki*.
dark, *a.*, **gudhur**, **gudhurah**, **madowba**.
dart, *n.*, (javelin) **waran**,—*ki*.
date, *n.*, (time of an event) **ayan**,—*ti*; (the fruit of the — tree) **timir**,—*ti*; nice and clean —, **barni**,—*di*, **hallawi**,—*gi*, **sa'maran**,—*ti*; wild dates, **mai-do**,—*adi*.

daughter, *n.*, **inan**,—*ti*; the — of Ali, **ina Ali**.
dawn, *n.*, (the break of day) **aroryo**,—*adi*, **gabbal so bah**,—*ki* so **beh**.
day, *n.*, ‘**asho**,—*adi*, **ayan**,—*ti*, **darar**,—*ti*, **malin**,—*ti*, ‘**ana mal**,—*ki*, **manta**; — and night, **haben iyo darar**; make that in the —, **dararti wahha fal**; a holiday, **ayan**,—*ti*; Sunday is not a work —, **ahaddi ayan** hauled ma aha; — by —, **malin walba**; the next —, the following —, **malinta dambe**, **malintan so so'ta**; the third —, or the — after to-morrow, **sā dambe**; every other —, **malin daf**; today, this —, **manta**, **dararta**, **malinta**; all the — long, **manto leili**; the — before yesterday, **dorrād**; this many a —, **beri hore waha jirai**; this — week, **malintan toto-badkeda**; the — after the — after to-morrow, **sākub** or **sā-kun**.
day-break, *n.*, **aroryo**,—*adi*; — light, **gabbal**,—*ki*.
dead, *a.*, **nin goai**, **nag godai**; he is —, **go**; the — men, **dadki dintai**.
deaf, *a.*, **degala**.
deafness, *n.*, **degalaan**,—*ti*.
dear, *a.*, (costly) **adag**, **gana' adag**.
death, *n.*, **dimad**,—*ki*, **dimasho**,—*adi*, **gēri**,—*di*, **mot**,—*ki*; (for beasts) **bahti**,—*gi*.

debauch, *v.tr.*, (corrupt) **humai**, **hatal**, **lumi**.
 debauchee, *n.*, **nin ambabai** or **lumai** or **lunsan** or **iss lumi-yai**.
 debaucher, *n.*, **lumiyai**,—**yih**.
 debt, *n.*, **gashi**,—**gi**, **han**,—**ti**.
 debtor, *n.*, **nin gashiyaisan** or **hamaisan**.
 decalogue, *n.*, **tobanka wasiadod**.
 decapitation, *n.* (*see* beheading).
 decay, *v.i.*, (decline); his strength
 decays, **italkisa wahba ka**
 da'a.
 deceit, *n.*, (fraud) **hiyan**,—**ki**, **hi-yano**,—**adi**, **hayan**,—**ki**, **hal-hal**,—**ki**, **hawayad**,—**ki**.
 deceitful, *a.*, **hiyanah**, **hiyanaleh**.
 deceive, *v.tr.*, **hiyanai**, **hayanai**,
 hawaisi, **halhal**, **hatal**, **dufi**,
 dufso.
 deceived, *a.*, (man) **nin la hayanaiyai**, **halhalan**; **be —**, *v.i.*,
 hawai, **hatalan**.
 deceiver, *n.*, (misleader) **mahawi**,
 —**gi**.
 decide, *v.tr.*, (determine) **da'wad-da no mari**; — our dispute,
 honsigayaga ku tali.
 decision, *n.*, **talo**,—**adi**.
 deck (of a ship), *n.*, **salah**,—**hi**.
 declivity, *n.*, (slope) **aror**,—**ki**,
 babah,—**hi**, **gol**,—**shi**, **sibibah**,—**di**.
 decoliate, *v.tr.* (*see* behead).
 decrease, *v.tr.*, **din**, **hosaisi**, **yarai**; (grow less) **diman**.
 decree, *n.*, (edict) **hukun**,—**ki**;
 what God has decreed, we
 must submit to, **wahha Ebba-**

hai ina yidahdo inainu yella
bainu lehnahai.
 deed, *n.*, (action) **falnin**,—**ki**, or
 —**ti**.
 deep, *a.*, **der**, **husur**.
 deepen, *v.tr.*, **si derai**.
 defamation, *n.*, **'eib**,—**ti**, **kashif**,
 —**ki**.
 defame, *v.tr.*, **'eibai**, **kashif**, **ma-mus jebi**.
 defeat, *v.tr.*, **eri**.
 defence, *n.*, **behnin**,—**ti**.
 defend, *v.tr.*, (protect) **ka 'eli**, **ka-rav**; *v.r.*, **iss karaw**, **iss ka guluf**.
 defendant, *n.*, (in law) **mudali**,
 —**gi**.
 defer, *v.tr.*, (refer to) **gabi**, **raji**;
 v.i., **gab**, **rāg**.
 defile, *v.tr.*, (make foul) **dohbai**,
 uskagai, **wasahai**.
 defiled, *a..* **uskagaisan**, **wasahaisan**, **hallawsan**.
 defraud, *v.tr.* (*see* cheat).
 defy, *v.tr.*, (challenge) **dandanso**;
 you must never — a fool, **nin wallan ha dandansan**.
 deject, *v.tr.*, (cast down) **ka hulbi**, **hulubsi**; **be dejected**, **wahan**, **hulub**, **hulubsanaw**.
 dejected, *a.*, **hulubsan**, **nin wahamai** or **ruhmai**.
 dejection, *n.*, (melancholy) **hulub**,
 —**ki**, **wahan**,—**ki**.
 delation, *n.*, **dignin**,—**ti**.
 delay, *n.*, (deferring) **rāgnin**,—**ti**.
 delay, *v.i.*, **rāg**, **gab**; *v.tr.*, **raji**,
 gabi.
 delectation, *n.*, **farhad**,—**di**, **raho**,
 —**adi**.

- delegate, *v.tr.*, (send) dir.
 delight, *n.*, farah,—hi, farhad,
 —di, raho,—adi.
 delight, *v.tr.*, (please) ka farhi,
 rahaisi, rairaisi; *v.i.*, (take—
 in) farhi, raho, rahaiso, rai-
 rai, badad.
 delightful, *a.*, farahsan.
 deliver, *v.tr.*, (give) bihi; (set
 free) iss ka si da; — up, ma-
 galada iss ka bihi.
 delivery, deliverance, *n.*, (of goods)
 dibnin,—ti; (birth of a child)
 umusho,—adi.
 delude, *v.tr.*, dufi, dufso, halhal,
 hatal.
 deluge, *n.*, dād,—ki, biyihī ‘ar-
 rada rogai.
 demand, *v.tr.*, (ask) sual, weidi,
 weidiso; (claim) hanan, shego.
 demand, *n.*, (question) sual,—ki,
 weidis,—ki; (claim) hanan,—
 ki.
 demon, *n.*, (a spirit) jini or jinni,
 —gi; (the devil) shaidan,—
 ki.
 demoniac, *n.*, nin derderan.
 demonstrate, *v.tr.*, rumai, tus.
 den, *n.*, (cavern) boran,—ti, god,
 —ki.
 denial, *n.*, (negation, refusal) da-
 firad,—di, didnin,—ti; self-
 —, iss ne'ban,—ti.
 denigrate, *v.tr.*, hano, 'eibai.
 denominate, *v.tr.*, maga' u bihi.
 denounce, *v.tr.*, dein ka tur.
 denouncer, delator, denunciator,
n., dein ka tur,—ki.
 denudate, *v.tr.*, hawi.
 denunciation, *n.*, dignin,—ti.
- deny, *v.tr.*, dafir, did, ha la he-
 shin, ha yelin; he denied his
 God, Ilahhisu dafirai.
 depart, *v.i.*, tag, ka tag, gur;
 when he departed, gortu gu-
 rai or tagai.
 depart, departure, departing, *n.*,
 gurnin,—ki, tegnin,—ki.
 deposit, *n.*, amano,—adi.
 deposit, *v.tr.*, aman, amano u
 dib, amano ku reb.
 deposition, *n.*, (in law) marhati,
 —gi.
 deprive, *v.tr.*, (take off) ka had,
 farhad iss u did; be deprived,
 'ala'al, da'anaw ha laga hado,
 bel.
 depth, *n.*, derer,—ki, deran,—
 ti.
 descend, *v.i.*, deg, so deg, ka so
 deg.
 descent, *n.*, (coming down) deg-
 nin,—ti; (process of lineage)
 holo,—adi.
 desert, *n.*, 'idla,—di, 'idla'irsila,
 —di, miyi,—gi; *a.*, 'idla, 'id-
 laah.
 design, *n.*, (a purpose) dama';—
 hi.
 design, *v.tr.*, (purpose) dama'.
 desire, *n.*, donin,—ti, weidis,—
 ki.
 desire, *v.tr.*, don, rab.
 desist, *v.i.*, da, iss ka da.
 despair, *n.*, (loss of hope) husad,
 —ki; *v.i.*, huso, iss ka huso.
 desperate, *n.*, nin iss ka hustai.
 despatch, *v.tr.*, (send) dir, dahso
 u dir.
 despise, *v.tr.*, fududai.

despoil, *v.tr.*, **ka ḥad**, **ka ḥad**, **rog**.
 despoliation, *n.*, **rognin**,—**ti**.
 despond, *n.* (*see* despair).
 destiny, *n.*, (*fate*) **ayan**,—**ki**, **wed**,—**ki**.
 destitute, *a.*, **nin la na'ai**.
 destroy, *v.tr.*, **babihi**, **bii**.
 destruction, *n.*, **babiis**,—**ki**.
 detach, *v.tr.*, **kala kahai**.
 detain, *v.tr.*, (*stop, keep*) **joji**; — *him prisoner*, **ninka habsiga** **ku raji**; (*hinder*) **u dib**.
 deter, *v.tr.*, '**absi**', **baji**.
 determine, *v.tr.*, (*decide*) (**wah-has**) **ku tali**; (*influence the choice*) **ugu tali**; *v.i.*, **dama'**.
 determinate, *a.*, **nin dama'san**,—**ki**, **dama'sana**.
 determination, *n.*, **talo**,—**adi**.
 detest, *v.tr.*, (*hate*) **na'**.
 detestation, *n.*, **ne'ban**,—**ti**.
 detraction, *n.*, **han**,—**ti**.
 devastate, *v.tr.*, **rog**.
 devastation, *n.*, **rognin**,—**ti**.
 develop, *v.tr.*, **fur**.
 deviate, *v.i.*; *reason often deviates*, **miyirku hajeila dauga wanaksan bu ka dua**.
 device (*see* contrivance).
 devil, *n.*, (*evil spirit*) **shaidan**,—**ki**, '**ifrid**',—**ki**.
 devotion, *n.*, '**ibādad**',—**di**.
 devout, *a.*, '**ibādad ja'el**', '**ibādad badan**'.
 dew, *n.*, **darab**,—**ki**, **sayah**,—**hi**.
 dewy, *a.*, **darabsan**, **sayahsan**.
 dewlap, *n.*, (*flesh hanging down from the throat of oxen*) '**al-shi**' or '**ad**',—**di**, **ma'al**,—**shi**.

dialect, *n.*, **af**,—**ki**.
 dialogue, *n.*, **hadal**,—**ki**.
 diamond, *n.*, **almas**,—**ki**, **deman**,—**ki**.
 diarrhoea, *n.*, **dabahau**,—**di**; *this man has* —, **ninkasi dabaddu ka bahaya**.
 dice, *n.*, **lafo**,—**ihī**.
 die, *v.i.*, (*lose life*) **dimo**, **go**, **bahti**.
 difference, *n.*, (*disparity*) **kala mid**,—**di**; (*dispute*), what is the —? **maha idin dehaiga?**
 different, *a.*, **kala mid**.
 dig, *dig up*, *v.tr.*, **hod**.
 digging, *n.*, **hēdnin**,—**ki**.
 dik-dik, *n.*, (*sand antelope*) **sakaro** or **sagaro**,—**adi**.
 dike, *n.*, (*mound*) **deir**,—**ki**, **her**,—**ki**.
 dilacerate, *v.tr.*, **dila'i**.
 dilapidate, *v.tr.*, **lumi**.
 diligent, *a.*, *hauled*.
 diminish, *v.tr.*, **din**, **gābi**, **yarai**, **yaraisi**, **yaraiso**.
 dine, *v.tr.*, **dararo**, **hadai**.
 dinner, *n.*, **dararad**,—**ki**, **hadimo**,—**adi**, '**unno**',—**adi**.
 dip, *v.tr.*, (*immerse*) **husi**, **dar**, **so dar**; (*wet*) **hoi**.
 direct, *a.*, (*straight*) **human**, **tosan**.
 direct, *v.tr.*, **tos u wad**, **tos u kahai**; — *that letter to the governor*, **warhadda serkalka u gei** or **ku tosi**.
 direction, *n.*, (*line of motion*) **ges**,—**ti**, **dan**,—**ki**.
 dirge, *n.*, (*funeral song*) **dikri**,—**di**.

dirt, *n.*, uskag,—gi, wasah,—hi, nijas,—ti, saboh,—di, doro, —adi; — of the teeth, huro, —adi.
dirt, dirty, *v.tr.*, (foul) uskagai, wasahai, sabai.
dirty, *a.*, uskagleh, uskagaisan, wasahaisan, nijasah, doro wein, saboh badan.
disagree, *v.i.*, did.
disappear, *v.i.*, libid.
disappoint, *v.tr.*, luggo.
disappointed, *a.*, nin lugoi; be —, lugo.
disappointment, *n.*, luggoyo,—adi.
disarm, *v.tr.*, furo, ninka furo, hubka ka had.
discern, *v.i.*; — between truth and falsehood, run iyo bein kala so'o.
discharge, *v.tr.*, (unload) fur, ka so gur, ka so rog; *v.r.*, ka bah; (dismiss) eri.
disciple, *n.*, radis,—ki.
discipline, *n.*, hainun,—ki.
discontent, *a.*, weirweirsan; be discontented, weirweir; *v.tr.*, weirweiri.
discontent, discontentment, *n.*, weirweir,—ki.
discontinue, *v.tr.*, da, reb.
discord, *n.*, honsimad,—ki.
discourage, *v.tr.*, (dispirit) hulubsi, ka hulbi; be discouraged, ruhan.
discouragement, *n.*, hulub,—ki, wahan,—ki.
discourse, *n.*, hadal,—ki, hasawai,—hi; religious —, masalo,—adi.

discover, *v.tr.*, (disclose) fur, ka had, dabolka ka had; (make known) ogaisi; (find out) hel.
discovery, *n..* muh,—hi.
discreet, *a.*, fi'an, fojig.
discretion, *n..*, fi'nan,—ti, fojigan,—ti; age of —, garad,—ki.
discussion, *n..*, (debate) masalo,—adi; an aggressive —, honsi,—gi.
disease, *n.*, bukan,—ki, 'udur,—ki; contagious —, saboh,—di — of cows, sambab,—ki; — of sheep, mindi 'iris dab; — of lambs, hahlei; — of kids, jahleh; — of sheep and goats, dogor rugmad,—ki.
disembowel, *v.tr.*, doh.
disembark, *v.i.*, deg, so dada'; *v.tr.*, deji, ka so deji, rog, ka so rog, ka so dadi'i, ka so gur.
disgrace, discredit, dishonour, *n.*, hishod,—ki; *v.tr.*, 'ebai, hil.
disguise, *v.tr.*, midab dori or rog; *v.r.*, iss dori.
disgust, *n.*, yihyihs,—gi, balaf,—ki; *v.tr.*, kaga yihyihs.
disgusted, *a.*, yihyihsodai; be —, yihyihs, na'.
disgusting, *a.*, yihyihsan.
dish, *n..*, (a vessel) wel,—ki, se'ni,—gi; — of wood, hedo, —adi; large —, hedo balladan; small —, hobad,—di.
dishonest, *a.*, hayanoleh, hishodla.
disherit, disinherit, *v.tr.*, dairi.
disjoin, *v.tr.*, fuji, kala fuji.

dislike, *n.*, ma ja'alan,—ti ; — of food, balaf,—ki ; *v.tr.*, ha ja'alan, balfi.
 dismay, *n.*, (fright) bahdin,—ti, nahadin,—ti ; *v.tr.*, baji, kaga nih.
 dismiss, *v.tr.*, eri.
 dismount, *v.i.*, (alight) deg.
 disobedience, *n.*, dega adkan,—ti, asi,—gi.
 disobedient, *a.*, dega adag, 'asiah.
 disobey, *v.tr.*, 'asi, did, ha mahlin, ha yelin.
 disperse, *v.tr.*, firdi.
 display, *v.tr.*, (exhibit to sight or mind) tus, ogaisi, muji.
 disprove, *v.tr.*, (confute) beinta ku rumai, beini.
 dispute, *n.* (*see discussion*).
 disrespectful, *a.*, amus darran.
 disseminate, *v.tr.*, firdi, iss ka said.
 dissension, disunion, *n.*, honsimad,—di.
 dissolve, *v.tr.*, (melt) dahaji, dalali ; *v.i.*, dalal.
 dissuade, *v.tr.*, ka du.
 distance, *n.*, fogan,—ti ; a short —, odrogad,—ki.
 distant, *a.*, fog, shishai ; a — place, mel fog.
 distinct, *a.*, so'an, kala so'an, kala mid.
 distinction, *n.*, sa'din,—ti.
 distinguish, *v.tr.*, kala garo, kala so'o.
 distract, *v.tr.*, jedi.
 distress, *n.*, (calamity) ayan humo,—adi.

distribute, *v.tr.*, haibi, u haibi, sisi.
 distribution, *n.*, haib,—ti.
 district, *n.*, (a quarter) hafad,—di.
 disturb, *v.tr.*, dāli.
 ditch, *n.*, (a trench) hatah,—di, boran,—ti.
 dive, *v.i.*, hus, muhur.
 divert, *v.tr.*, (entertain) ayarsi, jalbebi ; *v.r.*, jalbebo.
 divide, *v.tr.*, kala go, haibi.
 divine, *a.*, hodusah.
 division, *n.*, haib,—ti.
 divorce, *n.*, furnin,—ti ; *v.tr.*, fur.
 divorced, *a.*, furan ; a — woman, nag furan.
 dizziness, *n.*, (whirl in the head) madah wareir,—ki.
 dizzy, *a.*, hof maduhhu ware-rayo ; (make giddy) wareri.
 do, *v.tr.*, fal, samai, yel ; all is done, gidi damadai ; I know not what to — with them, anigu wahan ku falo garan mayo.
 doctor, *n.*, (in physic) hakim,—ki, dahdar,—ki.
 doctrine, *n.*, dabta,—hi.
 dog, *n.*, ei,—gi ; hyæna, yeyi, di.
 dogma, *n.*, dab,—ti.
 dolour, *n.*, hanun,—ki.
 dome, *n.*, kubad,—di.
 domestic (*see servant*).
 doom, *n.*, hisab,—ti.
 door, *n.*, albab,—ki, illin,—k dah,—hi.
 double, *v.tr.*, labai.

doubt, *n.*, mala,—*ihī, wiswis, —ki*; *v.tr.*, malai.
 doubtful, *a.*, malaisan.
 dough, *n.*, ‘ajin,—ti.
 dove, *n.*, hamam,—*ki*; turtle —, holli,—*di*.
 down, *n.*, (of birds) hād,—*di*.
 down, *prop.* and *ad.*, dāf,—ta, hos,—ta; fall —, ku da’; go — the hill, burta hos uga deg, or burta dāf, or burta hos u dāf; go — the stream, durdurka si ra’; come —, so deg, ka so deg; lie —, jifso; sit —, fadiso; the wind is —, dabaishi da’dai; the moon is —, dayiħhi de’; the sun is —, horahdi da’dai; up and —, dul iyo hos, dushiyō hosta ba warwareg; get —, dada’; make him get —, so dadīi.
 downcast, *a.*, (dejected) nin ruh-mai; be —, ruhan.
 dozen, *n.*, derjin,—*ki*; a — of eggs, derjin ugahhanah.
 draff, *n.*, (sweepings) hushash,—*ki*.
 drag, *v.tr.*, (draw) so jid.
 dragon, *n.*, mas dula, mas lanyah.
 drain, *v.tr.*, (draw off water) biyahā guði or go or lih.
 draught, *n.*, (drinking at once) antugo,—*adi*; I drank it at a —, antugo kelian ku lihai.
 draw, *v.tr.*, (pull) jid, jidjid, so or si jid, so jidjid, ka so bihi; — up water, dowli; — back, dib u ‘eli, dib u noho; the night draws on, habenki wa

so so’oda; my fate draws nigh, geridaidi wa so so’ota or dowdahai; (represent by picture) sawir.
 drawing, *n.*, sawir,—*ki*.
 dread, dreadfulness, *n.*, bahdin or bahnin,—*ti*.
 dread, dreadful, *a.*, ‘absileh, laga ‘abso, laga boho.
 dream, *n.*, dadab,—*ki*, riyo,—adi, riyod,—*ki*, tamanta,—*ihī*; *v.i.*, dadab, riyo.
 dress, *n.*, (cloth) dar,—*ki*; Somali —, maro,—adi, haili,—gi; *v.tr.*, huwi, hamiska u geli; — yourself, huwo, gas-ho.
 drink, *v.tr.*, ‘ab, dan, fūd; *v.c.*, ‘absi, dansi; — liquors, wine, iss ku dufo; do you — wine? ma iss ku dufata?
 drive, *v.tr.*, (guide) jid; — away, off, eri; (compe!) ku eri; — the nail in the table, musmar-ka miska ku eri; — out, ka eri.
 drizzle, drizzling rain, *n.*, ‘adar,—*ki*; it drizzles, ‘adar dah, or ‘irkwa ‘adar dahaya.
 drogman, *n.*, af ayen,—*ki*.
 drone, *n.*, (male bee) hunhani,—di.
 drop, *n.*, dibi,—*di*, tifħ; a — of water, tifħ biyaah.
 dropsy, *n.*, (sickness) bararshai, —*ihī*.
 drought, *n.*, abār,—*ti*.
 drown, *v.tr.*, hafi; *v.r.*, iss hafi; be drowned, hafo.
 drowning, *n.*, hafin,—*ti*.

drowsy (sleepy), *a.*, (*nin*) *hurda, damadsan, gama'san, lulo badan.*

drowsiness, *n.*, *lulo,—adi.*

drum, *n.*, *durban,—ki.*

drunk, *a.*, *sahransan, lihsan ; be —, sahran ; make him —, kaga sahrami ; make yourself —, iss ku dufo.*

dry, *a.*, *halalan, ingegan ; he —, halal, ingeg ; v.tr., halaji, halali, ingeji.*

duck, *n.*, *badag,—gi ; v.tr., (immerse) husi, muhuri.*

ducking, *n.*, *muhurasho,—adi.*

due, *a.*; it is money —, *la'agtan amah ba la igu lehyahai ; come in — time, gor gorah kalai, or gor wanaksan kalai ; that letter is written in — form, warhadas si wanaksan ba la horai ; n., give everyone his —, nin walba wahhis ha la siyo ; we must give the devil his —, shaidanka wuh-hu lehyahai an sino.*

dug, *n.*, (udder, nipple) *'ando,—adi.*

dull, *a.*, *hulabsan, dohon,—ki, sila'n (for work) ; to make dictionaries is a — work ; iss ku daranka eraiyada wa shuhul sila'n.*

dumb, *a.*, (mute) *'arrabla ; deaf and —, 'arrab iyo dega ba la, or 'arrab lo dega la.*

dumbness, *n.*, *'arrablaan,—ti.*

dung, *n.*, (excrement) *har,—ki, saharo,—adi, us,—ki ; of camels, horses and cattle, fanto,*

—adi, fulul,—ki (when dry) and falti,—di (when liquid) ; — of camels, sheep and goats, salo,—adi.

dust, *n.*, *amud,—di, habas,—ki, sesa or sisa,—di, sigo,—adi, sufur,—ti.*

duty, *n.*, (tax) *'ashur,—ti.*

dwarf, *n.*, *'ilin,—ki (mas.), 'ilimad,—di (fem.).*

dwell, *v.i.*, *fadi, jir, jog, rugaiso.*

dwelling, *n.*, *rug,—ti, fadi,—gi, guri,—gi, jog,—gi.*

dye, *n.*, *sibah,—hi ; v.tr., sibah.*

dyer, *n.*, *nin sibahah.*

dying, *a.*, (expiring) *nin dimanya ; he is in a — state, wa*

nin hai ka si bahaisa.

dysentery, *n.*, *dababidig,—ti, hundur,—ti ; — of horses and cattle, darfa', 'ihia.*

E.

each, *a.prn.*, *walba, waliba ; — one, mid waliba, middiba, min.*

eager, *a.*, *dahso badan.*

eagle, *n.*, *bahaiya,—ihia ; (a kind of) kolambai,—badi.*

ear, *n.*, *deg,—ti ; — lap, dahal, —shi.*

early morning, *ad.*, *wā beri.*

earn, *v.tr.*, *hogso ; — your bread, naftada u hogso.*

earnest, *a.*, *hog badan.*

earring, *n.*, *ihad,—di.*

earth, *n.*, amud,—di, ‘arro,—adi,
‘id,—di, dul,—ki, il,—ki,
dunye,—adi, duni,—di, berri,
—gi; — quake, dul garir,—
ki.

earthen, *a.*, ‘id laga samaiyai;
an — pot, adär,—ki.
ease, *n.*, haulyari,—di, ladnan,
—ti, barah,—hi; live at —,
haulyari ku jir; take your —,
barah u fadi; give him some
—, inu naso u fasah.

ease, *v.tr.*, (relieve) sahal; this
will — you, tan wa ku tadna-
hai.

easy, *a.*, sahalan.

east, *n.*, bari,—gi

eat, *v.tr.*, ‘un; be eaten, lugu
‘un; it is eaten, la ‘un.

ebb, *n.*, (low tide) ‘ari,—di; *v.i.*,
‘ari; the sea ebbs, baddi ‘ari-
dai.

echo, *n.*, dayan or diyam,—ki;
v.i., diyam or dayan.

eclipse (of the sun), *n.*, hosis or
hosas,—ki.

economize, *v.tr.*, dah, daho.

edge, *n.*, (cutting part of any
instrument) af,—ki; (brink)
girgir or jirjir,—ki, darur,—
ki, farah,—hi.

educate, *v.tr.*, bar, kori, u tali;
be educated, kor; educated
with, la kor.

education, *n.*, barnin,—ti, koris,
—ki.

eel, *n.*, (a fish) hud,—ki.

efface, *v.tr.*, babihi, bii.

egg, *n.*, beid,—ki, ugah,—hi,
ugahan,—ti.

eight, *num.*, sided,—di; eighth,
sidedad; one-eighth ($\frac{1}{8}$), fal-
lad, rima‘.

eighteen, *num.*, sided iyo tobán,
—ki.

eighty, *num.*, sidehtan,—ki.
either, *prn.*, ama; either ... or
not, hadi ... iyo hadikaleh.

elbow, *n.*, husul,—ki.

elder, *a.*, ka wein, kan kaleh ka
wein.

eldest, *a. and n.*, (first-born)
‘urad,—ki.

elephant, *n.*, marodi,—gi.

eleven, *num.*, kowb iyo tobán,—
ki; eleventh, kowb iyo tob-
nad,—ki, —ti.

eloquent, *a.*, af yahan,—ki, nin
af yahanah.

else, *a.*; Hassan or any one —.
Hassan ama nin kasta; no-
body — will come, nin kaleh
iman mayo, or nin kaleh o
dami ...; he did that when he
had nothing — to do, wuḥu
falai kolku wuḥu habto o dan
wahyai; nowhere —, mel ka-
leh o dan tegi mayo; *ad.*,
ama, hadikaleh se; go your
ways, or — I will beat you,
daugaga habso, hadikaleh se
ban usha ku la do'o.

emasculate, *v.tr.*, dufan.

embark, *v.i.*, dof, ful; *v.tr.*, dofi,
dofsi, fuli.

embarkation, *n.*, dof,—ki.

embassador (of peace), *n.*, ergo,
—adi; embassy, ergo,—adi

embers, *n.*, dambas kulul, raran,
—ki.

emblem, *n.*, sumad,—di.
 embrace, *v.tr.*, (take a full hand) ka buhso.
 emetic, *n.*, dawada ka mantajisa.
 employ, *v.tr.*, (for work) ninka shuhul u habo, shuhul si.
 employment, *n.*, haul,—shi; unemployed, haul la, shuhul la.
 empty, *a.*, babah, madan; be —, mado; *v.tr.*, madi.
 enchant, *v.tr.*, fal.
 enchanter, *n.*, nin wah fal, nag wah fasha (*fem.*).
 enchantment, *n.*, fal,—ki.
 enclose, *v.tr.*, od.
 enclosure, *n.*, hero,—adi; small —, mahal herais,—ki, —ti; make an —, hero od.
 encourage, *v.tr.*, la tosi, la hagaji, gesinimo u yel.
 end, *n.*, ahir,—ki, idlan,—ti; last — or breath (death), ugu dambais,—ti; the — of the year, sanadda ahirkedi or idlanti; go to the further — of the street, surinku meshu ku go o tag; he draws towards his —, ugu dambaitisi bu dow-yahai; the ultimate — is death, judgment, heaven or hell, kolki ugu dambaisai, or dugta ugu dambaisa wa gerri, iyo hisab, iyo janno ama' adab.
 endeavour, *v.i.*, hausho, haul gal.
 endless, *a.*, an idlan lahain, an idlan ahain.
 endure, *v.tr.*, (support) hado, u samir.
 enemy, *n.*, 'adow,—gi, 'oll,—ki;

become, be — with, la 'ollow (*sing.*), 'olloba (*plur.*).
 energetic, *a.*, nin hauled, hog badan.
 engage, *v.tr.*, (stake as a pledge) u dibo, rahan; (employ, enlist) habso; — in a bad way, hal-hal, hatal.
 English, *a.*, ingris,—ki; an Englishman, nin ingrisah; — language, af ingris.
 engrave, *v.tr.*, harad.
 enlarge, *v.tr.*, balladi, weinai.
 enlighten, *v.tr.*, iftimi, shid, sirad, dabka bihi.
 enmity, *n.*, 'ollad,—di.
 enough, *ad.*, bas; that is —, intasa ku filan; — for me, aniga igu filan; — for us, annaga nogu filan; not —, diman, nagu ma filla.
 enquire, *v.tr.*, weidi.
 enrage, *v.tr.*, (provoke) kaga 'adaisi.
 ensign, *n.*, 'alan,—ki; — staff, hori 'alan,—ki.
 enslave, *v.tr.*, bidai ka dig.
 entangle, *v.tr.*, iss ku mergi; be entangled, iss ku mereg.
 entanglement, *n.*, mereg,—gi.
 enter, *v.i.*, (come or go in) gal, so gal; — for, u so gal; *v.c.*, geli, so geli.
 entertain, *v.tr.*, (converse) hasawi; (treat at table) hadaisi; (amuse) jalbebi.
 entertainment, *n.*, hasawai,—ih; diafad,—di, jalbeb,—ti.
 entice, *v.tr.*, dufso, halhal, hatal, sasab.

- enticement, *n.*, dufsasho,—adi,
halhal,—ki, sasabasho,—adi,
 entire, *a.*, daman, dan, dami,
idil, leil.
 entrails, *n.*, uslaho or usloho,—
 adi, uslahais,—ti.
 entrance, *n.*, (entry) illin,—ki.
 entrap, *v.tr.*, (ensnare) dab.
 entreat, *v.tr.*, (solicit) bari.
 enumerate, *v.tr.*, midmid u tiri.
 envelop, *v.tr.*, dudub.
 envelope, *n.*, (a cover, wrapper)
kish,—ki.
 envious, *a.*, hasid,—ki.
 envy, *n.*, **hasidnimo**,—adi, histi,
 —gi.
 epilepsy, *n.*, suhdin,—ti; have a
 fit of —, suh.
 epiploon, *n.*, **haid alolo**,—adi,
haid mindi'iro,—adi.
 epithet, *n.*, nanais,—ti.
 epoch, epocha, *n.*, ayamo,—ih*i*,
tarih,—hi.
 equal, *a.*, iss ku mid, iss ku si-
 man, iss leh eg; not —, iss
 ku mid ma aha, iss ma leh
 eka.
 eradicate, *v.tr.*, ruji.
 eradication, *n.*, rujin,—ti, rujis,
 —ki.
 eremite (hermit), *n.*, nin goniah,
'idla fadiya, 'idla degah.
 err, *v.i.*, hatalan, iss hatal, ha-
 wai.
 error, *n.*, **hatalad**,—di.
 escape, *n.*, bahsad,—ki, ya',—hi;
v.tr., ka bahso; we cannot —
 temptation, huffinta ka bahsan
 kari maino; *v.i.*, bahso, ya'a
 (used in the *plur.*).
- espouse, *v.tr.*, gurso.
 espousals, *n.*, gur,—ki, gursad,
 ki.
 espy, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, so ilalai, ilalo
 tag.
 establish, *v.tr.*, ka so sar; — the
 true religion, dinta runtaah
ka so sar.
 esteem, *n.*, murwad,—di; *v.tr.*,
murwad.
 estimate, *n.*, (value set) hadari,
 —gi.
 eternal, *a.*, had iyo gor, dayim.
 eternity, *n.*, dayiman or dayimis,
 —ki.
 European, *n.*, frenji,—gi.
 eunuch, *n.*, nin dufanan, koron,
 —ki.
 evaporate, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, galibibi;
 the sun evaporates water, ho-
 rahdu biyaha wa galibihisa;
 the fire evaporates water, dab-
 ku biyaha wa galibihya or
 galibasha.
 evaporation, *n.*, galibah,—ih*i*.
 evening, *n.*, galab,—ti, 'asar,—
 ki, mahrib,—ki; come at —,
 galab or galabta kalai.
 ever, *a.*, welli.
 everlasting (*see* eternal).
 every, *a.*, kasta, walba; every-
 where, mel kasta, mel walba.
 evidence, *n.*, marhati,—gi.
 evident, *a.*, muhda, muhata
 (*fem.*).
 evil, *n.*, human,—ti, shar,—ki;
 — doer, layan,—ki; do — to
 him, u humai; what — have
 I done to you? mahan kugu
 humaiyai?

ewe, *n.*, *lah*,—*di*, *sabein*,—*ti*.
 examine, *v.tr.*, *beji*, *hubso*, *tasho*,
 so tasho, *si tasho*.
 except, *prp.*, *mahae*, *mahe*.
 exchange, *n.*, *dafsasho*,—*adi*,
 dafsis,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, *dafi*, *dafso*,
 dori, *dorso*.
 excoriation, *n.*, *diran*,—*ki*; ex-
 coriated, *diran*.
 excrement, *n.*, *us*,—*ki*.
 excrescence, *n.*, (of flesh in a sore)
 adad,—*ki*.
 excuse, *n.*, *samah*,—*ih*, *hal*,
 —*ki*; (pardon) *v.tr.*, ‘*affi*, *samah*’.
 exhaust, *v.tr.*, (drain) *gudi*, *mad*i;
 be exhausted, *ruhan*.
 exhibition, *n.*, *tusnin*,—*ti*, *muj-*
 nin,—*ti*.
 exile, *v.tr.*, *dairi*; *n.*, *dairis*,—*ki*;
 exiled, *dairsan*.
 exist, *v.i.*, *jir*; the soul is certain
 of her existence, *naftu wa*
 hubta inai jirto.
 existing, *a.*, *nol*.
 expect, *v.tr.*, (wait for) *sug*, *u*
 jed, *u kadi*, *u jog*, *u jogso*,
 ninka daur.
 expectation, *n.*, *sugnин*,—*ti*.
 expel, *v.tr.*, (drive away) *eri*,
 safiri or *masafiri*, *ka sar*; ex-
 pelled, *safirsan*.
 expend, *v.tr.*, *bihi*.
 expense, *n.*, *bihis*,—*ki*, *haraj*,
 —*ki*; useless —, *hasaro*,—*adi*.
 experience, *n.*, *ahli*,—*gi*.
 experiment, *n.*, *bejis*,—*ki*.
 expiate (*see atone*).
 expiation, *n.*, *tobad ken*,—*ki*.

expire, *v.tr.*, *ugu dambaistada*
 neifso.
 explain, *v.tr.*, *muji*.
 explaining, explanation, *n.*, *muj-*
 nin.
 explicate, *v.tr.*, (disentangle) fur-
 fur.
 explorator, *n.*, *nin magalada so*
 deh mara o ilalaiya, or *nin*
 magalada ilalaiya.
 explore, *v.tr.*, *ilali*, *so ilalai*.
 explosion, *n.*, *harah*,—*ih*.
 export, *v.tr.*, *magalada ka sar o*
 Aden u sar.
 exportation and importation, *n.*,
 wahha magalada so gala iyo
 wahha magalada ka baha.
 expose, *v.tr.*, (show) *muji*, *tus*;
 — a child, *dabsi*; — your life,
 naftada ku sabab.
 exposure, *n.*, (of goods) *mujis*,—*ki*.
 express, *v.tr.*, *u sheg*.
 expressly, *ad.*, *ogan u*; I did that
 —, *ogan ban u falai*.
 expulse (*see expel*).
 expulsion, *n.*, *masafiris*,—*ki*.
 extend, *v.tr.*, (stretch out) *so*
 bihi, *tikso*; (enlarge) *weinai*;
v.i., *gad*; the Somali country
 extends as far as the Abyssi-
 nian, *dulka Somalida kan*
Abshantu gada.
 exterior, *n.*, *dibad*,—*di*.
 extinction, *n.*, *idlal*,—*ti*, *babiis*,
 —*ki*.
 extinguish, *v.tr.*, *bahti*, *babii*,
 idlai.
 extort, *v.tr.*, *ka dufo*, *ka had*, *ka*
 hog, *muhuni*.

extortion, *n.*, muhuno,—adi.
 extract, *v.tr.*, ka so bihi.
 extraordinary, *a.*, yaban, yabsan,
yableh, yab haba.
 eye, *n.*, il,—shi; eyes, indo,—
 ihi; — ball, the pupil, isha
 inankededa, or isha wilkeda,
 indaha wilkoda (*plur.*); —
 beam, glance, daimo,—adi,
 egmo,—adi; — brow, kod,—
 ki; — drop, ilmo,—adi.
 black-eyed, *a.*, nin inda
 madow; pink-eyed, nin inda
 yaryar; grey-eyed, nin inda
 owlán; one-eyed, hof'awaran,
 illa.
 one-eyed person, *n.*, 'awar,
 —ki.
 be one-eyed, *v.i.*, 'awarnaw,
 'awarahaw, 'awaran, 'awar
 noho.
 eye-lash, *n.*, isha balkedi,
 indaha balkoda (*plur.*).
 eye-lid, *n.*, hirib,—ti; upper
 —, hirib sarai,—ti; lower —,
 hirib hosai.
 eye-sight, *n.*, arag,—gi.
 eye-sore, *a.*, isha bog ku
 leh.
 eye-tooth, *n.*, mi'i,—di; —
 teeth, mi'yo, mi'iyihi.
 iris of the eye, *n.*, buh,—di,
 isha buhdeda, indaha buh-
 doda.
 cornea of the eye, *n.*, isha
 'alosheda 'ad, indaha 'alo-
 shoda 'ad (*plur.*).

F.

face, *n.*, weiji,—gi, hagag,—gi,
 jah,—hi, fayo,—ihi.
 facile, *a.*, jilai'san, shuhul jilai'-
 san, sahalan.
 fagot, *n.*, hidmo habaah,—adi,
 habaha ahaid.
 fact, *n.*, falnin,—ti, wah la
 falai; take him in the — (act),
 runta ku habo; matter of —,
 dab,—ti; it is a matter of —,
 wa dabti.
 fail, *v.i.*; he has failed to do his
 duty, he must be dismissed,
 wah hun bu falai e shuhulka
 ha laga saro; the day begins
 to —, darartu wa damanaisa
 or libdaisa.
 faint, *a.*, suhsan, weidsan; *v.i.*,
 weidow, suh.
 fainting, *n.*, weid,—ki; — fit,
 suhdin,—ti.
 fair, *a.*, bahsan, hurohsan, shu-
 ban; — sex, dumar,—ki.
 fairness, *n.*, 'adan,—ti, —ki.
 fairy, *n.*, huliad,—di.
 faith, *n.*, (belief) amin,—ki, din,
 —ta; (fidelity) dar,—ti.
 faithful, *a.*, amina,—ihi, nin
 aminah.
 faithless, *a.*, dar jid,—ki.
 fakir, faquir, *n.*, fakir,—ki; go
 and beg always for the same
 thing, ku si fakirow.
 fall, *n.*, kufnin,—ti; heavy —,
 hambaro,—adi; he is dead of
 his —, kufnintisi bu u dintai;
v.int., da', kuf; — on the

ground, **dulka ku da'**; — forward, **hor u kuf**; — backward, **dib u kuf**; — headlong, **madauh u or ku kuf**; — from, **ku so da'**; that fell into his mind, **wahhasi u da'dai**; — in, on, **ku da'**, **ku dufo**; — heavily, **hambarow**; *v.c.*, **kufi leged**, **ku rid**, **hambarai**.

fallacious, *a.*, **hiyano leh**.

falling, *n.*, (of the fleece or hair of animals) **dogor rugmad**,—**ki**; (of a man knocked down) **gagab**,—**ki**.

fallow beast, *n.*, **ugad**,—**di**.

false, *a.*, **beinah**; prove —, **beini**. falsehood, falseness, *n.*, **bein**,—**ti**, **halalif**,—**ti**, **hawayad**,—**di**.

falter (*see* stammer).

family, *n.*, **has**,—**ki**, **rer**,—**ki**.

famine, *n.*, **abār**,—**ti**, **dihal**,—**ki**.

famish, *v.tr.*, (starve) **abārai**, **dihali**; *v.i.*, (die of hunger) **abār** or **abarow**, **dihalanow**.

fan, *n.*, **marawahad**,—**di**; (instrument for winnowing grain) **masaf**,—**ki**.

fancy, *n.*, **husus**,—**ti**, **miyir**,—**ki**.

fang, *n.*, (tusk) **mi'i**,—**di**.

fantasia, *n.*, **dabaldeg**,—**gi**.

far, *ad.*, **fog**, **mel fog**; farther, **ka fog**; farthest, **ugu fog**; go so —, **sidas u fogow**; you must learn so —, **sidas u baro**; so — as I can guess, **sidas u malain karo**; how — ? **intai jirta** ? how — is it thither ? **meshasi intai ino jirta** ? do you know how — he has gone away ? **intu fogadai ma gara-**

naisa ? go —, **fogow**; go farther, **si fogow**; — off, away, **jidai**.

farewell ! *int.*, **amana Allah** ! **na-bad gelyo** ! **salamat** !

fart, *n.*, **duso**,—**adi**; *v.i.*, **dus**.

fashion, *n.*, **dastur**,—**ti**; this is our —, **haragadayada wa 'ainka**.

fast, *n.*, (fasting) **son**,—**ki**; *v.i.*, **son**; *a.*, (firm) **adag**; as — as a mountain, **sida bur o kalehah u adag**; (speedy) **dahso u so'o**; a — or deep sleep, **hurdo wein**; he is in a — sleep, **hurdo wein bu ku jira**; *ad.*, hold —, **heji**, **äd u heji**; boil —, **äd u kari**; do not write so —, **dahso ha u horin**.

fasten, *v.tr.*, **adkai**, **hid**.

fastening, fastness, *n.*, **adkan**,—**ti**.

faster, *n.*, (a fasting man) **sa'im**,—**ki**, **nin sa'imah**, **nin soman**.

fat, *a.*, **shilis**, **buran**, **nahsan**; become —, **nah**; *n.*, **barur**,—**ti**; **dayi**,—**gi**; the — of the tail, **badi**,—**di**.

fate, *n.*, (destiny) **ayan**,—**ki**, **wed**,—**ki**.

father, *n.*, **abba**,—**ihi**; (for religious or priests) **badri**,—**gi**; — in-law, **soddog**,—**gi**.

fatigue, *n.*, 'ato,—**adi**, **dāl**,—**ki**.

fatigued, *a.*, 'ataisan, **dālan**, **da-shan**; be —, 'atow, **dāl**.

fault, *n.*, **hatalad**,—**di**, **tahsir**,—**ti**, **dembi**,—**gi**.

favour, *n.*, (partiality) **eho**,—**adi**, **ehasho**,—**adi**; *v.tr.*, (be partial) **eho**, **ka eho**.

fawn upon, *v.tr.*, **hayahayai**.
 fawning, *n.*, (flattery) **hayohayo**,
 —*adi*.
 fear, *n.*, (dread) ‘*absi*,—*di*, **bah-din**,—*ti*; *v.i.*, (be afraid) ‘*abso*, **bah**; *v.tr.*, (frighten) ‘*absi*, **ka baho** or **boho**, **baji**,
 fearless, *a.*, ‘*absila*.
 feast, *n.*, ‘*id*,—*di*, **siyaro**,—*adi*,
siyarad,—*di*; make a —, ‘*id*, **siyar**.
 feather, *n.*, **bāl**,—*ki*.
 feature (*see* face).
 fecal matters, *n.*, **saharo**,—*adi*,
har,—*ki*.
 fecundity, *n.*, **dalasho**,—*adi*.
 feed, *n.*, (food) **sor**,—*ti*, **sabbar**,
 —*ki*, **soryo**,—*adi*, **masruf** or
musruf,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, **sor**, **sabbar**, **sabbaro**; — the cattle,
dahgei, **daji**; — your family,
masruf; *v.i.*, he lives on fruits,
mido bu ku nolyahai; he lives
 like a Somali, **sida dadka** **Somaliad** **bu u 'una**.
 feel, *v.i.*, **tabo**; *v.c.*, **tabsi**; *v.tr.*,
 I — a great pain, **hanun hun ba i haya**, or **ād ban u hanun-sanaya**; how do you — yourself? or how do you do? **sidad tahai?** **mahad jogta?** **mahad falaisa**.
 feeling, *n.*, **tabasho**,—*adi*; having
 the same feelings, **iss ku talo**; have a bad — against,
honso.
 felicitate (*see* congratulate).
 felicity, *n.*, **farah**,—*ihhi*, **raho**,—*adi*, **rahad**,—*di*.
 fell, *v.tr.*, (cut down) **go**, **jifi**, **leged**.

fellow, *n.*, **wehel**,—*ki*.
 female, *n.*, **didig** or **dadig**,—*gi*
a., **didig**.
 fence, *n.*, **hero**,—*adi*, **od**,—*di*
v.tr., (inclose) **od**.
 ferment, *n.*, **hamir**,—*ki*.
 ferocious, *a.*, **dadhungah**.
 ferocity, *n.*, **dadhun**,—*ki*.
 fertile, *a.*, **barwahaisan**; fertile
 place, **ramash**,—*ki*.
 fertility, *n.*, **barwaho**,—*adi*.
 fervent, *a.*, **kulul**, ‘**ibādad badan**.
 fester, *v.i.*, (grow virulent) ‘**alid**
 or ‘**alir**.
 fetch, *n.*, (device) **hikmad**,—*di*;
v.tr., **so had**, **la kalai**, **ken**,
gei.
 fetid, *a.*, **hudmun**, **ur hudmun**.
 fetter, *v.tr.*, (bind) **silsiladai**, **sil-silad ku jebi**, **heg**, **dabdarab**,
shekal, **hofali**, **iss weidari**,
settai.
 fetters, *n.*, (trammels) **hofal**,—*ki*,
dabar,—*ki*, **heg**,—*gi*, **shekal**
 or **shakal**,—*ki*, **setto**,—*adi*,
iss weidar,—*ki*.
 feud, *n.*, **dirir**,—*ti*, **honsi**,—*gi*,
'ollad,—*di*.
 fever, *n.*, **dahan**,—*ti*; a violent
 or burning —, **fallad hun** or
kulul; fit of —, **hadhadyo**,—*adi*.
 field, *n.*, **doho**,—*adi*, **hahlad**,—*di*.
 fiend, *n.*, (devil) ‘**ifrid**,—*ki*.
 fierce, *a.*, **dad'unah**; a — camel,
rati dad'unah,—*gi*, **dad 'unka aha**.
 fife, *n.*, **bibileh**,—*ihhi*.
 fifteen, *num.*, **shan iyo tobán**,—*ki*.

fifth, *num.*, shanad,—ki, —di.
fifty, *num.*, konton,—ki; fiftieth,
kontomad,—ki, —di.

fig, *n.*, berde or berda,—ihī,
darai,—gi.

fight, *n.*, dagal,—ki, dirir, werar,—ki, harbi,—gi; *v.tr.* and
v.i., dirir, dagalan, werar,
harbi, la dirir, la dagalan, la
harbi wah ka werar; — for,
ku taba'.

figure, *n.*, (shape) surrad,—di,
midab,—ki; — of a calf, mahar,—ki; — of a camel, maharsar,—ki; *v.tr.*, (form into
a shape) midab u yel.

file, *n.*, (tool) sofa,—ihī; *v.tr.*,
sofai.

fill, *v.tr.*, buhi, buhso, so dami,
dar, so dar.

filled, *a.*, buhsan; be —, buhsan,
buhsanow.

filly, *n.*, darman,—ti.

film, *n.*, (of the brain) hub,—ki;
our brain is hidden by a thin
pellicle, mas ka'denu hub bai
ku harsonthai.

filter, *n.*, (strainer) darur,—ti;
v.tr., darur.

filth (*see* dirt).

fin, *n.*, bāl,—ki.

find, *v.tr.*, hel; do not —, wah;
— out thy food, helhel, hab.

fine, *a.*, bahsan, hurohsan, hurohbadan; *n.*, (penalty) hasir,—ki; *v.tr.*, set a — upon,
hasir.

finger, *n.*, far,—ti; the fore —,
murdiso or murudsato,—adi;
middle —, far doho,—adi;

ring —, 'awo,—adi, fadumo,
—adi; little —, far yaro,—adi.

finish, *v.tr.*, damai, damaiso,
idlai, halas, lāso.

finished, *a.*, damā, damān, halas
fire, *n.*, dab,—ki; a great —, og,—ti;
— brand, hori dableh,
duhul dambasleh; light of the
—, ilais,—ki; *v.tr.*, set on —,
dabka shid; — that house,
ahalka gub; set on —, dabka
belbelli or ololi or nolai.

fire-stone, *n.*, dardar,—ki; the
three stones on which they
place the boiler are called,
dardaro,—adi.

fire-tongs, *n.*, birrhab,—ki.

firm, *a.*, adag, tāgan; be —,
tāgnaw, adkaw, iss adkai.

firmness, *n.*, adkan,—ti, tāg,—ti.

firmament, *n.*, 'ir,—ki.

first, *num.*, kowad,—ki, —di,
horai, kan horai; the — covenant,
ahdigī horai; the — man of the town, ninka magala
lada ugn horaiya; he the —,
ugu or u horai; go —, horai;
ad., horta, hor, gorti horai;
go —, hor u so'o; — begot, or
— begotten, 'urad,—ki, ki u
hor dashai.

fish, *n.*, kalun,—ki; saw —,
daba safan,—ki; *v.tr.*, catch —,
jilab, so jilab, jilabo; where did you catch that —?

haggad ka so jilabatai tā?

fisher, fisherman, *n.*, sayad,—ki.

fishing, *n.*, jilabasho,—adi.

fishing-boat, *n.*, *kalumaisato,—adi.*

fist, *n.*, *tantomo,—adi, tumujo,—adi; v.tr., tanton, tumujai.*
fistula lacrymalis, n., il yaro,—adi.

fit, *a.*; he is — for that employment, *isagu hausha wa haban kara*; it is not — for you to speak so, *adigu inad sida u hadashid ku ma eka*; he is — for war, *dagal wa ka adag yahai*; *v.tr.*, (suit); that shirt fits me very well, *hamiskasi wa i leh egyahai*; *n.*, sudden — of burning fever, *hando,—adi*.
five, *num.*, *shan,—ti*.

fix, *v.tr.*, (make fast) *dab, tāg;* — a day, *malin ballan*; — your dwelling there, *fadigaga halká ka d's or ka sar*; — a handle, *dāb ku joji*.

fixity, *n.*, *tāg,—ti*.

flag, *n.*, 'alan,—ki; — staff, *hori 'alan,—ki*.

flagellation, *n.*, *karbash,—ki, ulais,—ki, sergad,—di, garais,—ki*.

flageolet, *n.*, *bibileh,—lihi*.

flake, *n.*, (flock of wool) *rifan,—ki*; — of fire, *dinbil,—shi, bilig,—ti*.

flame (*see* blaze).

flash (of lightning), *n.*, *danab,—ki*.

flask, *n.*, (kind of bottle) *weiso,—adi*.

flat, flatten, *v.tr.*, *banai, sin, iss ku sin*; *a.*, *banan, siman*.

flatter, *v.tr.*, *sasab, sasabo, haya-hayai*.

flattery, *n.*, *sasab,—ki; sasabasho,—adi*.

flavour, *n.*, *dadan,—ki*.

flay, *v.tr.*, (strip off) *dubka ka bihi, haragga or santa ka mudhi*.

flea, *n.*, *injrbodo,—adi, takfi,—gi*.

flee, *v.i.*, (to fly) *bah*.

fleece, *n.*, *dogor,—ti*.

flesh, *n.*, *hilib,—ki, 'ad,—ki, jid,—ki, jimid,—ki*.

flexibility, *n.*, *lih,—hi*.

flexible, *a.*, *lihah*; a — stick, *ul lihah*.

flier, *n.*, *nin 'araraya, nin bah-sanaya*.

flight, *n.*, 'arar,—ki, bahsi,—gi, ya',—hi.

fling, *v.tr.*, *rid, rido, ku rid*.

flint (silex), *n.*, *dagah madow,—gi, du'un,—ti*.

float, *v.i.*, *sabai*; floating, *n.*, *sabais,—ki*.

flock, *n.*, (of people) *guto,—adi, urur,—ki, fadi,—gi*; a — of horses, *fadi fardaah*, or *kadin fardaah*; a — of cows, neat cattle, *fadi lo'ah*, or *kadin lo'ah*; (they say a'so for) a — of horses, *fardo,—ih*; a — of cows, *lo',—di*; a — of goats and sheep, *adi,—gi*; a — of wild or fallow beasts, *rahan,—ti*; a junction of flocks, *iss ku daran,—ki*; a — of young sheep, *mahal,—shi*; — of wool, *rifan,—ki*; *v.i.*, (gather into flocks) *urur, iss urur*.

flog (beat), *v.tr.*, *dengadai, hawdi*,

karbash, haisaramai, serwanai,
 jedal, lamai sergadai, ulai.
 flogging, *n.*, denged,—ki, hawdis,
 —ki, karbash,—ki, jedal,—ki,
 sergad,—ki, sergan,—ti.
 flood, *n.*, dād,—ki.
 floor, *v.tr.*, lohyada ahalka ku
 sarab.
 flooring, *n.*, alwahda sarabkeda.
 flour, *n.*, bur,—ki, dahir,—di,
 saren,—ki.
 flourish (bloom, blossom), *v.i.*,
 ubahaiso, uboho; this tree is
 blooming, gedkasi wa ubah-
 naya.
 flow, *v.i.*, bah, dādi; the bucket
 flows (leaks), baldigi wa dā-
 dinaya; the tears —, ilma ka
 horaisa or ka dareiraiza or
 ka da'aisa; the tide flows and
 ebbs, mayaddu wa buhsanta
 o 'arida.
 flower, *n.*, ubah,—ihī, man,—ki.
 flue (soft down or fun), *n.*, yilih,
 —di.
 flux and reflux, *n.*, maujad,—di,
 mayad,—di.
 fly, *n.*, (an insect) dihsī,—gi;
v.i., (flee, run away) 'arar, bahō,
 bahso, ya'a (*plur.*); (for beasts)
 bub; *v.tr.*, sleep flies the
 wretched, hurdo dad hun wa
 daaisa; he was fain to — the
 Somali land, wa la muhurun-
 shai inu bilad Somalied ka
 yimado.
 foal, *n.*, (of horses) darman,—ki
 or —ti; (of cows and camels)
 han,—ki.
 foam (froth), *n.*, humbo,—adi,

abur,—ki; *v.i.*, the camel
 foams, aurku abur bu ke'i-
 naya or ke'iya; make —,
 kaga humbaisi.
 fog, *n.*, iro,—adi.
 foggy, *a.*, iraisan.
 foist, *n.*, duso,—adi; *v.i.*, dus.
 fold, *n.*, (enclosure for sheep)
 hero,—adi; small —, edeg,—
 gi; (a plait) labnin,—ti, dub-
 nin,—ti; *v.tr.*, (double, plait)
 dub, lab, lablab; (gather sheep
 into the —) kuriyai; — in
 form of a ball, kus.
 folk or folks, *n.*, dad,—ki.
 follow, *v.tr.*, ra', so ra', radi,
 ninka radkisa gur; *v.i.*, daba
 so'o, ka daba kalai, ka dambai.
 follower, *n.*, radis,—ki.
 following, *a.*, dambai.
 folly, *n.*, walli,—di, iss walwal,
 —ki; the follies of the world,
 iss walwalka dunida.
 food, *n.*, sor,—ti, 'unno,—adi,
 sabbar,—ki, masruf,—ki, ham-
 bo,—adi, soryo,—adi.
 fool, *n.*, foolish, *a.*, nin wallan,
 washa, walwallan, dohon,—ki,
 na's,—ki, miyirla.
 foolishness, *n.*, miyirlaan,—ti;
 he plays the fool, wa iss wal-
 wallaya.
 foot, *n.*, 'ag,—ti; from head to
 —, 'agtī ila madahha; he
 walks barefooted, kabalaan bu
 ku so'oda; go on —, 'aga ku
 so'o; — by —, talabo-talabo;
 at the —, 'agta; put your feet
 in, illo; the — of the mon-
 tain, burta 'agteda; broad-

footed, nin 'aga wein ; — path, *n.*, dau,—gi, jid,—ki, marin,—ki ; sole of the —, *n.*, 'agta 'ad, 'agti 'adaid ; —step, *n.*, rad,—ki ; sound of the steps, jān,—ti.

for, *prp.*, u ; — your sake, daradda, awada ; —us, daradden, awaden ; — fear, he did not do that, bahdin bu wah la haban wahyai ; — the present we have enough, haddadan jogta nagu filan ; — ever, gor iyo galab, weligi ; they left him — dead, inu dintai ba la modai, o la iss kaga yimi ; how much did you sell it — ? imisad sisai ? whom are you — ? kuma or aya ku leh ? *conj.*, do not meddle with him, for he is a cheat, ha ra'in ninka, wa nin hiyanahah.

forbear, *v.i.*, (abstain) iss ka da ; — to swear, iss ka da darta. forbearance, *n.*, (patience) dulhodasho,—adi.

forbid, *v.tr.*, u did.

forbidden, *a.*, wah la iss u didai, wah la iss ka hukumai.

force, *n.*, (vigour) adkan,—ti, tāg,—ti ; (violence) hog,—gi, hasab,—ti, muhuno,—adi ; (power) itāl,—ki ; the — of truth, itālka runta ; *v.tr.*, (oblige) hasab, muhuni ; obtain by —, dufo, so dufo ; — down, hos u muhuni ; — out, ka muhuni.

ford, *n.*, gudubsino,—adi ; look for a —, gudubsi.

fore-arm, *n.*, dudun,—ki.

forebode (*see* foretell).

forefather, *n.*, abbayal,—shi.

fore-finger (*see* finger).

foregoing, *a.*, horai.

forehead, *n.*, fod,—di, jah,—hi.

foreigner, *n.*, marti,—di, nin rerod,—ki, shishaiyai,—ihī, nin shishaiyaiah.

fore-leg, *n.*, jeni,—gi.

forenoon, *n.*, barhīn,—ti, barhad,—di, barhō,—adi, gelin hore.

forepart, *n.*, bar,—ki, or barki sarai.

foresaid, *a.*, horai lo yidi.

forest, *n.*, dud,—di, sharer,—ki, mel shareran, meshi share-raid ; plant a —, shareri.

foretell, *v.tr.*, wah sheg, fali.

foreteller, *n.*, wah sheg,—gi, nin wah shega.

foretelling, *n.*, wah sheg,—gi.

forfeit, *v.tr.*, hallai ; that girl has forfeited her honour, gabadasi namuskedi hallaisai.

forge, *v.tr.*, tun ; forged, tu-man.

forget, *v.tr.*, ilaw, ilow.

forgetfulness, *n.*, ilowsho,—ihī.

forgive, *v.tr.*, 'affi, samah.

forgiveness, *n.*, 'affi,—gi, samah,—di, or samhad,—di.

fork, *n.*, muda',—ihī, faudal faroleh.

forlorn, *a.*, la na'ai.

form, *n.*, (shape) midab,—ki ; (way, manner) si,—di.

form, *v.tr.*, (frame) samai.

former, *a.*, hore, horai.

formerly, *ad.*, beri horai, kolki horai, wā hore.
 formula, *n.*, (form of prayer) ayad,—di.
 fornicate, *v.i.*, ka sinaiso, was.
 forsake, *v.tr.*, (leave, depart from) dairi; he forsook his word, hadalkisi bu na'ai.
 forsaker, *n.*, (of God) nin Ilah na'ai.
 forswear, *v.tr.*, dafir; he forswore his religion, dintisi bu dafirai; *v.i.*, (swear falsely) bein ku daro.
 fort, fortification, *n.*, 'alhad,—di.
 forth, forward, *ad.*, hor; step —, hor u so'o; bring —, hor u ken, hor u la kalai, hor u la so'o; come —, so bah; go —, dibada u bah; and so —, o sida u wad.
 fortify, *v.tr.*, adkai, itāl u yel, gesinimo u yel.
 fortitude, *n.*, adkan,—ti, gesinimo,—adi.
 fortnight, *n.*, afarr iyo tobnad, —ki; shan iyo tobnad, —ki.
 fortune, *n.*, ayan,—ki; ill —, ayan humo,—adi; — teller, tawila,—ih.
 forty, *num.*, afarrtan,—ki.
 forward, *ad.*, hor, horai; the man who does not go —, goes backward, ninki an horai u so'o-nini, dibu u so'oda; from this time —, gortan inta ka dam-baisa.
 foul (*see* dirty).
 foulness, *n.*, doro,—adi.
 found, *v.tr.*, (establish) ka dis.
 foundation, *n.*, (basis) sal,—ki.
 founder, *v.i.*, (stumble as a horse)

turonturo; *v.tr.*, 'ataisi; faraska ha 'ataisin, do not founder the horse.
 fountain, *n.*, ib,—ti, il,—shi.
 four, *num.*, afarr,—ti; fourth, afrad,—ki, —di.
 fourteen, *num.*, afarr iyo tobán, —ki; fourteenth, afarr iyo tobnad,—ki, —di.
 fowl, *n.*, doro,—adi, hād,—di.
 fox, *n.*, dawa'o,—a'adi; male —, dawa',—hi; a kind of —, golla waraba.
 fracture, *n.*, jabnin,—ti.
 fragile, *a.*, jilai'san.
 fragility, *n.*, jila' or jilai',—li'hi.
 fragrance, *n.*, udgon,—ki.
 fragrant, *a.*, udgon.
 frame, *n.* The frame of a Somali tent is composed of two udub or kaballo of a dig doho, of some digo, and of dig lola crossing the digo.
 frankincense, *n.*, beyo,—adi.
 fraternity, *n.*, walalnimo,—adi.
 fraud (*see* cheat).
 free, *a.*, furan; I am —, an iyo naftaida, or aniga iyo naftaidu; thou art —, adiga iyo naftada; he is —, isagi iyo naftisi, or wa nin iyo nafti; *v.tr.*, (set at liberty) sarrahi.
 free-will, *n.*, hushi,—gi.
 freeze, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, baraf ka dig; cold freezes the water, gabadanu biyaha baraf bai ka digta; water freezes, biyuhu baraf bai nohdan.
 freight, *n.*, mal,—ki; *v.tr.*, (load a ship) shehnad or shehmad.

French, *a.*, fransis,—ki, nin
fransisah.

frenzy, *n.*, walli,—di.

fresh, *a.*, habow, ma'an, 'usub.

fret, *v.tr.*, (wear away by rubbing)
hoh, hahuh; *v.i.*, (be angry)
'ado.

Friday, *n.*, jima' or jimai', —i'hi.

friend, *n.*, abban,—ki, jal,—ki,
sahib,—ki, wehel,—ki; be-
come —, abbanso, wehesho.

fright, *n.*, bahdin,—ti, 'absi,—di.

frighten, *v.tr.*, 'absi, baji.

frightful, *a.*, laga 'absado, laga
bahō.

fringe, *n.*, da'al,—ki, daraf,—ti,
shash,—ki; — of silk, farah,
—hi.

fro, *ad.*; go to and —, hore iyo
dib u so'o, toss to and —, lul.

frog, *n.*, rah, rihhi (the frog).

from, *prep.*, ka; go — him, ka
tag; he comes — the jungle,
miyi bu ka so galaya or ka
imanaya; — time to time I
take fever, gor ka gor da'anti

igu da'da; — the creation of
the world, halki iyo malinti
dunida la umai; — my child-
hood, halkiyo arurnimadaidi;
— top to toe, kugta ila sulka;
do not speak — above, dusha
ha ka hadlin; they brought it

— afar, mel fog ba laga kenai;
they caught him — amidst the
crowd, buhhi ba lugu deh
habtai; they come — behind,
wa iga daba yimaden; I hear
a voice — beneath, 'od ban
hosta ka mahlaya; — beyond,

mel ka shishaisai; — whence
do you come? hagge bad ka
timid.

front, *n.*, hor,—ti; — to —, wa
iss hor jogan, or wa iss ega-
yan; in — of, horta; — tooth,
fol,—ki.

frontier, *n.*, dal,—ki.

frost, *n.*, gabadano,—adi.

froth, *v.i.*, dobi, hoh; that camel
froths, aurkasi wa dobinaaya
or wa hohaya; *n.*, humbo,—
adi.

frown, *v.i.*, jahha ururi, jahhur.

fructify, *v.i.*, mido yelo (yesha,

plur.), so bah.

frugal, *a.*, 'ir yar.

fruit, *n.*, mid,—ki, hadab,—ki,
arah; eat fruits, hadabaiso;
a — eater, hadabaisato,—adi,
nin hadabaisatoah; a seeker
of fruits, arah donato,—adi.

fruitless, *a.*, ma dalai, an dalin,
fayidala; a fruitless labour,
haul fayida la.

frustrate (*see* disappoint).

fry, *v.tr.*, shil, shilo; fried, shi-
lan; frying man, deriya shil,
—ki; a woman ..., shilate,—
adi; frying pan, dawa,—ihī.

fuel, *n.*, habo,—adi.

fugitive, *n.*, hof 'ararai, hof ka
bahsadai.

fulfil, *v.tr.*, damai, shuhulkisi
damai.

fulfilment, *n.*, damad,—ki.

fulgency, fulgor, *n.*, dalal,—ki.

full, *a.*, buha, buhai.

fun, *n.*, kaftan,—ki.

funeral feast, *n.*, ahan,—ki.

funk, *v.i.*, bah; cause to —, baji.
 funnel, *n.*, masaf,—ki.
 fur, *n.*, yilih,—di, dogor,—ti.
 furnace, *n.*, mufo,—adi.
 furniture, *n.*, alabo,—adi.
 further, *ad.*, shishai; go —, si fogow; the — side, gesta shishai.
 furthest, *ad.*, ugu fog, ugu shishai; go to the — part of the world, dunida halka ugu fog tag.
 furuncle, *n.*, (ambury) dullah,—hi, māl, mashī, ka so bah,—ihī.
 fury, *n.*, 'ado, 'adadi (the).
 future, *n.*, kolka dambe, marka dambe.
 fy! *int.*, maga'ha be!

G.

gabble, *n.*, (loud talk) daudar,—ki.
 gad fly, *n.*, dameira galib,—ki, gebni,—gi, takar,—ti.
 gag, *v.tr.*, af dub; gagging, *n.*, af dub,—ki.
 gain, *n.*, (profit) fayido,—adi, helin,—ki, kordis,—ki, korod,—ki, ma'ash.
 gait, *n.*, (manner of walking) tabo,—adi.
 galaxy, *n.*, (milky way) wah habar,—ki.
 gale, *n.*, dabail,—shi.

gall, *n.*, (bile) 'ameiti,—di; (rancour) ur humo,—adi, honsimad,—ki.
 gall, *v.tr.*, (hurt by fretting the skin) hoh, gomodi.
 gallop, *n.*, hardaf,—ki; — at full speed, ka'din,—ti, jeni hor,—ki; *v.i.*, hardaf; *v.c.*, hardafi.
 gamble, *v.i.*, hamar; — with, la hamar.
 gambling, *n.*, hamar,—ki.
 game, *n.*, 'ayar,—ti, jalbeb,—ti; kind of —, kor u bodo,—adi, shah,—di.
 gangrene, *n.*, hudai,—ihī.
 gap, *n.*, (deep, between two rocks) bohol,—shi; (an opening) dilā,—hi; — in the front teeth, fanah,—hi.
 gape, *v.i.*, (yawn) afka kala had, afka kala hai.
 gaping, *n.*, af kala had,—ki, af kala hais,—ki.
 garden, *n.*, beir,—ti, bustan,—ki; *v.i.*, hagaf.
 gardener, *n.*, hagaf,—ki, nin beirta hagafaya.
 gargle, gargarism, *n.*, luhluhasho,—adi; —, gargarize, *v.tr.*, luhluho.
 garland, *n.*, (for horses) sitah,—hi.
 garlic, *n.*, ton,—ti.
 garment, *n.*, dar,—ki; skin — for men, hairan,—ki; — for women, dū,—gi.
 gash, *n.*, sarmo,—adi.
 gasp, *n.*, hamansi,—gi; the last —, hamansigi ugu dambaiyai; *v.i.*, hamanso.

gate, *n.*, albab,—ki, illin,—ki,
dah,—hi.
gather, *v.tr.*, iss ku dar, ururi,
so ururi, iss u gei, kuriyai,
iss u ken, iss u gur; *v.i.*, iss
u urura, iss u taga; the clouds
—, daruruhu iss u ururayan;
they gathered together, wa iss
u ururen.
gathered, *a.*, urursan, la iss u
gurai; — fruits, mido la iss
u gurai.
gathering, *n.*, ururis,—ki.
gaunt, *a.*, (lean) weidsan, weida.
gay, *a.*, nin farahah.
gaze, *n.*, egmo,—adi; *v.i.*, (stare)
isha ku 'adai, indo ku tol.
gazelle, *n.*, dero,—adi; he —,
der,—ki; Semmeringe's —,
'aul,—ki, —shi.
geld (*see castrate*).
gem, *n.*, (precious stone) johorad,
—di.
gender, *n.*, (sort) 'ain,—ki, tol,
—ki.
genealogy, *n.*, abtirsinyo,—yihi;
give thy —, abtirso; give a —,
abtiri.
generally, *ad.*, asalba.
generate, *v.tr.*, dal, yelo.
generation, *n.*, dalasho,—adi.
generosity, *n.*, deh,—di.
generous man, *a.*, dehsia,—gi, nin
dehsiah, nasab,—ki, ron.
genital, *a.*, hod,—di.
genitals, *n.*, hodo,—dihi.
genius, *n.*, (bad spirit) jini or
jinni,—gi.
gentile, *n.*, (heathen) gal,—ki;
the gentiles, galoo,—adi.

gentle, *a.*, habow.
gentleman, *n.*, hawaja,—ih, ser-
kal,—ki.
genuflexion, *n.*, jilba jog,—gi.
get, *v.tr.*, hel; — your bread,
kibistada hogso; — your par-
don, samhaddada weidiso; —
a wife, nag dono; — a cold,
dahan had; — a place, shuhul
dono; — an ill habit, dastur
hun baro; — money of him,
la'ag hado; he gets the praise
of all the world, isagu aman dad
o dan bu lehyahai; we must be
contented with such as we can
—, hadba wahainu lehnahai
an ku farahno; he got a good
servant, hadan wanaksan bu
lehyahai; I could not — him
to come, ninki inu yimado ka
wahyai; — it made, u samaisi, u
damaisi; I will — a spear made
for you, waran dan wad iga
heli; I got her to go, eriyai;
— you gone, iss ka tag; —
ready, diar ha ahato, diar
garai; — yourself ready, diar
ahaw; — more, iss ku tar;
— abroad, dibada u so sar,
eri, war gei; — the news,
warki wa la baranaya; —
away, *v.tr.*; — the boys away
from my room, ahalkaiga ina-
mada dibadda uga sar; — the
box away, sanduhha la tag;
— away, *v.i.*, yur! he gets
away, wa tagaya, wa si so
'oda; — yourself back, noho;
— down, so deg; — down
the stairs, salanka so deg; —

down from, *ka deg, ka so deg*; — from, *v.tr., ka so bihi, ka had*; I could not — from him, *v.i., ka tegi kari wahai*; — in, *v.tr., so gelī*; — your money in, *la'agtada so gelī*; *v.i., so gal*; they got into Berberah, *Berberah galai*; — off, — him off from jail, *habSIGA ka so sar*; he could not — off, *v.i., bahsan kari wah*; — off from your horse, *faraskaga ka deg*; — out, *v.tr., dibadda u sar*; — out that nail, *mus-markas ka so bihi*; — out, *v.i., dibadda tag, dibadda u bah*; — out from, *ka so bah*; — to the shore, *hebta u deg*; — to the top of the hill, *burta fihheda gad*; — together all the pieces, *inaha o dan iss u ken*; — in that place, *halkas iss ugu gei*; — up, *v.tr.*; — up the wood, *horiga had*; — him up, *ke'i, tosi*; *v.i., ka', sara ka', so ka', tos*; it is time to — up, *wa gorti la ke'i jirai*; — up the stairs, *sallanka kor*; — up again, *sallanka kor misna*; — up again, *v.i., ka' misna*; — up to your father, *ka' o abbahā u tag*; his rage gets above your anger, *'adadisu tada ka hun*; he gets before him, *isagu wa dulmaraya*; he gets well again, *wa boksanaya misna*.

ghost, *n., naf,—ti, ruh,—hi*.
Holy Ghost, the, *n., ruhha hoduskaah*.

giant, *n., nin der, ninki dera (the ...), torog,—gi*.
giddiness, *n., warer,—ki, madah warer,—ki*; be troubled with —, *v.i., warer; v.c., wareri, madah wareri*.
giddy, *a., warersan*.
gift, *n., hadiad,—di, sin,—ti*; — by will, *ahan,—ki*; first — before the marriage, *gabati,—gi*; the second — ..., *yarad,—ki*.
gild, *v.tr., (cover with gold) biyo dahabah mari*.
gimlet, *n., (awl) kaba tola or tolai,—ihi*.
ginger, *n., sinjibil,—shi*.
gingerly, *ad.; go gingerly, gād*.
gingerness, *n., gādnin,—ti*.
giobberti, *n., (sweeper) har gur, —ki*.
giraffe, *n., gerri,—gi, halgerri, —di*.
gird, *v.tr., (bind round) gunti; v.r., gunto, sunka hido*.
girdle, *n., sun,—ki, bohor,—ki, gunti,—gi*.
girl, *n., gabad,—di, inan,—ti, ugub,—ti*; girls in general, *hablo,—ihi, ugubod,—ki*.
girth, *n., (strap for a saddle) wegered,—ki*.
give, *v.tr., si, u dib, bihi*; — him the lie, *ninka beini*; — thanks, *mahadi, mahad u nah*; — answer, *jawab, u 'eli*; — to everyone his due, *nin walba wihiisa si, or wuhhu lehya-hai si*; — evidence, *marhati ku fur*; — a good and faithful

account, hisab wanaksan o aminah si; God gives me grace so to do, Ilahhai ba i la habanaya, or Ilahhai hair i siyai inan sida ku yelo; I gave him credit, wan rumaistai; — the oath, daro; — trouble, dāli; the boys — me trouble, arurtu wa i dalisa; — hopes, la balan; — a call, yed, haili; — a guess, malai, garo; — joy, war, kaga badbadi or badbadidi; — leave, fasah; — judgment, hukum; — ground, durug, ka durug; — place, u banai, ka baid; — notice, dignin dir, ogaisi; — heed, iss ka eg, ilali, ogow; — challenge, dandanso; — to suck, nuji; — a look, so arag; I gave way to his wise proposal, wanadisi fi'anaid ban degais-tai; he gave way to melancholy, iss hulbiyai; the ground gave way under my feet, amuddi 'agtaida hosteda ka dustai; — away, na'; he gives all away, wa wada na'aya gidi; I gave up my money for lost, la'agtaida wan ka samra; they gave him up for dead, ka hustai; — back again, 'eli, so 'eli, u 'eli, dib u si; — into his mind, taladisa ra'; — for, dafi; do not —, ka 'esho, u did; — off, — out, — over, iss ka da, na'.

giver, n., basha,—ih, diba,—ih, dehs, —gi, siya,—yihi.

giving, n., dibnin,—ti, dibasho, —adi.
gizzard, n., bog,—gi.
glad, a., badadan, badadsan; be —, badadsanaw, iss ka rai, rairai.
glaire, n., hako,—adi.
glance, n., daimo,—adi, egmo, —adi.
glass, n., galas,—ki.
gleam, n., (phosphorescent) gala-bildan or garabildan,—ki.
glean, v.tr., gur.
gleet, n., (venereal disease) jabti, —di.
glisten, glister, glitter, v.i., dalal.
globe, n., kuriyaisnan,—ti.
gloom, n., wahan,—ki, hulub,—ki; v.i., (be sad) wahan, hulub.
gloomy, a., hulubsan; be —, hulubsanaw.
glorify, v.tr., aman; — yourself, bu.
glory, n., aman,—ti.
glow, n., (shining heat) olol,—ki; v.i., olol; glowing irons, bir ololaisa.
glue, n., habag,—ti; v.tr., ku nab.
glutton, n., 'anda der,—ki, hun-guri wein, 'ir wein.
gluttony, n., hunguri weinan,—ti, 'ir weinan,—ti.
gnash, v.i., jirihs; v.c., kaga jirihi.
gnashing, n., jirihs,—gi.
gnat, n., kane'o,—adi, dunyalai, —ih.
gnaw, v.tr., feno, fenfeno, rug.

gnawing, *n.*, fenfenasho,—adi, fenfenad,—ki.
 go, *v.i.*, tag, so'o, ba'id; — together, iss ra'a; let us — together, an iss ra'ano; I cannot —, ma tegi karo; he is gone, teg; they are gone, tagai; — that way, hagga' u ka', dauga habso; — on foot, lug ku so'o; he has gone a journey, wa sod'alai; how goes your health? afimadkaga ka warran? so the world goes, dunida sidasah, or dunidu wa sida; how — your concerns? iss ka warran? so the report goes, warku wa sida; he went unpunished, hasirad laan bu ku tagai; let —, si da; let — the anchor, barosinka si da; — about, wareg so wareg, so warwareg; — about the world, dunida so wareg; I shall — about it, wan kaga haban; — about your business, orod o shuhulkaga habso; such a report goes abroad, warkas mel walba gadaya or ka bahaya; thou art able to — against him, ninka wa iss ka 'adadin karta or wa habili karta; — along, mar; — along the house, ahalka daf, or ahalka hor mar; — along with ..., ninka si ra'; he goes aside, ges bu u ba'daya, or dauga hun bu habsanaya; he goes astray, wa iss hallainaya; they — asunder, wa kala so'odan or so'onayan; — away, tag, iss

ka tag, iss ka bah, gur, ina kala wad; he went away with a thing, wah bu la tagai; — back, noho; — back with, la noho; he goes back from his word, hadalkisi bu asararaya or dafiraya; — backward, dib u noho, dib u so'o; — before, hor so'o, hor u mar, ka horai — behind, dambai, ka dambai — between, deh gal; I went between them, anigu wa deh galai; — beyond, ka shishai; — beyond the hill, burta shshadeda mar; they went beyond my hopes, intan sugayai yai i dulmartai; — by, ag mar; I will see the prisoners — by, mahabisti o i ag mraisa arki dona; the time goes by, gortu dahso u so'onaiza; the wind goes contrary to us, dabaishi ba ina haisa; — down, hosta u deg, hosta tag, u daf; — down the stairs, sallanka si mar, sallanka ka so deg; — down again, deg mar kaleh; no meat will — down with him, midna or wahba ka degi mayo; the sun goes down, horahdi wa da'aisa; — first, horai, hor u so'o, si tag, si so'o; — for, u ka'; — for help, haila gei, or ma'awinad u ka'; — for the governor, serkalka don or u yed; he goes for a robber, tug ba la moda; that goes for nothing, wahba ku ma fila; he went forth, tamashlai teg;

the news went forth yesterday, shala lugu warramai ; he went forth last week, todobadki bu dashai ; — forward, horo u wad ; he goes forward in learning, barashadisi wa wadanaya ; — from, ka tag ; he goes from the service (work), shuhulki bu ka tagaya ; — in, gal, u daf ; — near, u durug, ag tag, u dowai ; I went near to be devoured, in la igu liho ban u dowadai ; he went off yesterday, shalai bu dintai ; these goods will never — off, holahasi kolleh ibsami mayan ; hear the great guns — off, mahal ! madafi'adi la rid ; — on, so'o, wad ; he goes on an embassy, ergu u ka'aya ; — on your way, dantada ra' ; — on board the ship, markabka ful ; — on as you have begun, sidad ugaga habatai u wad ; how does your business — on ? danta or hausha ka warran ? — over the river, durdurka ka talab ; he goes out of the way, daugi bu ka ba'daya, daugi an tosnain bu maraya ; the fire goes out, dabki wa bahti-yaya ; — through the crowd, buhha deh mar ; he went through many dangers, 'absi badan bu si deh marai ; — through the town, magalada hul or so hul ; — round, her, mer, so mer, ku so wareg, meraiso ; make him — round, meri, mermeri ; — to, tag, u

tag, u bah, gad, u ka', u so'o ; — to Bulahar, Bulahar habo ; I shall not — to that price, gana'da gadî mayo ; — up, sarai u bah, dusha tag ; — up and down, dul iyo hos ba mar ; — upon him, amin ; — with, ra'.

goat, *n.*, riyô,—ihi (gen. name) ; a he —, orgi,—gi ; a she —, ri,—di.

gob, *n.*, (small quantity of food) antugo,—adi.

God, *n.*, ebba or ebbai,—ihi, ilah, Allah, wehel,—ki, rabbi,—gi, lilah,—hi ; — bless you, hair Allah ha ku siyo ; — save you, Ilahhai ha ku sahalo ; thanks to —, mahad Allah ; he makes a — of his belly, 'aloshisi bu Ebba ka digaya ; — willing, I shall come back next week, hadi Allah idmo todobadka damban so nohon ; — helping, hadi Ilah i gargaro, or hadi Ilahhai i la habto ; — forbid ! — avert ! Ilahhow naga hai ! Ilahhow ha no kenin !

Gossend, *n.*, 'awo,—adi.

goggle, *v.i.*, indaha ashhar ; — eyed, ashharah, ashhar,—ki.

going, *n.*, tegnin,—ki.

gold, *n.*, dahab,—ki.

goldsmith, *n.*, sayah,—hi.

gonorrhœa, *n.*, jabti,—di.

good, *a.*, wanaksan, fi'an, ron, tolmon, wa'an, san, ad ; be —, wanaksanaw, tolmonow, ronaw, fi'anaw, samo ; be —,

v.c., ronaw, tolmonai, wanaji, hagaji; depart from evil and do —, wahha hun ka durug, o wah san fal; for your —, awada, daradda.

good bye! *int.*, amana Allah.

goodness, *n.*, wanag,—gi, tolimo, —adi.

goods, *n.*, alabo,—adi, holo,—ihi, saman,—ki.

goose, *n.*, badag,—gi.

gospel, *n.*, injil,—ki.

gourd, *n.*, dubbo,—ihi, ubo,—adi.

govern, *v.tr.*, hukum.

government, *n.*, hukum,—ki, serkal,—ki.

governor, *n.*, hakin,—ki, serkal sarrai.

grace, *n.*, karamad,—di.

grain, *n.*, inin,—ti, messego,—adi.

grammar, *n.*, nahwi,—gi.

grandfather, *n.*, awow or awowai, —ihi. This word is also used for grandson and daughter.

grandmother, *n.*, ayaiyo,—adi, muhuyo or muhayo, —adi.

Also used for grandson and daughter.

grant, *n.*, dibnnin,—ti.

grape, *n.*, 'armo,—adi.

grasp, *n.*, habasho,—adi; *v.tr.*, (hold in the hand) heji, habso.

grass, *n.*, gedo,—ihi, 'aus,—ki, dihi,—di, daremo,—adi, dog,—ti, —gi.

grateful, *a.*, abalgudah; be —, abal u hab, u abalgud, abalmari.

gratefulness, gratitude, *n.*, abal,—ki.

grave, *n.*, habal,—shi, habri,—gi.

gravel, *n.*, hururoh,—hi.

gravy, *n.*, (juice) da'an or de'an, —ki.

gray, grey, *a.*, 'irroleh; — beard and hair, *n.*, 'irro,—di; — horse, maidal,—ki; whitish — horse, 'ainab,—ki.

graze, *v.tr.*, dahgei, daji, barhi; take to —, fofi, so fofi; — the horses at night, so mirr; *v.i.*, dah.

grazing, *n.*, dahnin,—ki, —ti, mirr,—ki, —ti.

grease, *n.*, subag,—gi, dufan,—ki, haid,—di, huko,—adi, badi,—di.

great, *a.*, der, wein; a — city, magalo balladan; a — multitude, rag badan; a — wind, dabail wein; a — deal, wah badan; be —, weinow; make —, weinai, so weinai; greater, ka wein; greatest, ka wada, or ugu wein.

greatness, *n.*, weinan,—ti; — of God, amar,—ki.

greedy (*see* glutton and gluttony).

green, *a.*, owlaled; — trees and grass, magol,—ki.

greet, *v.tr.*, (salute) baridi, salam.

grey (*see* gray).

gridiron, *n.*, (stick used instead of)

solai,—gi.

grief, *n.*, weirweir,—ki, human, —ti, hulub,—ki, sile'i, i'hi.

grieve, *v.tr.*, ka hulbi, weirweri;

that grieves me, wahhasi wa
iga hulbinaya ; v.i., hulub,
weirweir.

grill, v.tr., (broil) sol, dub.
grind, v.tr., budli, tun, rahad.
grindstone, n., lissin,—ki.
groan, v.i., tah.
groaning, n., tah,—hi.
groin, n., sar'an,—ti.
groom, n., farasjir,—ki.
gross, a., (thick) halafsan.

ground, n., dul,—ki, 'arro,—adi;
what — have you for believing
that? inad wahha ku rumai-
satid sal mad u haisata? it is
the — I went upon, wa ka
salki an ku fadistai; I did
not send him away without —,
aniga gar darro ku ma eriyin;
rising —, gumbur,—ti, bur,
—ti; —work, sal,—ki; —
rent, arriad,—ki.

grow, v.i., bah, so bah; the
grass grows, geduhu wa bahan;
that boy grows bigger every
day, inankasi malin walba
wa koraya; — in grace, kara-
mad ku kor; I shall — here,
if I stay longer, halkan wan
ku kori, hadi an si jogo or
fađiyo or hadi an ku si rāgo;
the tree grows again, gedku wa
si bahaya; he grows better,
wa si wanaksanaya, or wil
wanaksan bu nohonaya; he
grows big, wa koraya; he
grows childish, wa aruow-
baya; the water grows cold,
biyuhu wa habowbayan; the
rice grows dear, baris ku wa

gana' adkanaya; I — easy,
haułyari ban haba; that boy
grows fat in flesh, inankasi wa
shishlanaya; that small girl
grows handsome, gabadda yari
wa huroh badnanaisa; he
grows lazy, 'ajis bu nohonaya;
it grows late, wa rāgaisa; he
grows lean, wa weidowbaya;
the money grows less, la'agti
wa dinmaisa; you — old, wa
gabowbaisa; we — poor, wa
dagagowbaina; that man
grows rich, ninkasi hodanow-
baya; that boil grows ripe,
dullahhasi wa bislanaya; the
days — short, dararuhu wa
dinmayan; — long, wa dera-
nayan; that boy grows sleepy,
wilkasi wa lulonaya; he grows
stupid, dohōn bu nohonaya, or
wa dohonowbaya, or doho-
minu ku koraya; he grows
strong, wa hogaisanaya or
italaisanaya; the lion grows
tame, libahhu af yahan bu
nohonaya; he grows ugly, wil-
ki wa fol humanaya; I —
weary with the boys, inamada
wa ku dalaya; he grows well,
wa buksanaya; the fire goes
out, ögti wa bahaisa; that
cloth goes out of use, darkasi
wa idlanaisa; — up, bah.

growing, n., korrin,—ki.

growl, v.i., olol; the camel growls,
geli wa olala.

grub, v.tr., (dig up) hod o so rid.
grudge, n., 'ollad,—di.

grumble, v.i., (gruntle) gunus.

grumbling, *n.*, (grunt) **gunus**,—*ki*.
 grunting, *n.*, (of a camel) ‘abad, —*ki*.
 guard, *n.*, kor jir,—*ki*, kor jog,—*gi*, ilalo,—*adi*; *v.tr.*, ilali, jir.
 guess, *n.*, (conjecture) **malais**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, malai, garo.
 guest, *n.*, abban,—*ki*, marti,—*di*.
 guide, *n.*, abban,—*ki*, jid yahan. guile (*see cheat*).
 guilt, *n.*, hujad,—*di*, tāhsir,—*ti*.
 guilty, *a.*, gar darran, hujadleh, hujad wein, tāhsir leh.
 guinea fowl, *n.*, digirin,—*ki*, digirin ‘as, digirin madow,—*ki* madowbai.
 gullet, *n.*, (the food pipe) hun-guri madow,—*gi*.
 gully, *v.i.*, fuḥfuḥso.
 gulp, *n.*, ‘antugo,—*adi*; *v.tr.*, (swallow eagerly) ‘antug.
 gum, *n.*, (the hard, fleshy substance covering the jaws and investing the teeth) **hirid**,—*ki*; (the vegetable secretion of trees and plants) **habag**,—*ti*; black —, **bahbah**,—*hi*; a kind of —, hanjo,—*adi*; liquid —, duhsin,—*ti*; take the liquid —, duhsō; a — tree, mudayo or murayo,—*adi*.
 gun, *n.*, **bunduh**,—*hi*; — powder, barud,—*di*.
 gush, gushing, *n.*, hautan,—*ki*.
 gush, *v.i.*, (flow out) hautan; the blood gushed from my wound, diggi nabarki ka hautamai.

gust, *n.*, (taste) **dadan**,—*ki*; (a blast) seso, sisa, sigo,—*adi*.
 gut, *n.*, uslaho,—*adi*; the small —, mindi’ir,—*ki*; the great —, gana’,—*ihī*, habsin,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, (to eviscerate) doh.

H.

habit, habitude, *n.*, **dastur**,—*ti*; (dress) **dar**,—*ki*.
 habitation, *n.*, **fadi**,—*gi*, rug,—*ti*.
 haft, *n.*, (a handle) **dāb**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, **dabka ku dejī**.
 hail, *n.*, (frozen rain) **dagah** rob, robka dagilisi (the); (health !) salam ! — to you ! salam alekum ! war afimad !
 hair, *n.*, tin,—*ki*, timo,—*ihī*; — of animals, dogor,—*ti*; — of the tail, gamello,—*adi*.
 half ($\frac{1}{2}$), *n.*, bad,—*ki*, jeh; (part) go,—*hi*; — a glass, a pot, mugi.
 halloo ! *int.*, ‘ar ! ‘ar ! war ! war hoi ! ...
 hallow, *v.tr.*, (make holy) **hodus u samai**, **hodus ka dig**; be hallowed, samo.
 halt, *n.*, (a stop during a march) **jog**,—*gi*; *v.tr.*, **jog, jogso**; — at night, hoio.
 halter, *n.*, (of a camel) **hogan**,—*ki*; (of a horse) jarrai,—*ihī*, shakamad,—*di*.
 hamlet, *n.*, bulal,—*shi*.

- hammer, *n.*, **dubbai**,—*ihī*.
 hand, *n.*, **ga'an**,—*ti*; the right
 —, **midigta**; the left —, **bi-**
dehda; he has a — in it, **ga'an**
bu ku la jira; my — is in,
ga'an ban ku la jira; my —
 is out, **ga'an ku la ma jiro**;
 he is my right —, **wa ga'an-**
taida midig; the two men go
 — in —, **labada nin wa iss**
ku ga'an; —writing, far,—
ti.
- hand, *v.tr.*, (give) **u dib**; you
 handle the oar well, **sebka ād**
bad u wadda.
- hand-barrow, *n.*, **rarab**,—*ti*.
 handful, *n.*, **hantobo**,—*adi*.
 handkerchief, *n.*, **masar**,—*ki*.
 handle, *n.*, **dāb**,—*ki*.
 handsome, *a.*, **huroh badan**, or
huroh wanaksan, **bahsan**,
shuban.
- hang, *v.tr.*, **deldel**, **alah**; *v.i.*, (be
 suspended) **lalad**, **ka lalad**.
 happen, *v.i.*, **noho**; it happens,
wahai nohotā; so it happened,
sidasai nohotai.
 happy, *a.*, **badadsan**, **rahaisan**,
ayan leh.
- happiness, *n.*, **raho**,—*adi*, **far-**
had,—*di*, **badad**,—*ki*.
 harbour, *n.*, **deked**,—*di*.
 hard, *a.*, **adag**, **hog badan**, **kulul**;
 — working men have — skins,
nimanka shuhiyintaihi wa
dub adag yihin; *ad.*, it grows
 —, **wa adkanaisa**; strike him
 —, **si adag ugu dufo**; the
 wind blows —, **dabaishu ād**
bai u da'aisa.
- harden, *v.tr.*, (make hard) **adkai**.
 hardness, *n.*, **adkan**,—*ti*.
 hard-hearted (man), *a.*, **nin 'alol**
adag, **ninki 'alosha adka** (the
 ...).
 hard-working (man), *n.*, **dibtan**,
 —*ki*.
 hare, *n.*, **bakaila**,—*ihī*; —lipped
 man, **nin faruran**.
 harlot, *n.*, **dillo**,—*adi*.
 harem, *n.*, **dumar**,—*ki*.
 hark! *int.*, **mahal**! **degaiso**!
 harm, *n.*, **wah yello**,—*adi*; *v.tr.*,
u humai, **hon yel**.
 harness, *n.*, **hensai**,—*sihi*.
 harsh, *a.*, **hun**.
 hartebrest, *n.*, (cow antelope) **si'g**,
 —*gi*.
 haste! (be quick!), **dahso**!
 hasten, *v.i.*, **dahso**, **degdeg**.
 hat, *n.*, **kofiad**,—*di*.
 hate, hatred, *n.*, **ne'ban**,—*ti*;
 feeling of —, **ur ku talo**,—*adi*.
 hate, *v.tr.*, **na'**, **ne'baw**.
 haughtiness, *n.*, **amar**,—*ki*, **amar**
weinan,—*ti*.
 haughty, *a.*, **amarsan**, **amar**
wein.
 haunch, *n.*, **missig**,—*ti*, **sin**,—*ti*.
 have, *v.tr.*, **hai**, **haiso**, **hab**.
 hawk, *n.*, **hadka adag**,—*ti*;
 species of —, **bahalya**,—*yihi*.
 hay, *n.*, **gedo**,—*ihī*, **'aus**,—*ki*.
 hazard, *n.*, **nasib**,—*ki*.
 haze, haziness, *n.*, **shuh**,—*hi*,
shululu'; the sky is hazy,
'irku wa shululu'aya.
 he, *prn.*, **isagu**, **wu**, **bu**, **yu**.
 head, *n.*, **madah**,—*hi*; —ache,
madah hanun,—*ki*; the — of

the bed, sarrirta madahheda ;
be the —, u madahahaw.
heal, *v.tr.*, buksi, u buksi or
boksi ; be healed, bukso.
healing, *n.*, boksis,—ki, boksin,
—ti.
health, *n.*, afimad,—di.
healthy, *a.*, nin afimad haba,
ninki afimadka habai.
heap, *n.*, tul,—ki, rasais,—ki ;
v.tr., tul, rasai, mos.
heapy, *a.*, tulan, rasaisan.
hear, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, degaiso, ma-
hal, ahbal, ka ahbal ; *v.c.*,
mahashi.
hearing, *n.*, máhal,—ki.
heart, *n.*, wadna or wadnai,—ih, —
halbi,—gi, ‘alol,—shi.
hard-hearted man, *n.*, mudal,—
ki.
heartless, *a.*, wadnala.
hearten, *v.tr.*, (animate) gesinimo
u yel.
hearth, *n.*, mufo,—adi.
heat, *n.*, hur,—ki, kul,—ki ;
v.tr., (make warm) kululai.
heathen, *n.*, (gentiles) galo,—adi.
heave, *v.tr.*, (lift up) sarai u had,
lal ; *v.i.*, (pant) hinrag.
heaven, *n.*, janno,—adi, ‘ir,—ki.
heavy, *a.*, ‘ulus, ‘usla.
heaviness, *n.*, ‘ulais,—ki, ‘ulus-
nimo,—adi.
hedge, *n.*, od,—di.
hedge-hog, *n.*, hidig,—ti.
heed, *n.*, fojigan,—ti.
heel, *n.*, ‘idib,—ti.
heifer, *n.*, halin,—ti, weil,—shi.
height, *n.*, derer,—ki.
heighten, *v.tr.*, derai, dereri.

heir, *n.*, nin dahalah, ninki da-
halka aha (the ...).
hell, *n.*, ‘adab,—ti, nar,—ti ; —
fire, dab ‘adabed, dab nared.
helm, *n.*, shukan,—ti.
help, *n.*, ‘awin,—ti, ‘awimad,—
di, gargar,—ki, hil,—ki ;
v.tr., la ‘awi, ‘awin, gargar,
u hili, la habo ; God — you,
Ebbahai ha ka ‘awino ; it is a
thing we cannot —, wa wa-
hainan iss ka karain ; go for
—, hailo, haila gei, ma ‘awi-
nad u ka’.
helper, *n.*, ‘awis,—ki, hiliya,—
yih, ‘idan,—ki.
hem, *n.*, darur,—ki, serji,—gi.
hemorrhage, *n.*, diggi hawtankisi.
hen, *n.*, digäga,—di, luki,—di,
tujad or tijad,—ki.
henceforth, henceforward, *ad.*,
manta dabaded.
her (*see* Grammar).
herb, *n.*, ged,—ki.
herd (*see* flock).
here, *ad.*, haggan, halkan, me-
shan.
hereafter, *ad.*, aminka dabadded,
hadda ka dambow.
heritage, *n.*, dahal,—ki.
hermit (*see* eremite).
hero, *n.*, nin diran ; be a —, di-
ranaw.
herpes, *n.*, (tetter) ‘ambar,—ti.
hesitate, *v.i.*, ka jog.
hiccough, *n.*, higgo,—adi.
hide, *n.*, (skin) harag,—gi ; —
of camels, mera,—ih ; — of
neat cattle, san,—ti ; — of
antelope, idin,—ti.

hide, *v.tr.*, (conceal) **dumi**, **hari**, **harso**; *v.r.*, **dumo**, **iss hari**.
 hidden, *a.*, **harson**.
 hiding, *n.*, **dumasho**,—**adi**, **haris**,
 —**ki**; — place, **mel harson**,
meshi harsonaid.
 high, *a.*, **der**; — water, **baddi**
wa buhda.
 highwayman, *n.*, **layan**,—**ki**.
 hill, *n.*, **bur yar**,—**ti** —**aid**, **karin**,—**ti**, **kur**,—**ti**, **kurun**,—**ti**,
mos,—**ki**; *v.tr.*, (heap up)
mos.
 hilt, *n.*, **dāb**,—**ki**.
 hind, *n.*, (part of the arm) **‘udud**,
 —**di**; — leg, **lug**,—**ti**.
 hinder, *v.tr.*, **u did**; you — me,
wahtigaigi ba i didaisa.
 hinge, *n.*, (of a door) **kelbad**,—
di.
 hint, *n.*, (signal) **bah**,—**hi**.
 hip, *n.*, (haunch) **sin**,—**ti**.
 hippopotamus, *n.*, **jer**,—**ki**.
 hire, *n.*, **kiro**,—**adi**; *v.tr.*, **kirai**.
 his (*see Grammar*).
 hiss, *n.*, **fori**,—**di**; *v.tr.* and *v.i.*,
fori, **u fori**.
 history, *n.*, **sheko**,—**adi**; tell a
 —, **shekai**, **sheko u mari**.
 hit, *n.*, (strike) **nabar**,—**ki**.
 hit, *v.tr.*, **ku dufo**; — the mark,
la dugo, **la togo**.
 hither, *ad.*, **halkan**; hitherto, **ila**
halkan.
 hive, *n.*, (cell of bees) **dahb**,—**ki**;
 empty —, **dahb madan**; full
 —, **dahb buha**.
 ho! hoa! *int.*, **war hoi!** **na hoi!**
 hoarse, *a.*, **habeibsan**.
 hobble, *v.i.*, (go lamely) **duti**.

hoe, *n.*, (an instrument) **magara-fad**,—**di**.
 hog, wart hog, *n.*, **dofar**,—**ki**.
 hoist, *v.tr.*, (raise up on high) **dofi**.
 hold, *n.*, **habasho**,—**adi**; — of a
 ship, **hani**,—**gi**; he let go his
 —, **ninku wa deinaya**; get —,
habso; they could not take —
 of his words, **hadalkisi hejin kari wahyai**.
 hold, *v.tr.*, (keep in the hand) **ho**,
heji, **habo**; — him fast, **ād u heji**; he held the dagger to his
 throat, **isaga o bilawihi horta kaga haya**; I — him but a
 fool, **ana haya hof wallan ban se u ahan**; *v.i.*, (stand, adhere)
ku deg; — up, **sarrai u tāg**;
 — in false security, **dag**.
 hole, *n.*, **boran**,—**ti**, **dalol**,—**ki**,
 god,—**ki**, **hog**,—**gi**, **galsho**,—
adi.
 holiday, *n.*, **ayan**,—**ti**.
 holiness, *n.*, **hodus**,—**ki**.
 holla! *int.*, **war!** **na!** **war ya!**
war hoi! **na hoi!** **war ya hoi!**
 hollow, *n.*, (a cavity) **bohol**,—**shi**;
a., **madan**.
 holy, *a.*, **hodusah**.
 homage (*see honour*).
 home, *n.*, **ahalka**, **guri**,—**gi**; go
 —, **ahalka habo**, **hoio**.
 homicide, *n.*, **dil**,—**ki**.
 homily, *n.*, **hadis**,—**ki**.
 honest, *a.*, **amin**,—**ki**, **aminah**;
 be —, **aminahaw**.
 honesty, *n.*, **aminimo**,—**adi**.
 honey, *n.*, **malab**,—**ki**; —comb,
dahb,—**ki**.

honour, *n.*, mamus,—ki, —ti,
murwad,—di ; *v.tr.*, mamus,
murwad, murwai.

hoof, *n.*, (of camels) gomod,—di ;
(of horses, asses, oxen ...) **hob**,—ki ; (of goats or sheep)
hanjaful, raf,—ki.

hook, *n.*, (wooden one) **hangol**,—
ki ; a fishing —, jilib or jilab,
—ki.

hoop, *n.*, giringir,—ti.

hoopoe, *n.*, gulai,—di.

hoot, *n.*, (clamour) **hailo**,—adi,
buh,—hi.

hop, *v.i.*, (jump) **bod**.

hop! hop! *int.*, ayai! ayai!

hope, *n.*, suginin,—ti ; my —
is in God alone, suginntaidu
Ilahhai keliah ku tal; *v.tr.*,
sug; I — in God, Ilahhai ban
sugaya.

horizon, *n.*, mesha 'irka iyo dul-
ku iss ka hayan or iss kaga
yalin or iss ka kala hayan.

horn, *n.*, ges,—ki, gesas,—ki, or
geso,—ihi (*plur.*).

hornet, *n.*, (male bee) imir,—ki.

horror, *n.*, nahadin,—ti ; the —
of hell, narta nahadinta.

horse, *n.*, faras,—ki, fardo,—ihi ;
male —, sanga or sangai,—
ihi ; (stallion) korma or kor-
mai,—ihi, or faras hod habah ;
herd of horses, fadifardaah ;
white —, hai,—gi ; red —,
ashkar, or ashkir,—ki ; black —,
tukai,—ihi ; chestnut —,
hamar,—ki ; grey —, maidal,
—ki ; whitish-grey —, ainab,
—ki ; —back, adah,—di ; —

croup, fan,—ki ; — boy, sebi-
yan,—ki ; — dealer, faras jir,
—ki ; — shoe, na'äl,—ki ; —
tail, hanān,—ti.

hospitable, *a.*, dehsiah, dehsi,—
gi.

hospitality, *n.*, soryo,—adi ; keep
—, soryai.

host, *n.*, abban,—ki, ninki i sor-
yaiyai.

hot, *a.*, kulul, kulail, hür wein ;
cause to be —, huri ; feeling
—, hursan ; — sand, raran,
—ki.

hotel, *n.*, hudel,—ki.

hour, *n.*, sa'ad,—di ; half an —,
sa'ad badked ; a quarter of an
—, sa'ad wahded.

house, *n.*, ahal,—ki ; stone —,
dar,—ti ; wooden —, gembissa,
—di ; coffee —, mahayad,—
di ; public —, dukan,—ki ;
— front, ahal horti.

hovel, *n.*, (shed) wab,—ti, bul,
—ki.

how? *ad.*, side? — do you do?
sidad tahai? iss ka warran?
— goes the world? dunida ka
warran? he gave us an account
— it was, sidai ahaid yu nogra
warramai ; you see — I love
you, wad arkaisa sidan ku
ja'lahai ; — many fools there
are in the world ! imisa wah
wallan dunida joga ! or Ebbo-
how maha wah wallan dunida
joga ! — far? halkai jirtai?
intai fogtahai or jirta ? — old
is he? wa imisa jir? — far is
it thither? halka ila halkoi

imisai iss u jiran? — far it is
thither! halkasi foga! — long
have you been here? imisad
halkan jogtai? — long will
you abuse my patience? imisan
ku dafi? — is that? wahhasi
wa side? tell me — I may
speak to him? i sheg si an u
la hadlo? God knows — to
deliver us, Ilahhai ba og si
ainnu ku bahsano or si u ino-
gu sahalo.

however, *ad.*, si kasta; — it be,
si kastai ahato or nohoto; —
he be, mid un or mid kasta ha
ahado.

howl, *v.i.*, (cry as a wolf) haraidi.
howling, *n.*, haraidis, —ki.

hoy (*see* bugalow).

huddle, *v.tr.*, (throw in confusion)
halad, iss ku halad.

huff, *v.i.*, (swell with anger) 'il u
surun.

hulk, *n.*, (careen) tabahad,—di,
or dabahad markabka.

hull, *n.*, (husk) holof,—ti, jidif
or jilif,—ti, laf,—ti.

hum, *v.i.*, (buzz) hin, guh.

humanity, *n.*, ninnimo,—adi.

humble, *a.*, amusan.

humbug, *n.*, (sham) halalif,—ti;
v.tr., halalif ka shub.

humectate, *v.tr.*, yar ho.

humour, *n.*, (of the body) de'an,
—ki; (of the nose) duf,—ki,
sin,—ki; (temper) abur,—ki,
—ti.

hump, hunch, *n.*, tur,—ti; —
backed, turleh, ninki turtala-
ha; — of camels, kurus,—ki.

hunch, *n.*, (a knock with the fist)
tantomo, tumujo,—adi; *v.tr.*,
(push) rih.

hunger, *n.*, gajo,—adi; — fit,
gaja hun,—di humaid, har-
had,—di.

hungry, *a.*, gajaisan, ninki ga-
jaisma; he is always —, had
iyo gor wa gajaisanyahai;
be —, gajo; I am —, wan
gajonaisa or gaja i haisa; I
feel a — fit, gaja hun ya i
haisa.

hundred, *num.*, bohol,—ki, tiro,
—adi.

hunt, *v.tr.*, dab, ugadso.

hunting, *n.*, dabab,—ki, ugadsi,
—gi.

hunter, *n.*, dabab,—ki.

hurl, hurly-burly, *n.*, shiddo,—adi.

hurrah! *int.*, hirro! hirro!

hurricane, *n.*, bahailad or mahaï-
lad,—di.

hurry, *n.*, haul badan; the man is
in a —, ninki hausha badna;
v.tr., degdeg u habo; *v.i.*,
degdeg.

hurt, *n.*, 'awar,—ki, hon,—ti,
nabar,—ki; *v.tr.*, 'awar, ha-
nuni, hon yel; *v.r.*, hon iss
yel; *a.*, 'awaran; be —,
'awaran or 'awarnaw.

husband, *n.*, nin ahalleh.

hush! *int.*, (silence!) amus!
amus!

husk (*see* hull).

hut, *n.*, bul,—ki; — of one
family, jes,—ki; — of several
families not agglomerated, je-
sas,—ki.

hyæna, *n.*; striped —, didar,—
ki, *habal furai*,—rihi; spotted
—, ‘andader,—ki, —ti, dur-
wa,—gi, *horor*,—ki, waraba,
—ihi, *wera*,—ihi.
hydropic, hydropical, *a.*, barar-
leh, (*nin*) bararsan.
hymn, *n.*, hes,—ti.

I.

I (*see Grammar*).
ice, *n.*, baraf,—ki.
idea, *n.*, ogan,—ti.
idiot, *n.*, dohon,—ki, bahahim.
idle, *a.*, ‘ajis,—ki, ‘ajisah, wah-
san; be —, ‘ajisnaw, wahso.
idleness, *n.*, ‘ajisnimo, — adi,
wahsi,—gi.
idol, *n.*, sanam,—ki.
if, *conj.*, hadi, bal in.
ignominy, *n.*, mamus jab,—ki.
ignorance, *n.*, ohon laan,—ti,
arurnimo,—adi.
ignorant, *a.*, ohon darran, ohonla,
arur,—ti, juhula,—ihi.
ill, *a.*, (bad) hun; (sick) buka;
be —, humaw; *n.*, that boy
returns — (bad) for good, inan-
kasi sharku wanag u ‘esha;
he speaks — of everyone, isa-
gu nin walba wa hil leh bu
ka shega.
illness, *n.*, bukan,—ti.
illegal, *a.*, gar la.
illegitimate, *n.*, gara‘,—ihi.
image, *n.*, sawir,—ki; (*figure*)
surrad,—di.

imitate, *v.tr.*, (*copy*) mid u eg
samai; (*endeavour to resemble*)
isaga kaleh noho.
immediately, *ad.*, aminkada,
iminkada, markiba, haddada,
haddadatan.
immense, *a.*, wein.
immerse, *v.tr.*, husi.
immodest, *a.*, hishodla.
immortal, *a.*, au diman karin.
impatient, *a.*, kadsan la, suginila.
impede, *v.tr.*, (*hinder*) joji.
impel, *v.tr.*, (*force*) muhuni.
impenetrable, *a.*, haud.
impenetrability of a forest, *n.*,
haud,—ki.
impenitence, *n.*, taubad or tobad
laan,—ti.
imperfect, *a.*, an damain.
impertinent, *a.*, amusla.
implore, *v.tr.*, bari; — for us,
noga had.
importunity, *n.*, (*looking at some*
one when eating) hud,—ki.
impose, *v.tr.*, sar; — a fine, ha-
sir; — taxes, ashur sar.
impossible, *a.*, la ma kar, la ma
karo; it is —, wah wa la ma
karah.
imposture, *n.*, bein,—ti.
impostor, *n.*, beina leh, or beina
was,—ki, nin muhalhalah.
impotent, *a.*, an dali karin.
impure, *a.* and *n.*, mahnud,—ki.
impurity, *n.*, mahnudnimo,—adi,
wasmo,—adi; commit —, was.
in, *prp.*, ku, gudihi.
incalculable, *a.*, la ma tirin karo.
incantation, *n.*, fal,—ki; make
an —, fal.

incantator, <i>n.</i> , nin wah fala, nag wah fasha.	individual, <i>n.</i> , hof,—ki, 'id,—di.
incapable, <i>n.</i> , (of fighting) hashin,—ti, nin hashinah.	India, <i>n.</i> , ard al hindī.
incense, <i>n.</i> , hanjo,—adi, foh,—hi, ha,—hi.	Indian, <i>n.</i> , hindī,—gi.
incise, <i>v.tr.</i> , sar, sarsar.	indocile, <i>a.</i> , 'asi,—gi, 'asiah.
incision, <i>n.</i> , sarsar,—ki, sarmo,—adi.	indolence, <i>n.</i> , 'ajisnimo,—adi.
inclination, <i>n.</i> , foror,—ki, 'uskis,—ki; profound —, rako',—di, sujud,—di.	indolent, <i>a.</i> , 'ajis,—ki.
incline, <i>v.tr.</i> , forori, 'uski; — on, ku tiri.	induce, <i>v.tr.</i> , sasab.
incline, <i>v.i.</i> , fororso, 'usko, tirso; — on, upon, ku tirso, rako'; inclined to evil, nin waliba wah hun bu u jeda.	indulge, <i>v.tr.</i> , 'amalkis hun bu oggolyahai.
include, <i>v.tr.</i> , ku hid.	indurate, <i>v.tr.</i> , adkai.
incomplete, <i>a.</i> , an damain.	inebriate, <i>v.tr.</i> , kaga sahrami.
incomprehensible, <i>a.</i> , an la garan.	ineffable, <i>a.</i> , la ma hadli karo.
incorruptible, <i>a.</i> , ma hudmin.	infallible, <i>a.</i> , ma beinain karo,
increase, <i>v.tr.</i> , badi, badnai, kor-di; <i>v.i.</i> , badnaw.	bein ma shegi karo, ma hatalmi karo.
increase, <i>n.</i> , (augmentation) kor-dis,—ki.	infamous, <i>a.</i> , mamus la.
incur, <i>v.tr.</i> , galabso.	infamy, <i>n.</i> , mamus jab,—ki.
indebt, <i>v.tr.</i> , han geli.	infancy, <i>n.</i> , arurnimo,—adi.
indebted, <i>a.</i> , hamaisan.	infant, <i>n.</i> , ilmo,—ihī, murjo',—hi.
indeed, <i>ad.</i> , waiyai or weiyei.	infectious, <i>a.</i> , (contagious) la iss ka had, saboh.
indelible, <i>a.</i> , (sumad) an la babiin karin.	inferior, <i>a.</i> , nin hosai, in hosai.
independent, <i>a.</i> , iss bah.	infidel, <i>n.</i> , gal,—ki.
indigent, <i>a.</i> , 'aīd,—di.	infidels or infidelity, <i>n.</i> , galo,—adi.
indignant, <i>a.</i> , 'adaisan.	inflame, <i>v.tr.</i> , belbelli, ololi, shid.
dignation, <i>n.</i> , 'ado,—adi.	inflict, <i>v.tr.</i> , u sar.
indignity, <i>n.</i> , 'aī,—di.	inform, <i>v.tr.</i> , war gei, war ken,
indigo, <i>n.</i> , sibah madow 'adanah.	warran, ogaisi; <i>r.r.</i> , iss ka warran.
indirect, <i>a.</i> , hallohan, jidki hal-lohna.	informant, <i>n.</i> , war kena,—ihī.
	information, <i>n.</i> , war,—ki.
	ingratititude, <i>n.</i> , abal darri,—di.
	inhabit, <i>v.i.</i> , fadi, jog.
	inhabitant, <i>n.</i> , deris,—ki.
	inheritance, <i>n.</i> , dahal,—ki.
	inherit, <i>v.tr.</i> , dahai.
	inhospitable, <i>a.</i> , bahail,—ki.
	inhospitality, <i>n.</i> , morti hadis,—ki.

inhuman, *a.*, adow,—gi.
 inhumanity, *n.*, adownimo,—adi.
 injure, *v.tr.*, 'ai, bii, wah yel.
 injurious, *a.*, wah yellaleh, (*erai*)
 an la iss odan.
 injury, *n.*, 'ai,—di, wah yello,
 —di, na'dal,—shi.
 injustice, *n.*, gar darri,—di.
 ink, *n.*, had,—ki.
 inkstand, *n.*, dawād,—di, madad,
 —ki.
 inn, *n.*, das,—ki.
 innuoeenee, *n.*, hujad laan,—ti,
 tahsir laan,—ti.
 innocent, *a.*, hujadla, tahsirla,
 an tahsir lahain.
 inoffensive, *a.*, (wa bunduh) an
 'idna wah yelin.
 inquietude, *n.*, weirweir,—ki.
 inquire, *v.tr.*, weidi, don.
 inscribe, *v.tr.*, ku hor, warahda
 ku dig.
 insert, *v.tr.*, ku rid.
 inside, *n.*, gudaha, gudihi.
 insnare, *v.tr.*, dab.
 insolenee, *n.*, amar weinan,—ti.
 insolent, *a.*, af hun, amusila.
 instant, *n.*, 'abbar,—ki.
 instep, *n.*, bohon horai.
 instruct, *v.tr.*, bar, wani.
 instruption, *n.*, barnin,—ti, ba-
 rasho,—adi.
 instruetor, *n.*, bara,—ihi.
 insult (*see* injure).
 intangible, *a.*, an la taban karin.
 integral, *a.*, daman.
 intellect, intelligencee, *n.*, ahli,—
 gi, garasho,—adi, miyir,—ki.
 intelligent, *a.*, 'arrab jila'san,
 miyirsan, miyir haba.

intend, *v.tr.*, dama'; what do you
 — to do, mahad dama'santa-
 hai.
 intention, *n.*, dama',—hi.
 intercede, *v.i.*, deh gal, u ga'an
 geli.
 intercept, *v.tr.*, joji.
 intercourse, *n.*, warmo,—adi.
 interest, *n.*, awo,—adi, darad,—
 di.
 interfere, *v.tr.*, (interpose) ga'an
 geli.
 interior, *a.*, gudahaah.
 interjection (of enticing), 'ar! 'ar!
 (of pain) ha! (of ealling) war
 hoi! na hoi! (for parents) aiya
 abbe! aiya hoyo!
 interpret, *v.tr.*, ka af'eli, u kala
 af'eli.
 interpretation, *n.*; that — is
 not good, kala af'eliskasi ma
 tosna.
 interpreter, *n.*, afayen,—ki, af-
 'elis,—ki, türjuman,—ki.
 interrogate, *v.tr.*, weidi, sual.
 interrogation, *n.*, sual,—shi, wei-
 dis,—ki.
 interrogative (particle), ma? e?
 (as an affix).
 interrupt, *v.tr.*, hulhuladai.
 intervene, *v.i.*, deh gal, la tali.
 intervention, *n.*, talo,—adi.
 intervert, *v.tr.*, gesta kaleh u dig
 or u rog.
 intestine, *n.*, uslahais,—ti, us-
 laho or usloho,—adi; long —,
 hidmo,—ihi, mindi'ir,—ki.
 intimate, *n.*, (a familiar friend)
 sahib runah or sahib dabah.
 into, *prep.*, ku.

intoxicate, *v.tr.*, **kaga sahrami**.
 intrepid, *a.*, 'absila, bilileh, gesi,
 —gi, **ragah**.
 intrepidity, *n.*, bili,—gi, gesi-
 nimo,—adi.
 introduce, *v.tr.*, **geli, ku kahai,**
abur, sinif.
 intrust, *v.tr.*, **aman, amanaiso, u**
dibo.
 inundation, *n.*, dād,—ki, biyihī
 'arrada rogai.
 inutile, *a.*, an wahba tarain, wah
 ma tarai.
 invade, *v.tr.*, dul, so da'.
 invaluable, *a.*, ib ma laha.
 invariable, *a..* an rogman karin.
 invent, *v.tr.*, hindis.
 invention, *n.*, hindisad,—di.
 investigate, *v.tr.*, hubso.
 investigation, *n.*, hubsad,—ki.
 invidious, *a.*, hasid,—ki.
 invincible, *a.*, an laga adkan
 karin.
 invisible, *a.*, la ma arko, an la
 arki karin; God is —, Ilah
 wa wah an la arki karin.
 invite, *v.tr.*, u yed.
 iris of the eye, *n.*, isha buh-
 deda.
 iron, *n.*, **birr,—ti, sulub,—ki**;
 — wire, **hasau,—di**; *v.tr.*,
 (smooth the clothes with) **birr-**
ta mari.
 irregular, *a.*, janjedah; make —,
janjedi.
 irregularity, *n.*, **janjed,—ki**.
 Islam, Islamism, *n.*, nin islamed,
dinti islamed.
 island, isle, *n.*, **gashirad,—di**.
 issue, *v.i.*, **bah**; issued, **bah**.

itch, **itching, n., 'addo,—adi,**
'adanyo,—adi; *v.i.*, 'adanyo.
 ivory, *n.*, fol marodi, folki ma-
 rodi, the ...

J.

jabber (*see babble, chatter*).
 jackal, *n.*, **dawa'** dulmadowah,
 golli,—di, golli warabais,—
 ki, hor,—ki.
 jail, *n.*, **habsi,—gi**.
 jar, *n.*, (*vessel*) **dil,—shi, gog,—**
gi, han,—ti, humbo,—adi,
mardaban,—ki.
 javelin, *n.*, dagalai or degelai,—
 di, waran,—ki.
 jaw, *n.*, **dan,—ki**.
 jealous, *a.*, **hasid,—ki**; be —,
 hasid, grubo.
 jealousy, *n.*, **hasidnimo,—adi**.
 jeer, *n.*, (*scoff*) **luhuf,—ki**; *v.tr.*
 and *v.i.*, **luhufi** or **luhfī, ku**
hosol; mahad i luhufinaisa?
 why are you (laughing or) jeering
 at me?
 jeerer, *n.*, **luhufi,—gi, nin luhu-**
fiah.
 jerk, *v.tr.*, **ruhruh, tur**.
 jest, *n.*, **ayar,—ti, kaftan,—ki**.
 Jesus, *n.*, 'Issa.
 Jew, *n.*, **yuhudi,—gi**; **yuhud,—**
di (*plur.*).
 Jewess, *n.*, **yuhudiyad,—di**.
 job, *n.*, **haul,—shi, shuhul,—ki**.
 join, *v.tr.*, iss ku dar, iss u gei,
 iss ku hid, iss ku hodob, iss
 ku samai, iss ku tol.

joining, *n.*, iss ku daran,—ki, iss ku samais,—ki.
 joint, *n.*, hubin,—ti, fanah,—hi ; he has put his arm out of —, ga'antisi wa fuduhdai.
 joke, *n.*, kaftan,—ki ; *v.i.*, kaf-tan, 'ayar.
 journey, *n.*, kabadai,—ihî, sod'al,—ki ; half day's —, daldala-sho,—adi ; camel day's —, gedi,—gi ; *v.i.*, kabadai, sod'al.
 joy, joyfulness, *n.*, badad,—ki, rai'n,—ti, farahan,—ki, far-had,—di, raho,—adi.
 joyful, joyous, *a.*, bađadan, bađadsan, rahaisan, farahanah, farahsan.
 joyousness, jubilation, *n.*, badad,—ki ... ; give joy, kaga bad-badi or bađbadadi.
 judge, *n.*, daulad,—di, nin dau-laded, hakin,—ki; *v.tr.*, hisab hukum, gar goi.
 judgment, *n.*, gar,—ti, hukum,—ki, hisab,—ti.
 jug, *n.*, (vessel) kusad,—di.
 juggler, *n.*, mahawi,—gi.
 juice, *n.*, de'an,—ki.
 jujube, *n.*, gob,—ki, hohob,—ti.
 jump, *n.*, bodo,—adi, botin,—ti ; *v.i.*, bod.
 junction, *n.*, iss ku daran,—ki.
 jungle, *n.*, (desert) 'idla,—di, 'idla'ir sila,—di, miyi,—gi.
 just, *a.*, hagagsan, hah, tagan, ḥuman, ragah, tolmon.
 just now, *ad.*, aminkada, imin-kada, haddadatan.
 justice, *n.*, gar,—ti.

jowari or jowaree, *n.*, (kind of corn) hadud or harud,—ki ; — plant, kassab, hassab,—ki, salol,—ki.

K.

kahri or curry, *n.*, sanunad,—di ; — stuff, hawaj,—ki ; make the —, sanunadda samai ; mix — with rice, sanunadai.
 keel, *n.*, (of a ship) herab,—ki.
 keep, *v.tr.*, ho, hai, haiso, habo ; — for you, digo, hado ; — your promise, hadalkaga daso-or hejiso ; — asunder, kala bađdi ; — away, off, fogai, ka fogai ; — back, dib u 'eli ; — down, hos u hai ; — under your temper, amalkaga iss ka hosaisi ; — where you are, halkad jogtid jog ; — off, dn., naga du.
 keeping, *n.*, (act of) haisi,—gi.
 kerchief, *n.*, malhamad,—di.
 kettle, *n.*, digsí or disti,—gi, deri,—gi, adâr,—ki.
 key, *n.*, mufta,—hi.
 kick, *n.* ; — of man, lad,—ki ; — in a kind of game, hurdun,—ki ; — of a horse, ass, mule ..., bihlai or bihlo,—ihî, dambabud or dambabid,—ki ; — of a camel, harati,—di ; *v.tr.*, lad, hurdan.
 kid, *n.*, wahar,—ti.
 kidney, *n.*, kelli,—gi.

kill, *v.tr.*, dil, nafta ka ḥad, kaga 'ahbal, ka kausi, ka kudi.
kiln, *n.*, mufo,—adi.
kind, *a.*, (good) wanaksan, tolmon; *n.*, (sort) aīn,—ki, tol,—ki; of the same —, iss ku tol.
kindness, *n.*, ja'lan,—ti, wanag,—gi, tolimo,—adi.
kindle, *v.tr.*, shid.
kindred, *n.*, (kin) hidid,—ki; become —, la hidid.
king, *n.*, bohor,—ki, malik,—gi, sultan,—ki, ugas,—ki.
king's evil, *n.*, hudai or huda,—ihi, māl,—shi.
kingdom, *n.*, mulki,—gi.
kiss, *n.*, dunkad,—ki, dunkasho,—adi; *v.tr.*, dunko.
kitchen, *n.*, gali,—gi.
kite, *n.*, (a bird) duryo,—adi; (a toy) diyarad,—di.
kitten, *n.*, dinad yar,—di, —aid.
klipspringer, *n.*, alakud or alikud,—di.
knave, *n.*, harami,—gi, tug,—gi, nin ḥaramiah.
knead, *v.tr.*, 'ajin, hosh.
knee, *n.*, jilib,—ki, rug,—gi; — pan, kurankur,—ti; bend the —, jilibka dig.
kneel, *v.i.*, jilba jogso; remain kneeling, jilba jog, jilba yara dig; — and make the profound inclination, sujud; — (in speaking to the camel), arun, tu; make the camel —, arumi, tui.
kneeling, *n.*, (genuflexion) jilba jog,—gi.
knife, *n.*, mindi,—di.

knock, *n.*, (at the door) garā,—hi; — with a club, gagab,—gi, kau,—di; *v.tr.*, gara'; — down, būdai, ka dufo, gagabi, ka kausi.
knot, *n.*, guntin,—ti, gunti,—gi, gar,—ki; *v.tr.*, gunud, garai, garaiso.
know, *v.tr.*, garo, ogow, ohon, og; I do not —, moji; *v.c.*, ogaisi.
knowledge, *n.*, ohon,—ti, 'ilmī,—gi.
known, *a.*, la yahan; well —, ma'ruf,—ki; a well — man, nin ma'rufah.
knuckle, *n.*, fanah,—hi, hubin,—ti.
koo-loo, *n.*, (antelope in general) aderyo,—adi; lesser —, aderyo 'ari,—gi; male —, godir,—ki.
koran, *n.*, (alcoran) furhan,—ki.

L.

labour, *n.*, haul,—shi, shuhul,—ki; *v.tr.*, shahai, haul habo, hausho, hoji.
labourer, *n.*, shahi,—gi, nin shahiah.
laborious, *a.*, hauled, haushoda, hog wein.
lac, *n.*, (100,000 rupees, in India) lak, bohol kun o rubod, lak rubiadod.
lactation, *n.*, 'ana nujis,—ki.

lad, *n.*, *inan*,—*ki*, *wil*,—*ki*.
 ladder, *n.*, *sallan*,—*ki*.
 lade (*see load*).
 laden, *a.*, *raran*.
 ladle (*or a vessel with a handle*),
 n., *dura*, *budda*,—*ih*, *tebeda*
 dara,—*ih*.
 lady, *n.*, *af*,—*adi*, *nag*,—*ti*, *úri*,
 —*di*.
 lag, *v.i.*, (*stay behind*) *dambai*,
 rāg.
 lamb, *n.*, *barār*,—*ki*; she —,
 nail,—*shi*; he —, wan *bara-*
 rah.
 lame (*of one leg*), *n.*, *dutiyai*,
 —*yih*; — woman, *dutiso*,—*adi*; go —, *duti*.
 lament, *n.*, *baror*,—*ti*, *musanow*,
 —*gi*, *oin*,—*ti*; *v.i.*, *baroro*, *oi*,
 musanow; *v.c.*, *ka barori*.
 lake, *n.*, *biyo gal*,—*ki*, *biyo ga-*
 len,—*ki*.
 lamp, *n.*, (*lantern*) *sirad*,—*ki*;
 night —, *ilais*,—*ki*.
 lance, *n.*, (*long spear*) *waran*,—*ki*.
 land, *n.*, *berri*,—*gi*, *dul*,—*ki*.
 land, *v.i.*, (*put ashore*) *deg*; *v.tr.*,
 deji, *rog*, so *rog*, *alabadada*
 rog.
 landing, *n.*, *degnin*,—*ti*, *rognin*,
 —*ti*.
 language, *n.*, *af*,—*ki*.
 languid, *a.*, *ataisan*, *weidsan*.
 languish, *v.i.*, ‘*atow*’, *weidow*.
 languor, *n.*, ‘*ato*’,—*di*, *weidnimo*,
 —*adi*.
 lantern, *n.*, *fanus*,—*ki*.
 lap, *n.*, *dab*,—*ti*.
 lap, *v.tr.*, (*lick up*) *rah*.

lapidate, *v.tr.*, *shid*.
 lapidation, *n.*, *shid*,—*ki*.
 large, *a.*, *balladan*, *wein*;
 footed, *kabo wein*.
 largeness, *n.*, *ballad*,—*ki*, *weinan*,
 —*ti*; — of feet or sandals,
 kabo weinan.
 lark, *n.*, *hedin heto*,—*adi*.
 larva, *n.*, *dirhi*,—*gi*; — of gnats,
 lunlumai,—*ih*.
 lash (*see flog, flogging*).
 lass, *n.*, *gabad*,—*di*.
 lassitude, *n.*, *dāl*,—*ki*.
 last, *a.*, (*utmost*) *ugu dambaiyai*,
 ugu dambaisai; at —, *ahir-*
 tanka.
 last, *v.i.*, (*endure*) *rāg*.
 lasting, *a.*, *adag*.
 latch, *n.*, *albabka ilhadisa*.
 late, *a.*, *rāgsan*; (*deceased*) *din-*
 tai (*m.*), *dimatai* (*f.*); be —,
 rāg; was it so —? *ma sidasai*
 u ragen? he came —, *wa so*
 rāgai.
 lately, *ad.*, *beri dowed*.
 latitude, *n.*, (*breadth*) *ballad*,—*ki*.
 lattice-work, *n.*, *sāb*,—*ki*.
 laugh, laughter, *n.*, *hosol*,—*ki*.
 laugh, *v.i.*, *hosol*; — at, *ku hosol*.
 launch, *v.tr.*, (*to force a ship into*
 the sea) *kawir*.
 launderer, *n.*, *dhobi*,—*gi*, *dar*
 hasal,—*ki*.
 lavish, *a.*, (*prodigal*) *lumai*, *nin*
 lumai; *v.tr.*, *lumi*.
 law, *n.*, *haul*,—*ki*, *haïnun*,—*ki*,
 haïd,—*ki*.
 lawful, *a.*, *halal*; make him —,
 halalai.

- lawfulness, *n.*, halal,—shi.
 lawsuit, *n.*, da'wad,—di.
 lay, *v.tr.*, (place) dig; — aside, dah, daho, digo; — away, reb; — before, open out, muji, tus; — over, dusha ka sar; — on, ku reb; — down, u dibo; — hold of, ho.
 laziness, *n.*, ajisnimo,—adi, wahsi,—gi.
 lazy, *a.*, 'ajis,—ki, 'ajisah, wahsan; be —, 'ajisnow, wahso.
 lead, *n.*, (a metal) rasas,—ti.
 lead, *v.tr.*, (guide) badbādi, kahai; — from, out of, ka badbādi; — to, u kahai; — the dance, 'ayarta hagaji; — the prayer, ina tuki or tuji.
 leader, *n.*, (of the prayer) iman,—ki.
 leaf, *n.*, 'alen,—ti; — of a palm-tree, au,—di.
 leak, *n.*, dalol,—ki; *v.i.*, dalol; the kettle leaks, distigi wa dalola.
 lean, *n.*, (of meat) jid,—ki, jimid,—ki.
 lean (animal), *n.*, abah,—hi; *a.*, abahah; be —, abah; *v.c.*, abahi.
 lean, *a.*, 'ataisan, weidsan; be —, 'atow, weidow; *v.c.*, weidai.
 lean, *v.tr.*, (incline) tiri, 'uski; *v.i.*, tirso, 'usko; — upon, ku tiri, ku tirso.
 leanness, *n.*, 'ato,—adi, weidnimo,—adi.
 leap, *v.i.*, (jump) bod; *n.*, bodo, —adi, botin,—ti.
- learn, *v.tr.*, baro, digo.
 learning, *n.*, barnin,—ti.
 least, *a.*, ka wada yar, ugu yar.
 leather, *n.*, hod,—ki, jan,—ti, harag,—gi.
 leave, *n.*, (permission) fasah,—hi.
 leave, *v.tr.*, (let go) da, na'; — aside, mel digo; — out, ka hadi; — behind, dambaisi; — on, ku reb; *v.i.*, iss ka da, iss ka reb.
 leaven, *n.*, hamir,—ki.
 lecture, *n.*, hadis,—ki.
 ledge, *n.*, aror,—ki.
 leech, *n.*, 'ula'ul,—shi.
 leer, *n.*, (an oblique look) gatin,—ti.
 left (hand), *n.*, bideh,—di; to the —, bidehda; — handed, gurai,—gi.
 leg, hind-leg, *n.*, lug,—ti; fore —, jeni,—gi; — below the knee, kub,—ki, shansho,—adi; — of a chair, rukun,—ki.
 one-legged man, *n.*, nin lugla, luglawai,—ih.
 legacy, *n.*, dardaran,—ki.
 legal (*see* lawful).
 legumen, *n.*, hudrad,—di.
 leisure, *n.*, haulyari,—di.
 lemon, *n.*, lin danan,—ti —aid.
 lend, *v.tr.*, amahi.
 lending, *n.*, amah,—di.
 length, *n.*, derer,—ki.
 lengthen, *v.tr.*, derai, dereri; — by adding to, iss ku dereri.
 Lent, *n.*, wahtega sonka.
 leopard, *n.*, shabel,—ki, horgumo, —adi, nimmer,—ki.

leper, *n.*, bar'asleh,—ihi.
 leprosy, *n.*, bar'as,—ki.
 less, *a.*, diman, ka yar.
 lessen, *v.tr.*, din, yarai, yaraiso.
 lesson, *n.*, ma'shar,—ki.
 let, *v.i.*, da; — me alone, i da;
 — me go out, dibadda i si da;
 why do you — him come in?
 mahad gudaha ugu so daina
 naisa? — the boys sleep, arur-
 ta da ha sehatai; — down, ho-
 saisi; — in, into, so geli, so
 da; — go, si da, so da; —
 me see, bal an arko; — him
 speak, ha hadlo; — it be so,
 ha ahato, sida ha ahato; I
 have let a house, ahal ban
 kiraistai.
 letter, *n.*, (of alphabet) haraf,—
 ki; (an epistle) warhad,—di.
 level, *v.tr.*, banai, sin, iss ku sin.
 level ground, *n.*, ban,—ki, gegi,
 —di, tamuh,—di, mel tamuh-
 hah.
 liar, *n.*, beinaleh,—ihi, beina-
 was,—ki.
 license, *n.*, (permission) fasah,—hi.
 lick, *v.tr.*, lef.
 lid, *n.*, dabol,—ki, hadub,—ki,
 hadub gal,—ki, gorof,—ki,
 dabah,—hi.
 lie, *n.*, bein,—ti, halalif,—ta.
 lie, *v.i.*, (tell a lie) bein sheg.
 lie, *v.i.*, (rest) jif, jifso, oll; he
 lies along upon the ground,
 dulku yal, dulku yil.
 life, *n.*, nolan,—ti, rubad,—ki,
 naf,—ti; —time, 'emri,—gi;
 next —, nolanta ahir or no-
 lanta dambai.

lifelessness, *n.*, nafo,—ahi.
 lift, *v.tr.*, hinji, kor or sarai u
 had.
 light, *n.*, if,—ki, iftin,—ki, ilais,
 —ki; — of the day, gabal,—
 ki; *v.tr.*, iftimi, sirad, shid,
 ololi.
 light, *a.*, (bright) dalalaya; (not
 heavy) fudud.
 lighten, *v.tr.*, iftimi; it lightens,
 'irku wa hilāaya.
 lightning, *n.*, hilā,—hi.
 like, *a.*, (resembling) leh eg, intas
 o kaleh, intas leh eg; —father
 —son, abbaha inankuna u eg
 yahai; make —, u ekaisi; in
 —manner, sidi o kaleh.
 like, *v.tr.*, (love) ja'ala; do you
 — his advice? taladisa ma
 ja'ashahai? do you — it? ma
 ja'ashahai or je'eshahai?
 likely, *ad.*, (probably) malaha;
 he is — to die of hunger, ma-
 laha gaja dili donta; we are
 — to have war, dagal bainu
 downhai.
 likeness, *n.*, ekan,—ti.
 liking, *n.*, (inclination); having
 the same —, iss ku talo.
 limb, *n.*, adin,—ki, lahad,—ki.
 line, *n.*, dareyo,—adi, malas,—
 ti; quick—, dagah gubtai.
 limit, *n.*, dal,—ki.
 limp, *v.i.*, duti; *n.*, dukis,—
 ki.
 limpid, *a.*, (clear) miran.
 line, *n.*, dilin,—ti, sadar,—ki,
 tah, tihhi; the —, lines of the
 hand, herro or herriyo,—adi;
 range in —, tah, iss ku tah.

- linen, *n.*, dar,—ki.
 linger, *v.i.*, rag.
 lion, *n.*, libah,—hi ; male —, ār,
 —ki ; female —, gōl,—shi.
 lip, *n.*, bushin,—ti, dibin,—ti,
 farur,—ti.
 listen, *v.i.*, degaiso, mahal, yel ;
 — to, ahbal, ka ahbal.
 lit, *a.*, siradan, shidan.
 little, *a.*, yar, gabannah, gibinah,
 gaban ; *ad.*, wah hogā or wuh
 hogā or woħhogā, yar, hun
 yar.
 litany, *n.*, hunud,—di ; recite the
 —, hunudda mari.
 live, *v.i.*, (be alive) nolaw, jir ;
 (dwelling) fadi, jir, jog, oll, ru
 gaiso.
 liver, *n.*, ber,—ti ; — of camels,
 waslado,—ihī.
 living, *a.*, (alive) nol ; — property,
 holo nol,—ihī, —a.
 lizard, *n.*, horato,—adi, gelka
 abadis, ror,—ki, masso or
 monso,—adi.
 lo ! *int.*, eg ! ega !
 load, *v.tr.*, rar, shehnad, ‘abai ;
 n., hamil,—ki, rar,—ki, rarmo,
 —adi.
 loading, *n.*, (freight) shehnad,—
 —di.
 loaded, laden, *a.*, raran, ‘abaisan,
 shehnadan, buha.
 loaf, *n.*, kibis,—ti.
 loan, *n.*, (a thing lent) amah,—di.
 loathe, *v.tr.*, (abhor) na’ ; he
 loathes every meat, hilib walba
 wa ka yihihsanaya ; *v.i.*,
 (create disgust) yihihsī.
 loathsome, *a.*, yihihsan.
- lobe, *n.*, (of the ear) dahal,—shi,
 degta dahasheda ; upper part
 of —, hurdan or hurjan,—ki.
 lock, *n.*, huful,—ki.
 locust, *n.*, ayah,—hi, koronkoro,
 —adi.
 log of wood, *n.*, dogob,—ki,
 jirid,—di.
 loin, *n.*, (reins) kelli,—di ; —
 cloth, mahawis,—ki, go,—hi,
 haid,—ki.
 loll, *v.i.*, ku tirso.
 long, *a.*, der ; — in prayer, du'a
 ku rag,—gi ; — disease, udur
 rāgai ; you are very — in
 coming, wad rāgta ; — after,
 , gor dambow ; how — is
 it since ? imisa ka dambayai
 or dambaisai ?
 long, *ad.*, — ago, beri horai ; not
 long before, ayamo dowed ; ere
 long, gor dowba ; I will come
 ere long, gor dowba wa iman
 dona ; as long as I live, inta
 an nolahai ; as long as he is
 virtuous he will be admired,
 intas u wanaksyahai wa la
 la yabi ; all my life long, intan
 jirai o dan, or intan nola o
 dan, or intan nola o idil ; all
 day long, malin o idil.
 long, *v.tr.*, (desire earnestly) ka
 rag ; I — to see him, araggagi
 ban ka ragsanahai, or inan
 arko wan donaya ; — for,
 tabalaismaw ; he longs for this
 place, meshatanu u tabalaisan-
 yahai.
 look, *n.*, egmo,—adi, arag,—gi,
 daimo,—adi.

look, *v.i.*; he looks very well, *wa afimad haba*; that looks well, *wa wanaksanyahai* or *wanaksantahai*; — about you, *iss eg, iss jir*; — after, to the boy, *inanka eg* or *ilali* or *jir*; — at, *dai, bal eg*; — out, — for, *don, bād*; what do you — for? *māhad donaisa*, or *māhad radinaisa*? I have long looked for him, in *badan ban sugayai*; — into, over, *hubso*; — there, at, *u jed, u jesō*, *hagga u jesō*; let me — at the ship they speak of, *bal an ego markabka la shegayo*; — at a man eating, *hud*; looking at a man when eating, *n.*, *hud, —ki*.
 look, *v.tr.*, *arag, eg, dai, jedāli, dugo*.
 looking-glass, *n.*, *murayad, —di*.
 loose, loosen, *v.tr.*, *deb'i*; *a.*, *deb-isan*.

lord, *n.*, *sahēb, —ki*.
 lose, *v.tr.*, *hor, ambi, hababi, hallai, lumi, bel*; *v.i.*, *ala'al, ambo, habab, hallaw, lun*.
 loss, *n.*, *hallau, —gi*; suffer a —, *ed*; suffering of a —, *edis, —ki*; — of a person, *habab, —ki*.
 lost, *a.*, *hababsan, hallabai*.
 lounge, *v.i.*, (to idle) *ku tirso*; do not —, *ha ku tirsan*.
 louse, *n.*, *injir, —ti*.
 love, *n.* *ja'ail, —ki, ja'alan, —ti*; *v.tr.*, *ja'aland*; do not —, *ha ja'alan*.
 low, *a.*, *hosai*; be —, *hosai*; *ad.*, *hos, hosta*; speak —, *hos u hadal*.

lower, *v.tr.*, (bring low) *hos u habo, hos u hai*.
 lowing, *n.*, (of cows) *bana'ei, —gi*.
 luck, *n.*, *ayan, —ki, nasib, —ki*; good —, *'awo, —adi*; bad —, *ayan humo*; wish him good —, *halib*.
 lucky, *a.*, *ayanleh, haliban*.
 luggage, *n.*, *alabo, —adi*.
 lull, *v.tr.*, *sehi*.
 lump, *n.*, (a mass) *fud, —ki, kus, —ki*; a — of sugar, *fud sun-korah*.
 lunacy, *n.*, *walli, —di*.
 lunatic, *a.*, *wallan, walla*.
 lungs, *n.*, *sambab, —ki*.
 lure (*see* allure).
 luxation, *n.*, *fuduḥ or furuḥ, —hi*.
 lynx, *n.*, *gududona, —gi*.

M.

machine, *n.*, *dawar, —ki*.
 mad, *a.*, *wallan*; become —, *wallo*.
 madden, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, *wal, iss walwal*.
 madness, *n.*, *walli, —di*.
 magician, *n.*, *nin wah fala, nag wah fasha*.
 magistrate, *n.*, *daulad or dowlad, —di*.
 magnanimity, *n.*, *raganimo, —adi*.
 Mahometan, *n.*, *muslim, —ki*.

maid, *n.*, gabad,—di, ugub,—ki, gashan,—ti.
 maim, *v.tr.*, adin go ; *a.*, adin la.
 make, *v.tr.*, samai, wahai ; — well, ād u habo or samai ; — again, ku lāban.
 made, *a.*, la wahai, samaisan ; — of, ka samaismai ; be —, samaisan, samaisnaw.
 maker, *n.*, samais,—ki.
 making, *n.*, samain,—ti.
 male, *n.*, labod,—ki, hododi ; *a.*, lab, hodah.
 maledict, malediction (*see curse*).
 malefactor, *n.*, layan,—ki.
 malevolent, malignant, *a.*, hamiti,—gi, hamitiah, hamitigaha.
 malevolence, malignancy, *n.*, hamidnimo,—adi.
 mallet, *n.*, (wooden hammer) hori dubbaah.
 malice, *n.*, histi,—gi.
 man, *n.*, nin,—ki, rag,—gi ; he is grown a —, wa gad madow-bai ; — of prudence, wisdom, farid,—ki, nin faridah ; — of war, markab harbiah.
 manage, *v.tr.*, tali, ku tali ; — that office, hafiska u tali.
 management, manage, *n.*, talo,—adi.
 manager, *n.*, taliya,—yihi, hakim,—ki.
 manducation, *n.*, 'alal,—ki, rabsi,—gi.
 mane, *n.*, (of a horse) gūd,—ki ; hair of the —, saīn,—ti.
 manhood, *n.*, ninnimo,—adi, raganimo,—adi.

mangouste (greyish-red), *n.*, shau-shugā,—ihī ; (red) sogur,—ki.
 mankind, *n.*, dad,—ki.
 manliness, *n.*, raganimo,—adi.
 manner, *n.*, si,—di, bassar,—ki ; in this —, sidan ; do in the same —, sidi lo samaiyai u samai ; in what —? side ? (custom) dastur,—ti ; having the same manners, iss ku talo.
 many, *a.*, badan, tiro badan.
 map, *n.*, warhadda dunidu ku sawirantahai.
 marble (for playing), *n.*, fatari,—gi ; fatatir,—ti (*plur.*).
 march, *v.i.*, so'o, talab, baīd ; *v.c.*, so'odsi, talabi ; *n.*, so'od,—ki, talabo,—adi.
 mare, *n.*, genyo,—adi.
 mark, *n.*, 'alan,—ki, astan,—ti, sumad,—di, hanjid,—di ; *v.tr.*, 'alamadi, sumad.
 market, *n.*, suh,—hi.
 marriage, *n.*, gūr,—ki, gūrsad,—ki, aros,—ki.
 married, *a.*, gūrsadai ; a — man, nag la gūrsadai ; a — woman, nag ninleh ; a new — man, aros,—ki.
 marrow, *n.*, duh,—hi.
 marry, *v.tr.*, u guri, u dis, iss u guri, meri ; — your daughter to me, gabaddada i meri ; *v.i.*, gurso ; *v.r.*, merso ; marry your sister-in-law in a second marriage, dumal.
 marsh, *n.*, rubad,—ki.
 marvel, *n.*, yab,—ki.
 marvellous, *a.*, yaban, yableh, la yabsan.

masculine, *n.*, (sex) **rag**,—gi.
 mason, *n.*, **bani**,—gi.
 mass, *n.*, (lump) **fud**,—ki; (heap)
 tul,—ki.
 Mass, *n.*, (holy sacrifice) **haddas**,
 —ki.
 mast, *n.*, **dahal**,—ki.
 master, *n.*, **saheb**,—ki, **mahadin**,
 —ki; school—, **mu' alim**,—
 ki, **fhi**,—gi, **bara**,—ihi.
 master, *v.tr.*, **u tali**; (subdue)
 jar'a bar, **la'i li**, **dastur hun**
 karaw.
 masticate, *v.tr.*, ‘**alali**, **rabso**.
 mastication, *n.*, ‘**alal**,—ki, ‘**alalis**,
 —ki, **rabsi**,—gi.
 masturb, *v.tr.*, **ka'si**; *v.r.*, **ka'so**.
 masturbation, *n.*, **ka'si**,—gi.
 mat, *n.*, **dermo**,—adi, **harar**,—ki,
 kebed,—di.
 match, *n.*, (lucifer) **haraf**,—ki,
 kebrid,—di.
 mate, *n.*, (companion) **wehel**,—ki.
 maternity, *n.*, **hoyanimo**,—adi.
 matrice, *n.*, (womb) **rimai**,—gi,
 ur,—ki.
 matrimony, *n.*, **gür**,—ki.
 matter, *n.*, (pus) **de'an**,—ki, **ma-**
 lah,—di; (cause) **sabab**,—ti,
 ed,—di; what is the —? **eddu**
 wa mahai? or **mahad lehdahai**?
 I make no — of it, **yelkisa**!
 mature, *v.tr.*, **bislai**.
 mature, *a.*, **bisil**.
 maturity, *n.*, **bisail**,—ki; age of
 —, **gan**,—ki; the man at the
 age of —, **gad madowbai**.
 maw, *n.*, (stomach of birds) **bog**,
 —gi.
 maxim, *n.*, **mahmah**,—di.

may, *aux.v.*, **kar**; you — if you
 wish, **hadad rabtid wa karta**;
 if it — be, **hadai jiri karto**;
 if I — say so, **hadan sida odan**
 karayo; as much as — be,
 intad **kartid**.
 meadow, *n.*, **doho**,—adi.
 meal, *n.*, ‘**unno**,—adi, **hadimo**,—
 adi, **suhur**,—ti, **afur**,—ki;
 take your —, **suhuro**.
 mean, *a.*, (base) **fudud**.
 meaning, *n.*, **ma'nai**,—ihi; what
 is the — of this word? **eraiga**
 ma'nihisu wa mahai?
 meanness, *n.*, **fudaid**,—ki.
 means, *n.*; by all —, **kolleh**; by
 no —, **sina**.
 measure, *n.*, **gedka lugu hiyaso**,
 mailin,—ki; take the —, **hi-**
 yas; *v.tr.*, **dudumi**, **dira'**.
 meat, *n.*, **hilib**,—ki, **jimid**,—ki,
 ‘**ad**,—ki, **muhammad**,—di, **kum-**
 bis,—ki, **jid**,—ki; fat of —,
 barur,—ti.
 meddle, *v.tr.*, **ga'an geli**.
 mediate, *v.tr.*, **ga'an geli**, **heshisi**,
 tali.
 mediation, *n.*, **heskis**,—ti, **talo**,
 —adi.
 mediator, *n.*, **taliya**,—ihi.
 medicament, *n.*, **daimo**,—adi.
 medicine, *n.*, **dawo**,—adi, **sa-**
 naho,—adi; give —, **dawai**.
 medicinal tree, *n.*, **gugubod**,—ki.
 meditate, *v.i.*, **hubso**.
 meditation, *n.*, **hubsad**,—ki.
 medley, *n.*, **iss ku daran**,—ki.
 meek, mild, *a.*, **habow**.
 meet, *v.tr.*, **la kulan**; *v.i.*, **iss**
 urura.

- meeting, *n.*, *kulan*,—*ki*, *shir*,—*ki*, *urur*,—*ki*; have a —, *shira*, so *shira*.
- melancholy, *n.*, *wahan*,—*ki*, *hulub*,—*ki*.
- melancholic, *a.*, *hulubsan*; be —, *wahan*, *hulub*.
- melon, *n.*, *bartih*,—*hi*; water —, *habhab*,—*ki*; wild —, *unun*,—*ki*.
- melt, *v.tr.*, *dalali*, *dahaji*; — in, *ku dalali*.
- melted, *a.*, *shuban*.
- member, *n.*, *adin*,—*ki*, *lahad*,—*ki*.
- membrum virile, *n.*, *gus*,—*ki*, *hodo*,—*hi*, *buryo*,—*adi*.
- memory, *n.*, *husus*,—*ti*, *fahmad*,—*di*.
- mend, *v.tr.*, (repair) *kar*, *hor*, *kab*, *hodob*.
- meuses, *n.*, *dig*,—*gi*, *ha'il*,—*ki*.
- mention, *v.tr.*, *sheg*; do not —, *ha ba shegin*.
- merchandise, *n.*, *alabo*,—*adi*, *holo*,—*hi*, *mod*,—*ki*, *saman*,—*ki*.
- merchant, *n.*, *baya mushtari*,—*gi*, *dilal*,—*ki*.
- merciful, *a.*, *naharisleh*, *rahim*,—*ki*, *nin rahimah*.
- mercy, *n.*, *nahadin*,—*ti*, *naharis*,—*ti*, *rahmad*,—*di*; have —, *nah*, *nahariso*.
- merit, *v.tr.*, *galabso*; *v.c.*, *gala*
bsi.
- merry, *a.*, *badadsan*, *farahanah*.
- mesh, *n.*, god, *hog*; there was plenty of fish in the meshes of the net, *godadka shabagga kalun badan ba ku jirai*.
- message, *n.*, war,—*ki*.
- messenger, *n.*, war *had*,—*di*, war *kena*,—*hi*.
- Messiah, *n.*, *elmessieh*, *Kristos*, 'Issa el messieh.
- method, *n.*, *hagajis*,—*ki*.
- mewing, *n.*, *dogor rugmad*,—*ki*.
- mid-day, *n.*, *had*,—*di*, *duhur*,—*ki*.
- middle, *midst*, *n.*, *deh*,—*di*; go in the —, *u dahai*.
- midwife, *n.*, *umuliso*,—*adi*.
- might, *n.*, *hog*,—*gi*, *ital*,—*ki*; aux.v., *kari laha*.
- mighty, *a.*, *hog wein*, *huwad leh*.
- migrate, *v.i.*, *gur*.
- migration, *n.*, *gurnin*,—*ki*.
- milk, *n.*, 'ano,—*hi*; fresh —, *da'i*,—*di*; — of ewe, 'ana idad; — of goat, 'ana riad; fresh camel's —, *hor*,—*ki*; sour —, 'ano danan; sour — of camels, *karur*,—*ti*; turned —, *bah*; the — has turned, 'anaha bahai; curdle —, *gadod*,—*ki*; butter —, *ir*,—*ti*; — and water mixed, *badah*,—*hi*; — and butter— mixed, *buhbuhod*,—*ki*, *weildo*,—*adi*.
- milk, *v.tr.*, liss, so liss, mal, so mal, *mahar ku mal*, *darar mal*.
- million, *num.*, *toban bohol o kun*.
- mind (*see intellect*).
- mind, *v.tr.*, *hubso*, *foyigow*; — well what I say, *wahan ku lehahai ad u hubso*; — your business, *dantada foyigow*;

- your health, afimadka daur; I shall — the boy, wilkan jiri; *v.r.*, iss ka daur, iss ka eg, iss ka jir, nin fojigan ahaw; *v.tr.*, (put in —) *hususi*. mine (*see Grammar*). mingle, *v.tr.*, (mix) iss ku dar, *hosh*, walah. minute, *n.*, minit,—ki. miracle, *n.*, wah an la karin. mire, *n.*, (mud) dohbo,—adi. mirror, *n.*, biladaya,—ihi, murayad,—di. misadventure, *n.*, ayan humo,—adi. misbehave, *v.i.*, abur humaw. misbehaviour, *n.*, abur hun. misbelief, *n.*, amin hun. miscarriage, *n.*, ilma ka homan, —ki. miscarry, *v.i.*, ilma iss ka hon; *v.c.*, ilma ka hon. mischief, *n.*, histi,—gi, wah yello,—adi; do some —, wah yel. mischievous, *a.*, wah yellaleh; *n.*, wah yel,—ki. miser, *n.*, bahail,—ki, bahailad, —di, dabhal,—ki, masug,—gi, mudal,—ki. misfortune, *n.*, ayan humo,—adi. mislead, *v.tr.*, hatal, halhal; be misled, hatalan. misleader, *n.*, mahawi,—gi. mist, *n.*, iro,—adi. misty, *a.*, 'raisan. mistake, *n.*, hatalad,—di, ilowsho,—ihi; be mistaken, hatalan.
- misunderstand, *v.tr.*, si hun garo. mix, *v.tr.*, halad, iss ku halad. mixture, *n.*, halad,—ki. mean, *n.*, tah,—hi; *v.i.*, tah. mob, *n.*, buh,—hi. mock, *v.tr.*, luhufi or luhfi, ku hosol; mockery, *n.*, luhuf,—ki. mode, *n.*, si,—di. modest, *a.*, hil or hishod badan; be —, hisho. modesty, *n.*, hishod,—ki, hil,—ki. modify, *v.tr.*, bedel. moist, *a.*, hoian. moisten, *v.tr.*, hoi. molar tooth, *n.*, gows,—ki. molest, *v.tr.*, dali, kaga 'eisi, hanuji. moment, *n.*, 'abbar,—ki. Monday, *n.*, isnin,—ti. money, *n.*, la'ag,—ti; — box, case, or linen — bag, kish,—ki; leathern purse, kishad,—di. monition, *n.*, wano,—adi. monk, *n.*, wadad,—ki. monkey, *n.*, dayer,—ki. monsoon (N.E.), *n.*, bad furan, —ki; (S.W.) bad hidan,—ki. month, *n.*, bil, bishi, the ... monthly, *ad.*, bil walba; I go to Aden —, bishi ba mar ban Aden taga. moon, *n.*, dayah,—hi; — light, 'addo,—adi; half —, dayah badki; full —, dayah dan, dayihhi dama; new —, dayah 'usub; quarter of the —, bil,—shi. moor, *n.*, (marsh) rubad,—ki.

more, *a.*, *ka badan, ka ron*; will you have —? *ma ka badsanaisa?* *ad.*, once —, *mar kaleh*; no —, never —, in, *inta ka dambaisa*.

moreover, *ad.*, *weli ba*.

morning, *n.*, *aror,—ti, subah,—ihhi*; this —, *saka*; early —, *aroryo,—adi*.

morning star, *n.*, *hidig aroryo, hidigti wa beri*.

morrow, *n.*, *berri,—di*; to —, *ad.*, *berri, berrito*; until to —, *halkiyo berri*.

mortal, *a.*, *nafta dila*.

mortar, *n.*, (to grind in) *malkad, —ki*; — of wood, *moya* or *moyai,—ihhi*; (lime and sand mixed) *nurad,—di*.

mosquito, *n.*, *kane'o,—adi*.

most, *a.*, *ka wada badan, ugu badan*.

mother, *n.*, *hoyo,—adi*; — in law, *soddoh,—di*.

motive, *n.*, *ed,—di, sabab,—ti*.

moulting (*see* mewing).

mound, *n.*, *dud,—ki, gumbur,—ti*.

mount, mountain, *n.*, *bur,—ti*.

mount, *v.i.*, (go up) *kor, ful*.

mourn, mourning (*see* lament).

mouse, *n.*, *jir yar,—ki, —a; a small —, bara dubleh*.

moustache, *n.*, *sharub,—ti*.

mouth, *n.*, *af,—ki*.

mouthful, *n.*, ‘*antugo,—adi, luhmad,—di*; give a —, ‘*antuji*.

move, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, *dahdahah, baid, du, durug, so'o, lul, walah*; — from, off, *ka baid, ka durug, ka du, ka so'o*.

movement, *n.*, *dahdahah,—hi, walah,—hi*.

much, *a.*, *badan*; as —, *so —, inta, intas, inta o kaleh*.

mud, *n.*, *dohbo,—adi, dohbo hadredad*.

muddy, *a.*, *dohbo badan, saboh*; — place, *didi,—gi*.

mug, *n.*, *kalah,—hi*.

mule, *n.*, *bahlad,—di*; he —, *bahlad lab*.

multiplication, *n.*, *tarin,—ki*.

multiply, *v.tr.*, *tar*; be multiplied, *taran*.

multitude, *n.*, *dad badan, buh,—hi, urur,—ki*.

murder, *v.tr.*, *dil*.

murderer, *n.*, *dila,—ihhi*.

murmur, mumble, *v.i.*, *gunus, hos u guh*; *n.*, *gunus,—ki*.

muscle, *n.*, *merji,—gi*.

mushroom, *n.*, *warik,—ti*.

music, *n.*, *hes,—ti*.

musk deer, *n.*, *beira,—ihhi*.

musulman, *n.*, *muslim,—ki*.

mute (*see* dumb).

mutton, *n.*, *hilib idad,—ki, idaha*.

muzzle, *n.*, *gafur,—ki, afuf,—ti*; *v.tr.*, *afuf*; (only tying) *ganaf*.

myope, *a.*, *arag darran, imamowsan*; be —, *imamowsan*.

myopy, *n.*, *imamowski,—gi*.

myrrh, *n.*, *malmal,—ki*; — tree, *didhin,—ki*; false — tree, *habaghadi,—gi*.

my, *p.prn.* (*see* Grammar).

mystery, *n.*, *wah an la garan, wah an la karin*.

mystification, *n.*, *uggoyo,—adi*.

N.

nail, *n.*, (of the finger) 'iddi,—di;
iron —, mismar or musmar,—ki.
nail, *v.tr.*, musmar.
naked, *a.*, hawan.
nakedness, *n.*, hawanan,—ti.
name, *n.*, maga',—hi; *v.tr.*, u bihi, ugu yed.
nape, *n.*, (joint of the neck) sagan-madon,—ti.
narrate, *v.tr.*, sheko u mari, u shekai.
narrative, *n.*, sheko,—adi.
narrow, *a.*, 'edidi.
narrowness, *n.*, 'edidi,—gi.
nasty (*see* dirty).
nation, *n.*, habilo,—adi.
nativity, *n.*, dalnin,—ti.
natural child, *n.*, wa'al,—ki.
nature, *n.*, dunyo,—adi; (*temper*) abur,—ki, —ti.
naughty, *a.*, hun.
nausea, *n.*, yihyihs,—gi.
navel, *n.*, hundur,—ti; — string, hudun,—ti.
navigate, *v.i.*, dof.
navigation, *n.*, dof,—ki, dofnin, —ti.
nayword, *n.*, (*refusal*) dafirad,—di.
near, *ad.* and *ppr.*, ag, agta, dow, sokai, higta; be —, dowow, hig; come —, so dowow, so durug; go —, u dowow, u durug; put —, so dowai, u dowai, iss ku dowai.
nearness, *n.*, dowan,—ti.
neat, *a.*, shuban.

neck, *n.*, hor,—ti.
necklace, *n.*, horhid,—ki, kul,—shi, jilbad,—di.
need, *n.*, (want) dan,—ti, tabalo,—adi; (*poverty*) baho,—adi.
needy (*man*), *a.*, (nin) 'aidah, 'aid,—ki.
needle, *n.*, irbad,—di; big —, mahad,—ki.
negligence, *n.*, fojiglaan,—ti.
negligent, *a.*, mog, mogai.
negotiate, *v.tr.*, deh-gal.
negro, *n.*, sawahili,—gi, adon,—ki, —ti, bidai,—ih.
neigh, *v.i.*, danan; neighing, *n.*, danan,—ki.
neighbour, *n.*, deris,—ki.
neighbourhood, *n.*, derisnimo,—adi.
neither, *ad.*, midna.
nephew, *n.*, inanki or ina walakai, walalkai ba dalai, wala-shai ba dashai.
nest, *n.*, bul,—ki.
net, *n.*, shabak,—gi.
nettle, *n.*, ged hajin,—ki.
nettle-rash, *n.*, addo,—adi, hajin, —ti.
neutral tint, *a.*, owlaled.
never, *ad.*, abadan, abkai, abid-kaina, weligai; — mind, yel-kisa, yelkeda.
nevertheless, *c.*, ha ahato, ha ahataie.
new, *a.*, 'usub, 'usba.
news, *n.*, war,—ki; good —, nabad,—di; bring —, war gei or ken; bring — from, ka war ken; a man receiving —, war-hab,—ki.

next, *a.*, dow, sokai, higa ; the — house, ahalka sokai or dow or higa ; the — month, bisha dambe ; the — day, berri ; tell me the — word, eraiga ka shishaiya i sheg ; I will do better — time, mar dambe wan ka wanagi ; be — to, hig.

nib, *n.*, 'aro,—adi.

nice, *a.*, bahsan, ād, dor, shuban, wanaksan.

nicely (make), *v.tr.*, horhi, horoh u yel, wanaji, hagaji.

niceness, *n.*, wanag,—gi.

nickname, *n.*, nanais,—ti.

niece, *n.*, (my) gabaddi or inanti walalkai or walashai.

night, *n.*, habein,—ki ; (time of sleeping) sah,—di ; mid —, sah dehe ; to—, 'awa ; last —, halai ; go at —, gud.

nightmare, *n.*, awawi,—gi.

nine, *num.*, sagal,—ki.

nineteen, *num.*, sagal iyo tobán,—ki.

ninety, *num.*, sagashan,—ki.

ninth, *num.*, sagalad,—ki, —di.

nip, *n.*, (pinch) hanjido,—adi ; *v.tr.*, hanjidi.

nipple, *n.*, (teat of the breast) ib,—ti.

no, *ad.*, maya, maha.

nobody, *n.*, 'iddina.

noise, *n.*, sanhad,—di, hab or habhab,—ti, had, wa',—di, hau,—di, baf! fof,—ki ; make a —, kaga sanhadí.

nomad, *ad.* and *n.*, rer gura,—gi ; Somals are a — people, dadka Somalied wa dad an mel la ku hadin.

none, *prn.*, midna, middina.

noon, *n.*, duhur,—ki, had,—di ;

after—, dūhurka dabaddisa.

noose, *n.*, (running knot) suryo, —adi.

noose, *v.tr.*, suryai.

north, *n.*, jah,—hi.

nose, *n.*, san,—ki ; flat —, san balladan ; wipe your —, sinso, iss ka tir, iss ka simi.

nostril, *n.*, dul,—ki.

not, *ad.*, an, ma ; there is —, ma jiro ; is it — ? so ma aha ?

nothing, *ad.*, babah, wahba.

notice, *n.*, war,—ki.

notify, *v.tr.*, ogaisi, warran.

nourish, *v.tr.*, sabbar, sorsi, sabarо.

now, *ad.*, aminka, iminka, hadai, hadder ; — a-days, hatan ; just —, iminkada, haddadatan.

now, *c.*, haddaba, haddeh.

number, *n.*, (mark) sumad,—ki ; (sum) tiro,—adi ; a certain —, daur,—ki.

numbness, *n.*, kabubiyo,—adi.

numerous, *a.*, badan, tiro badan.

nuptial, *n.*, aros,—ki.

nurse, *n.*, umuliso,—adi.

nut, *n.*, (cocoa-nut) narajin,—ti ; earth — (arachis), los,—ki.

O.

oar, *n.*, seb,—ki.

oath, *n.*, dār,—ti, imán,—ti, ah-di,—gi.

obedience, *n.*, dega nugail,—ki,
 dega nuglan,—ti.
 obedient, *a.*, dega nugul.
 obey, *v.tr.*, (be obedient) dega
 nuglow, degaiso, yel.
 objurgation, *n.*, masabidnimo,—
 adi.
 oblige, *v.tr.*, (compel) hāsab, mu-
 huni.
 oblique, *a.*, hallohan, ma tosna,
 ma shubna.
 obliterate, *v.tr.*, babihi.
 oblivion, *n.*, ilowsho,—ihī.
 observe, *v.tr.*, indai.
 observation, *n.*, indo,—ihī.
 obstruct, *v.tr.*, öd.
 obstructed, *a.*, ödan.
 obtain, *v.tr.*, hel, ma'ash.
 occident, *n.*, galbed,—ki.
 occupation, *n.*, haul,—shi, shu-
 hul,—ki.
 occupy, *v.tr.*, shahaisi; *v.r.*, hau-
 shada habso.
 occur, *v.i.*, noho; it occurs, wah-
 hai nohotai.
 ocean, *n.*, bad,—di.
 odor, *n.*, ur,—ti.
 odoriferous, *a.*, udgon.
 of, off (*see* Grammar).
 offence, *n.*, tahsir,—ti, dembi,—
 gi.
 offend, *v.tr.*, 'ai.
 offer, *v.tr.*, u bihi.
 offering, *n.*, sadahad, sadahad
 Ebbahai lo gubai.
 office, *n.*, (place,) hafis,—
 ki.
 often, *ad.*, gor, kol, mar badan,
 daur gor, hajaila, yala.
 oil, *n.*, salid,—di.

old, *a.*, gabow, duhah, dugah;
 — man, odai,—gi, islan,—ki,
 wadad,—ki, wayel,—ki; —
 woman, habar,—ti, islan,—ti,
 wadadad,—di; — age, dā
 wein, gabow,—gi; — people,
 dad gabowbai, nin da wein,
 duh,—di; — thing, dug;
 grow, be —, *v.i.*, gabow; —
 times, beriyihi horai.
 omen, *n.*, fal,—ki.
 omit, *v.tr.*, iss ka da, ka had;
 be omitted, ka had.
 omnipotence, *n.*, huwad,—di.
 on, *prp.*, ku, dul, dusha.
 onager, *n.*, (wild ass) gumburi,—
 gi.
 once, *a.*, (one time) mar; (for-
 merly) beri,—gi, wā,—gi,
 beri horai, wa horai, kolki
 horai, kolki; it was —, beri
 or wa wahha jirai.
 one, *num.*, kow,—di, mid,—ki,
 —di; — by —, mid mid; less
 —, mid la; it is all —, gidi
 wa iss ku wada mid; it is all
 — to me, gidi wa iss ugu kai
 mid; it is all — as if you threw
 your money into the river, gidi
 wa mid sidad la'agtadi dur-
 durka ku ridai; every —, mid
 walba; they eat — another,
 wa iss 'unan; — handed, ga-
 'an keliah leh.
 onion, *n.*, basal,—shi.
 only, *a.*, (single) keliah; *ad.*,
 un.
 open, *v.tr.*, fur; *a.*, banan, fu-
 ran.
 opening, *n.*, furnin,—ti.

opinion, *n.*, **talo**,—*adi*, **tashi**,—*gi*.
 opposite, *a.*, **hor**, **horti**.
 opposition, *n.*, **asarar**,—*ki*, **did-nin**,—*ti*.
 oppression, *n.*, ‘**eho**,—*adi*, ‘**eha-sho**,—*adi*.
 opulent, *a.*, **hodanah**, **holo badan**.
 or, *c.*, **ama**, **amase**, **mase**, **mise**.
 orange, *n.*, **lin ma'an**,—*ti*,—*aid*.
 order, *n.*, (command) **hukum**,—*ki*; (regular disposition) **haga-jis**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, (command) **u-dir**; (regulate) **hagaji**, **wanaji**, **hagajiso**, **wanajiso**.
 orient, *n.*, **bari**,—*gi*.
 origin, *n.*, **horan**,—*ti*.
 ornaments, *n.*, (for women) **siyahad**,—*di*.
 orphan, *n.*, **agon**,—*ki* (*mas.*),—*ti* (*fem.*), **rajai**,—*gi*.
 oryx, *n.*, (beisa antelope) **bi'id**,—*ki*.
 ostrich, *n.*, **gorayo**,—*adi*; male—, **gorai**,—*gi*, **halda**,—*gi*.
 other, *a.*, **kaleh**; the —, *ki ka-leh*, **kan kaleh**; another, mid **kaleh**.
 otherwise, *c.*, **hadikaleh**.
 our (*see Grammar*).
 out, *prp.*, **dibad**, **dibadda**.
 outcast, *a.*, **dairsan**, **la na'ai**.
 outcry, *n.*, **dawah**,—*hi*, **hailo**,—*adi*, **sawahan**,—*ki*.
 outside, *ad.*, **dibadda**; *n.* and *ad.*, **duled**,—*ki*; he is —, **isagu duledku joga**.
 oven, *n.*, **mufo**,—*adi*.
 over, *prp.*, **dul**, **dusha**, **gud**, **gud-**

ka, **kor**; — again, **weliba**; be —, **ka sarrai**.
 overcome, *v.tr.*, **ka adkaw**, **dulmar**.
 overseer, *n.*, **mukadam** or **maha-dim**,—*ki*.
 overtake, *v.tr.*, **gäd**.
 overthrow, *v.tr.*, **dumi**, **ka dädi**.
 owe, *v.tr.*; I — you money, **la'ag bad igu lehdahai**.
 owl, *n.*, **shimbir libah**,—*di*; small —, ‘**iow**,—*di*.
 own, *v.tr.*, **hiro**; *a.*, (*see Gram.*).
 owner, *n.*, **nin ahalka leh**.
 ox, *n.*, **dibi**,—*gi*.

P.

pace, *v.i.*, (step) **talab**; *n.*, **talabo**,—*adi*.
 pacha, *n.*, **basha**,—*ih*.
 pacific, *a.*, **habow**, **nabdiya**.
 pacify, *v.tr.*, **nabdi**.
 pack, *v.tr.*, **hid**; (packet) **hidmo**,—*adi*.
 pack-saddle, *n.*, (camel's) **heriyo**,—*adi*.
 pagan, *n.*, **gal**,—*ki*.
 page, *n.*, (of a book) **bäl**,—*ki*.
 pail, *n.*, **baldi**,—*gi*; — of skin, **dandul**,—*shi*, **dowlis**,—*ki*, **gor-rof**,—*ki*, **wadän**,—*ti*.
 pain, *n.*, (penalty) **tahsirad**,—*di*; (ache) **hanun**,—*ki*, **sile'i**,—*hi*, **ta'ab**,—*ki*.
 pain, *v.tr.*, (afflict) **hanuni**, **ha-nuji**, **sili'i**; *v.imp.*, **hanun**.

- painful, *a.*, hanunsan, silei'san.
 paint, *v.tr.*, ranji; *n.*, (colour) ranji,—gi.
 pair, *n.*, laba, labada,—di.
 palate, *n.*, danhanag,—gi, dan-galah,—hi, hardad,—ki.
 palm, *n.*, (of the hand) baba'o,—adi, ala'al or ala'anal,—shi, saab,—ki.
 palpitate, *v.i.*, ror.
 palsy, *n.*, 'urian,—ki.
 pan, *n.*, dawa,—ih.
 panca, *n.*, bankad,—di.
 pant, *v.i.*, hinrag.
 panting, *n.*, hinrag,—gi.
 panther, *n.*, shabel,—ki, horgummo,—adi, nimmer,—ki.
 pap, *n.*, (nipple) ib,—ti.
 paper, *n.*, warhad,—di, warah,—di.
 parable, *n.*, mathal,—ki.
 paradise, *n.*, janno,—adi.
 parallel, *a.*, siman; they are —, bai iss u wada jiran.
 paralytic, *a.*, 'urianah.
 parasol, *n.*, dallayad,—di.
 parcel, *n.*, hidmo,—adi.
 parchedness, *n.*, (of the mouth) lun,—ki.
 pardon, *n.*, samah,—di, 'affi,—gi; *v.tr.* samah, 'affi; — each other, iss 'affiya.
 parent, *n.*, walid,—ki.
 park, *n.*, (zariba) saribad,—di.
 parricide, *n.*, walad-inkar,—ki.
 part, *n.*, in,—ti, haib,—ti; (half) go,—hi; (party), take his —, la mel noho.
 part, *v.tr.*, (partake) haib, kala go; — with, kala gosta.
- part, *v.i.*, (quit) tag, ka tag; we must —, an tagno, an kala tagno.
 partial, *v.i.*, (be) ka 'eho; — sentence, gar 'eho,—ti, 'ehada-ahaid.
 partiality, *n.*, 'eho,—adi, 'ehasho,—adi.
 participate, *v.tr.*, haibso.
 particle, *n.*, in yar,—ti, —aid.
 partner, *n.*, mushrik,—gi.
 party, *n.*, (faction) holo,—adi.
 pasha, *n.*, basha,—ih.
 pass, *v.i.*, daf, mar; he passed by our door, albabkayagu marai; — away, daf; — along the shore, hebta si mar; *v.tr.*, — the river, durdurka ka talab; we shall — the winter in the town, guga an magalada ku hadno; — near, ag mar, iss ku du; — by the side, ges ka mar; — across, deh mar.
 passage, *n.*, (on board ship) dof,—ki.
 passenger, *n.*, rakab,—ki.
 pat, *v.tr.*, salah; *n.*, (light blow) salahid,—di.
 patch, *v.tr.*, kar; *n.*, karrin,—ti.
 paten, *n.*, se'ni,—gi.
 path, *n.*, dau,—gi, jid,—ki, marin,—ki.
 patience, *n.*, dulhadasho,—adi, kadsi,—gi, sabir or samir,—ki, sugnin,—ti; have —, or be patient, daur, sug, samir, dulhado, kadso.
 patient, *a.*, dulhadasho badan, kadsileh, sugninleh.
 patriarch, *n.*, batriyark,—gi.

patron, *n.*, abban,—ki.
 pause, *n.*, nasad,—ki.
 paw, *n.*, baba'o,—adi.
 pawn, *n.*, dibasho,—adi, rahmad,—di; *v.tr.*, rahan.
 pay, *v.tr.*, bihi; *n.*, (payment) def,—ti, hahai,—gi, mushaharo,—adi.
 peace, *n.*, nabad,—di; heshis,—ki, barah,—hi; be in —, nabad gal, nabad hab, nabad gelio; they are living in —, barah ba lo yal; make —, *v.i.*, heshi, la heshi; make — between them, *v.tr.*, nabad hado, heshisi, nabdi.
 peak, *n.*, 'aro,—adi, fih,—hi.
 pearl, *n.*, lul,—ki.
 peasant, *n.*, rer miyi,—gi.
 pebble, *n.*, dagah dihed,—ki, hururoh,—hi.
 pedler, *n.*, kabadai,—ihi.
 peel, *n.*, (rind) dir,—ki; *v.tr.*, dil, dir; the act of peeling, dirin,—ki.
 peeled, *a.*, diran.
 peevish, *a.*, hun.
 peg, *v.tr.*, (fasten with a peg) didib; *n.*, didib,—ki.
 peg-top, *n.*, druan,—ki.
 pellicle, *n.*, holob,—ti, tohob,—ti.
 pen, *n.*, halim,—ki.
 pencil, *n.*, halim rasased.
 penance, *n.*, tobad or taubad,—di; make —, tobad ken, tobad yelo.
 penetrate, *v.i.*, gal; — into, waren, geli.
 penknife, *n.*, mandil or madil,—shi.

penitence, *n.*, tobad,—di, ala'al,—ki.
 penitent, *n.*, tobad-ken,—ki, ala'alsan.
 pensive (be), *v.i.*, wahan.
 pensiveness, *n.*, wahan,—ki.
 penury, *n.*, 'a'dnimo,—adi.
 people, *n.*, dad,—ki.
 pepper, *n.*, filfil.—shi.
 perceive, *v.tr.*, arag, daren.
 perfect, *a.*, dan; the — work, shuhulki dama.
 perfection, *n.*, damad,—ki.
 perfidious, *a.*, mahawiah, dadka daga.
 perforate, *v.tr.*, daloli, ku maroji.
 perform, *v.tr.*, fal; he performs his duties, dantisa ad bu habta.
 perfume, *n.*, udgon,—ki; act of perfuming, unsi,—gi; — of incense, umis,—ki; *v.tr.*, udgonai, umi; *v.r.*, iss udgonai, unso; be perfumed, udgonow; it is perfumed, la udgonai.
 perhaps, *ad.*, malaha, mindah, sow, show.
 peril, *n.*, 'absi,—di, bahdin,—ti.
 perilous, *a.*, 'absileh.
 period, *n.*, (of time) mudad,—di, madal,—ki.
 perish, *v.i.*, bahti; I — with hunger, gajan la bahtiaya.
 perjure (yourself), *v.tr.*, bein ku daro.
 perjurier, *n.*, dār jid,—ki.
 perjury, *n.*, bein,—ti.
 permanent, *a.*, adag.
 permission, *n.*, fasah,—hi, ruhsad,—di.

permit, *v.tr.*, *fasah*, *ruhsad si*.
 permute, *v.tr.*, *iss dafi*, *la iss dafi*.
 perpendicular, *a.*, *humatiah*.
 perpetrate, *v.tr.*, *fal*.
 perpetual, *a.*, *weligi damanain*,
 weligi idlanain.
 persecute, *v.tr.*, *sili'i*.
 persecution, *n.*, *silei'*,—*ih*i.
 perseverance, *n.*, *sabir* or *samir*,
 —*ki*.
 persevere, *v.i.*, *sabir* or *samir*.
 persist, *v.i.*, *adkaw*, *si adag u*
 wad.
 person, *n.*, *hof*,—*ki*, ‘*id*,—*di*,
 hud,—*di*; a nice and good —,
 hulyad,—*di*.
 perspective, *n.*, *muh*,—*hi*.
 perspicacity, *n.*, *nejisnimo*,—*adi*.
 perspiration, *n.*, *didid*,—*ki*; being
 in —, *hursan*, *dididsan*.
 perspire, *v.i.*, *didid*.
 persuade, *v.tr.*, *sasab*.
 persuasion, *n.*, *sasab*,—*ki*, *sasab-*
 nin,—*ti*.
 pertinacious, *a.*, (obstinate) *dega*
 adag, *rifaiah*.
 perverse, *a.*, *hun*.
 pest, pestilence, *n.*, *kud*,—*ki*.
 pestle, *n.*, *moyai-tumai*,—*ih*i ;
 wooden —, *tib*,—*ti*.
 petition, *n.*, *arji*,—*gi*, *ardal hal*,
 —*ki*.
 phalanx, *n.*, *konton madafto*,—*adi*.
 phantasma, *n.*, *muhasho*,—*adi*.
 phenomenon, *n.*, *umur*,—*ti*, *yab*,
 —*ki*.
 phosphorescent gleams of the sea,
 n., *galabildan* or *garabildan*,
 —*ki*.

photograph, *n.*, *sawir*,—*ki*.
 phthisic or phthysis, *n.*, *haho*,—*adi*, *lahau*,—*gi*; — of cattle.
 sambab,—*ki*.
 phthisic, phthisical, *a.*, *nin lahau*
 haba.
 physic, *n.*, (medicine) *dawo*,—*adi*,
 daimo,—*adi*; practice —, *da-*
 wai.
 physician, *n.*, *dahdar*,—*ki*, *hakim*,
 —*ki*, *sanah*,—*hi*.
 physiognomy, *n.*, *weiji*,—*gi*, *jah*,
 —*hi*.
 pice (money=4 pies), *n.*, *beisad*,
 —*di*.
 pick, pick up, *v.tr.*, *gur*; — for,
 u gur; — for yourself, *guro*,
 gurguro.
 pick-tooth, *n.*, *findi'il gura*,—*ih*i.
 picture, *n.*, *sawir*,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, *sa-*
 wir.
 pictured, *a.*, *sawiran*.
 pie (Indian money), *n.*, *ardi*,—*gi*,
 aradi,—*di* (*plur.*).
 piece, *n.*, *in*,—*ti*, *hubin*,—*ti* ;
 little —, *in yar*; — of cloth,
 karrin,—*ti*; — of meat, ‘*ad*,
 —*ki*.
 piece, *v.tr.*, (mend) *kar*, *kab*.
 pier, *n.*, (a column) *tir*,—*ki* ;
 (mole) *deked*,—*di*.
 pierce, *v.tr.*, *daloli*, *ku maroji*,
 ku joji, *waren*.
 piety, *n.*, ‘*ibādād*,—*di*.
 pig, *n.*, *dofar*,—*ki*.
 pigeon, *n.*, *hamam*,—*ki*.
 pile, *n.*, *tir*,—*ki*.
 piles, *n.*, (haemorrhoids) *kintob*,
 —*ki*.
 pilgrim, *n.*, *haji*,—*gi*.

pilgrimage, *n.*, *haj*,—*ki*; make a —, *haji*, so *haji*.
 pillage, *n.*, *bob*,—*ki*, *da'*, *di'hi* (the pillage).
 pillow, *n.*, *barkimo*,—*adi*; a wooden —, *barki*,—*gi*.
 pimento, *n.*, *basbas* or *bisbas*,—*ki*.
 pimple, *n.*, *fin*,—*ki*, *dululuh*,—*hi*.
 pin, *n.*, *irbad*,—*di*; hair—, *harmil*.
 pincers, *n.*, *birrhab*,—*ki*.
 pinch, *v.tr.*, *hanjidi*; *n.*, *hanjido*,—*adi*.
 pine, *v.i.*, (languish) *weidow*; *v.tr.*, *weidai*; *v.r.*, *iss weidai*.
 pipe (of wood, used for blowing), *n.*, *gobais*,—*ki*.
 pirogue, *n.*, *huri*,—*gi*.
 piss, *v.i.*, (urinate) *kadi*, so *kadi*; *n.*, *kadi*,—*di*.
 pistol, *n.*, *tumujad*,—*di*.
 pit, *n.*, *gun*,—*ti*, *'el*,—*ki*, *gof*,—*ki*, *god*,—*ki*; — of the stomach, *labho*,—*adi*; — of the knee, *hagal*,—*shi*; — of the arm, *kilkilo*,—*adi*.
 pitch, *v.tr.*, (fix) *dab*, *rid*.
 pitcher, *n.*, *jalahad*,—*di*, *kussad*,—*di*.
 pith, *n.*, (marrow) *duh*,—*hi*.
 pitiful, *a.*, *nahsan*; be —, *nah*.
 pity, *n.*, *nahadin*,—*ti*, *naharis*,—*ti*; have —, *nahariso*.
 place, *n.*, *mel*,—*shi*, *hal*,—*ki*, *hag*,—*gi*; in another —, *mel kaleh*; put everything in its right —, *wah walba meshisa hagagsan dig*; there is no —.

for them, *mel u ma haino*; in all places, *mel walba*; in some —, *mel un*; the first — is due to him, *meshu ugu sarraisa isaga leh*; a — trodden by camels, *gelgelin*; a — out of reach, *harar*,—*ti*; a — in which to hide stolen articles, *rar*,—*ti*; — in a boat, *sallah*,—*ihhi*; a clean — become dirty, *sabo*,—*di*; a — prepared on a camel for small children, *guro*,—*adi*.

place, *v.tr.*, *dig*; — on, *sar*, *rar*; — for yourself, *digo*.

plague, *n.*, *kud*,—*ki*.

plain, *n.*, *ban*,—*ki*, *banan*,—*ki*, *gegi*,—*di*, *wasa'a*,—*hi*, *mel wasa'ah doho*,—*adi*, *jan*,—*ki*; — surface, *barahad*,—*di*; *a.*, *banan*, *siman*; *v.tr.*, *banai*, *bananai*, *sin*, *iss ku sin*.

plaint, *n.*, (in justice) *gar*,—*ti*, *ashtako*,—*adi*; make a —, *gar u shego*.

plait, *n.*, (a fold) *dubnин*,—*ti*; — of hair, *tidei'*,—*ihhi*; plaiting (mats), *falag*,—*gi*; *v.tr.*, *dub*; (weave) *falki*, *tidi'*.

plan, *n.*, *tadbir*,—*ti*.

plane, *n.*, (surface) *siman*,—*ki*, *sinin*,—*ti*.

plank, *n.*, *loh*,—*hi*, *alwah*,—*di*.

plant, *n.*, *beir*,—*ti*, *ged*,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, *beir*.

plaster, *v.tr.*, *nurad mari*.

plate, *n.*, *se'mi*,—*gi*, *su'un*,—*ti*.

platter, *n.*, (wooden) *hedo*,—*adi*, *hedo sibidi*; make a —, *hedo samai*.

- play, *n.*, 'ayar,—ti, jalbeb,—ti ; kind of —, sar,—ki, sa'ab,—ki, walo,—adi.
- play, *v.i.*, 'ayar, jalbebo ; — at cards, turub 'ayar, la walaiso ; *v.tr.*, (make play) 'ayarsi, jalbebi, walaisi.
- pleasant, *a.*, farahan, farahah.
- please, *v.tr.*, 'ajibi.
- pleasure (*see* delight).
- pledge, *v.tr.*, (pawn) ámano u dib, rahah ; *n.*, amano,—adi, rahmad,—di, dibasho,—adi.
- plentiful, *a.*, barwahaisan.
- plenty, *n.*, barwaho,—adi.
- pliable, *a.*, (flexible) lilaisa ; the — stick, ushi lilaisai.
- pluck, *v.tr.*, (pull with force) so jid ; — off the feathers, plume a bird, rif.
- plunder, *n., bob,—ki, da',—di'hi, jalalah,—ihī*; *v.tr.*, bob, da', jalalah.
- plunge, *n.*, husid,—di, muhurasho, —adi; *v.i.*, ku da', hus, muhur; *v.tr.*, husi, muhuri.
- pock, *n.*, furuh ; — hole, — mark, furuhdon,—ki.
- pocket, *n.*, kishad,—di.
- poem, poesy, *n.*, gabai,—gi.
- poet, *n.*, gabaya,—gi.
- point, *n.*, 'aro,—adi, fiḥ,—hi, dul,—shi.
- point, *v.tr.*, (sharpen) dub, fiḥ ; — out, tus, muji.
- pointed, *a.*, fihān.
- poison, *n.*, dunkal,—shi, sun,—ki, urgumo,—adi, wabayo,—adi.
- poisonous plant, *n.*, waba or wabai,—gi.
- pole-star, *n.*, hedig jah,—ti, —ha.
- police-station, *n.*, tshoki,—gi.
- policeman, *n.*, askari,—gi, subaihi,—gi.
- polish, *v.tr.*, 'adai, hoh.
- polite, *a.*, edibsan, amusan, basar wanaksan, (nin) wayelah ; be —, edibsaw ; cause to be —, edbi.
- politeness, *n.*, edib,—ti, amusnan,—ti.
- poll, *n.*, (head of a tree) bar,—ki.
- pollute (*see* defile).
- Polygamist, *n.*, nin hilo badan.
- pond, pool, *n.*, balli,—gi, dog, —ti, biya gal,—ihī, biya galen.—ki.
- poop, *n.*, har dambai,—ki.
- poor, *a.* and *n.*, a'id,—di, dagag,—gi, dawaro,—adi, sabol,—ki, nin dan darran, nin bar ma leh.
- porcupine, *n.*, 'anahub,—ti.
- pork, *n.*, dofar,—ki.
- porringer, *n.*, hobad,—di.
- port, *n.*, (harbour) dekad or dedek,—di.
- porter, *n.*, hamal,—ki.
- portion, *n.*, haib,—ti.
- possess, *v.tr.*, hai, haiso, lahaw ; I —, ana leh.
- possession, *n.*, lahan,—ti.
- possible, *a.*, (wahhasi) wa nohon or wa jiri kara.
- post, *n.*, dabal,—ki ; — office, dabal hafis,—ki ; —man, badiwaleh,—ihī.
- posterior, *a.*, wah gor dambe di'i dona.

- posterity, *n.*, holo,—adi.
 postscript, *n.*, warhadda wah ku dar.
 pot, *n.*, wel,—ki, dasad,—di, deri,—gi, adär,—ki.
 potato, *n.*, badaddo,—adi.
 pot-bellied, *a.*, alol wein.
 potsherd, *n.*, burbur,—ki, jab,—ki, jajab,—ki.
 potter, *n.*, derya samais,—ki.
 poultice (*see* cataplasma).
 poultry, *n.*, (fowls) häd,—di.
 pound, *n.*, (weight) rodol,—ki ; (money) guini,—gi.
 pound, *v.tr.*, (grind) budli, tun.
 pour, *v.tr.*, shub, hub ; — in, ku shub ; — water on the boy's head, inanka madahha biyo kaga shub.
 pout, *n.*, (a bird) una'as.—ti.
 pout, *v.i.*, (look sullen) dud ; pouter, nin dudma badan.
 pouting, *n.*, dudmo,—adi.
 poverty, *n.*, dan darro,—adi, sabol,—ki.
 powder, *n.*, (gunpowder) barud,—di.
 power, *n.*, huwad,—di.
 powerful, *a.*, huwad leh.
 pox, *n.*, (small- or chicken-pox) ged 'anod,—ki, fanto,—adi, furuh,—hi.
 praise, *v.tr.*, aman ; *n.*, aman,—ti.
 prank, *n.*, luggoyo,—adi ; play a —, luggo.
 prate, prattle (*see* babble).
 pray, *v.tr.*, bari, do'ai or du'ai, du'aiso, tuko, so tuko ; — for, u tuko.
 prayer, *n.*, bariyo,—adi, du'o,—adi, saläd,—di, tukasho,—adi.
 preach, *v.tr.*, wani, abhi ; *v.r.*, iss abhi.
 preaching, *n.*, wano,—adi, hadis,—ki.
 precede, *v.tr.*, horai, naga horai.
 precept, *n.*, haul,—ki.
 precipice, *n.*, harar,—ti, jar,—ki.
 precipitate, *v.tr.*, ka tur.
 predecessor, *n.*, ka horaiyai.
 predication, *n.*, wano,—adi.
 predict, *v.tr.*, fali, wah sheg.
 prediction, *n.*, wah sheg,—gi.
 predictor, *n.*, wah-sheg,—gi, nin wah shega.
 prefer, *v.tr.*, ja'alaw.
 pregnant, *a.*, ur leh.
 prepare, *v.tr.*, kala hagaji, dig.
 prepuce, *n.*, (foreskin) balag,—ti.
 prerogative, *n.*, (privilege) sado,—adi.
 presbyte, *a.*, il der.
 presbyopy, *n.*, il deran,—ti.
 presence, *n.*, jog,—gi.
 present, *a.*, joga, hadir ; God is — everywhere, Ebbahai mel walba wa joga or wa ku hadir.
 present, *n.*, (time) aminka, iminka ; (gift) hadiad,—di, sin,—ti.
 present, *v.tr.*, (offer) si, u dib, u bihi.
 preserve, *v.tr.*, (save) dah, daho, ka badbädi.
 preside, *v.tr.*, u sarrai, u tali.
 president, *n.*, taliya shirka.
 press, *v.tr.*, 'adadi, dis, tuji, iss ku tuji.
 pressed, *a.*, disan.

pressing, <i>n.</i> , 'adadis,—ki, disin,—ti.	proclaim, <i>v.tr.</i> , war gei, ogaisi.
presume, <i>v.tr.</i> , (be confident) iss fani.	procreate, <i>v.tr.</i> , dal, yelo.
presumption, <i>n.</i> , fan,—ki, amar weinan,—ti.	procure, <i>v.tr.</i> , u hel.
presumptuous, <i>a.</i> , fan badan, amar wein.	prodigal, <i>a.</i> , lumai, nin lumai.
pretence, <i>n.</i> , (false excuse) helad,—di.	prodigy, <i>n.</i> , umur,—ti, yab,—ki.
pretty, <i>a.</i> , bahsan, fayo wanaksan, horisho wanaksan.	produce, <i>v.tr.</i> , abur, yelo, dal, sinif.
prevail, <i>v.tr.</i> , ka adkaw.	profess, <i>v.tr.</i> , (declare openly) hiro.
prevent, <i>v.tr.</i> , (hinder) u did.	profit, <i>n.</i> , fayido,—adi, korod,—ki.
previous, <i>a.</i> , horai.	profligate, <i>a.</i> , lumiayi.
price, <i>n.</i> , gana',—di, ib,—ki.	profound (reverence), <i>n.</i> , sujud,—di, rako',—a'di.
prick, <i>v.tr.</i> , mud.	profundity, <i>n.</i> , husur,—ki, husurnimo,—adi.
pricking, <i>n.</i> , mudnin,—ti.	prohibit, <i>v.tr.</i> , u did, ka hukun.
prickly heat, <i>n.</i> , hararad,—di, hajin,—ti.	prolific, <i>a.</i> , dal badan.
pride, <i>n.</i> , amar,—ki, amar weinan,—ti, falah,—hi, kibir,—ki.	prolong, <i>v.tr.</i> , derai, dereri.
prince, <i>n.</i> , amir,—ki, ugas,—ki.	promise, <i>v.tr.</i> , ballan.
print, <i>n.</i> , (mark) astan,—ti, sumad,—di.	prompt, <i>a.</i> , (quick) fudfudud.
print, <i>v.tr.</i> , daba'.	promulgate, <i>v.tr.</i> , ogaisi.
printed, <i>a.</i> , daba'an.	prone, <i>a.</i> ; we are — to evil, shar bainu higna.
printing, <i>n.</i> , daba',—i'hi.	prong, <i>n.</i> , (fork) muda',—hi.
prison, <i>n.</i> , habsi,—gi, habis,—ki.	pronounce, <i>v.tr.</i> , deh.
prisoner, <i>n.</i> , nin hidan, mid mahabistaah; prisoners, mahabis,—ti.	proof, <i>n.</i> , marhati,—di.
private, <i>a.</i> , harson; talk in —, fah.	prop, <i>n.</i> , (support) tir,—ki, udub,—ki.
prize, <i>n.</i> , def,—ti, abal,—ki.	propagate, <i>v.tr.</i> , firdi.
probably, <i>ad.</i> , malaha.	propagated, <i>a.</i> , firdisan.
proceed, <i>v.i.</i> , so'o, hor u so'o.	propagation, <i>n.</i> , firid,—ki.
process, <i>n.</i> , (suit) arin,—ti.	propel, <i>v.tr.</i> , horo u wad, hor u muhuni.
	proper, <i>a.</i> , hagagsan.
	property, <i>n.</i> , holo,—ihi, mal,—ki, mod,—ki; living —, holo nol,—ihi, —a.
	prophecy, <i>n.</i> , nubuwad,—di.
	prophesy, <i>v.tr.</i> , fali, wah sheg.
	prophet, <i>n.</i> , nebi,—gi.

- propitiate, *v.tr.*, *heshisi*, 'ada tir ; — for, *tobad ken*.
- propitiator, *n.*, *hof heshisiya*.
- prostitute, *n.*, *dillo*,—*adi*, *hahabād*,—*di*; *hahabo*,—*ihī* (*plur.*) ; *v.tr.*, *dillo* or *hahabād* *ka dig*.
- prostrate, *v.tr.*, *berka dulka u sar*.
- protect, *v.tr.*, *ilali*, *jir*, *karaw*.
- protection, *n.*, *ilalo*,—*adi*.
- protector, *n.*, *abban*,—*ki*.
- protract, *v.i.*, (delay) *rāg*.
- protuberance, *n.*, *ka-so-bah*,—*ihī*.
- proud, *a.*, *amarsan*, *amar wein*, *falahah*, *kibirsan* ; be —, *kibir*.
- prove, *v.tr.*, *garai*, *marhati ku fur* ; — against, *ku garai*.
- proverb, *n.*, *mahmah*,—*di*.
- provide, *v.tr.*, *masruf*, *sabbar*.
- providence, *n.*, *hekmad*,—*di*.
- provision, *n.*, *ji'sin*,—*ki*, *sahai*,—*di*.
- provocation to fight, *int.*, 'ar! 'ar! *i dil*.
- provoke, *v.tr.*, *ka 'adaisi*.
- prow, *n.*, (forepart of a ship) *har horai*,—*ki*.
- prudence, *n.*, *foyigan*,—*ti*, *miyir*,—*ki*.
- prudent, *a.*, *foyig*, *miyirsan*, *miyir haba*.
- pruriency, *n.*, *hajin*,—*ti*.
- psalm, *n.*, *sabur*,—*ki*.
- puberty, *n.*, *baluhnimo*,—*adi*.
- public house, *n.*, (stew) *sheklad*,—*di*.
- publish, *v.tr.*, *war gei*, *ogaisi*.
- puddle, *n.*, (muddy standing water) *didi*,—*gi*, *dirih*,—*di*.
- puff, *v.tr.*, (blow) *afuf*, *bafi* ; (pant) *v.i.*, *hinrag*.
- puffing, *n.*, (short breathing) *hinrag*,—*gi*.
- pull, *v.tr.*, *difo* or *dufo*, *jid*, *jid-jid*, *wad* ; — to me, so *jid*, so *wad* ; — from me to ..., *si jid* ; — up, *kor u jid*.
- pulsation, *n.*, *dahdahah*,—*hi*.
- pulse, *n.*, *hidid*.
- pulverize, *v.tr.*, *budli*.
- pumpkin, *n.*, *dubbai*,—*ihī* ; (ves-sel) *baro*,—*adi*.
- punish, *v.tr.*, *tahsir*, *hanuni*.
- punishment, *n.*, *tahsir*,—*ti*.
- pupil, *n.*, (scholar) *barad*,—*ki* ; the — of the eye, *isha inan-keda* or *wilkeda*.
- purchase (*see buy*).
- pure, *a.*, *miran*.
- purgation, *n.*, *dabib*,—*ki* ; effect of a —, *shuban*,—*ki*.
- purge, *v.tr.*, *dabib* ; *v.i.*, *shuban* or *dabada ku shuban*.
- purgatory, *n.*, 'adab yar,—*ti*,—*aid*.
- purpose, *n.*, *dama'*,—*hi* ; purposely, *baga*, *hushi* ; *v.tr.*, *dama'*, don.
- purse, *n.*, *kish*,—*ki* ; leathern —, *kishad*,—*di*.
- pursue, *v.tr.*, *eri*, *ra'dai*.
- pursuit, *n.*, *ra'do*,—*adi*.
- pus (of a sore), *n.*, *de'an*,—*ki*, *did*, *malah*,—*di*.
- push, pushing, *n.*, *rih*,—*hi* ; *v.tr.*, *rih* ; — back, *dib u rih* ; — hard, *dis*.
- put, *v.tr.*, *dig* ; — aside, *digo*, *dah*, *daho* ; — out, away, *eri* ;

— before, horaisi, horta dig ;
 — after, dambaisi, dabadda dig ;
 — between, dehdoda dig ;
 — in, gudaha geli, ku shub,
 ku rid ; — down, hosta dig,
 dumı ; — on, upon, sar ; —
 more, kordi ; — one over the
 other, sarsar ; — out (extin-
 guish), bahti, sehi ; — up,
 dusha sar.
 putrefaction, *n.*, ḥudun,—ki.
 purify, *v.tr.*, ḥudmi ; *v.i.*, ḥudun.

Q.

quadruped, *n.*, nef,—ki ; a herd
 of quadrupeds, rahan,—ti ;
 kadin,—ki.
 quail, *n.*, (a bird) una'as,—ti.
 quake, *v.i.*, (shiver) garir.
 quality, *n.*, aslub,—ti.
 quarrel, *n.*, dagal,—ki, dirir,—
 ti, housi,—gi, housimad,—ki,
 ilah,—ti ; *v.i.*, dirir, dagalan,
 u honso, ilahtan.
 quarrelsome, *a.*, baan.
 quarter ($\frac{1}{4}$), *num.*, wah,—di ; —
 of the moon, bil,—bishi.
 quarter, *n.*, (of a town) hafad,—
 di.
 queen, *n.*, malikad,—di, rani-
 yad,—di ; — at cards, rani,
 —di.
 quell, *v.tr.*, (subdue) taba bar,
 jarra bar, laili, dastur hun
 karaw.
 quench (your thirst), *v.r.*, iss
 harad tir, iss on tir.

question, *n.*, (query) sual,—shi ;
v.tr., suāl.
 quick (be), *v.att.*, dahso, deg deg ;
 — to fight, baan ; *a.*, deraiyai.
 quid, *n.*, (of tobacco) noshug,—
 gi.
 quiescent (lie, remain), *v.i.*, oll.
 quiet, *a.*, amusan ; be —, amus,
 amusnaw ; *v.c.*, amusi.
 quietness, *n.*, amusnan,—ti.
 quietude, *n.*, nasasho,—adi.
 quill, *n.*, bāl,—ki.
 quit, *v.tr.*, da, na'.
 quiver, *n.*, (for arrows) gaboyai,
 —ihı.
 quoit, *n.*, (palet) lif or luf,—ki ;
 play at —, luf, lif la ayar.

R.

rabbit, *n.*, bakaila or —lai,—ihı.
 race, *n.*, has,—ki, holo,—adi,
 jilib,—ki, rer,—ki, tol,—ki ;
 (running) baratan,—ki.
 racket, *n.*, buh,—hi.
 radiance, radiancy, *n.*, dalal,—ki.
 radish, *n.*, bahal,—ki.
 rag, *n.*, 'alal,—ki, harhad,—di,
 suf,—ki.
 rage, *n.*, 'ado,—adi, 'il,—ki ; *v.i.*,
 'ado, 'adaisnaw, 'ilow, 'is ho,
 'il u hab, 'il u surun ; —
 against, u 'ado, u 'isho.
 railery, *n.*, luhf,—ki.
 rain, *n.*, rob,—ki ; long and last-
 ing —, mayai or ma'ai,—gi ;
 — water, hared,—di ; — is

- over, *robki had*; *v.i.*, *dah*; it rains, *dah*, ‘*irkı dah*.
 rainbow, *n.*, *daigan*,—*ti*, *jegan*,—*ti*.
 raise, *v.tr.*, *kor u had*, *sarai u had*, *sara ke'i*, *tosi*.
 ram, *n.*, *wan*,—*ki*.
 ramble, *v.i.*, *warwareg*, so *warwareg*; *v.c.*, *warwariji*; *n.*, *warwareg*,—*gi*.
 rancour, *n.*, *ur humo*,—*adi*.
 range, *n.*, (of mountains) *har*,—*ki*, *buro iss ku yal*, *buraha garbohoda*.
 range (*see arrange*).
 rank, *v.tr.*, *tah*, *iss ku tah*.
 rap, *v.tr.*, (snatch away) *da'*, *ka had*, *ka difo*.
 rapid, *a.*, *deraiyai*; *a* — man, horse, *nin*, *faras deraiyai*.
 rascal, *n.*, *tug*,—*gi*, *nejis*,—*ki*, *nin hayano leh*, *harami*,—*gi*.
 rat, *n.*, *jir*,—*ki*; a small —, *jir yar*.
 rate, *n.*, *gana'*,—*ihi*.
 rattan, *n.*, *haisaran*,—*ti*.
 ravage, *v.tr.*, *da'*, *ka da'*.
 rave, *v.i.*, *wallo*.
 raven, *n.*, *tuka* or *tukai*,—*ihı*.
 ravenous (*see glutton*).
 ravish, *v.tr.*, (take away) *kufso*.
 raw, *a.*, ‘*edin*', ‘*edinh*; *a* — fruit, *gahaíd*, *gahair*,—*ki*.
 rawness, *n.*, ‘*edin*',—*ki*.
 rays, *n.*, (of the sun) ‘*ad'ed*,—*di*.
 razor, *n.*, *mandil* or *madil*,—*shi*, *mus*,—*ki*.
 reach, *n.*, *gadnin*,—*ti*; *v.tr.*, *gad*, so *gad*; make —, *gadsi*.
 read, *v.tr.*, *ahri*, *nah*, *nahso*.
 ready, *a.*, *dan*, *daman*; make —, *diyar garai*; get — for, *u halhal*.
 reality, *n.*, *run*,—*ti*; it is real, *wa runti*.
 realize, *v.tr.*, *abur*, *samai*.
 reap, *v.tr.*, *ururi*.
 rear, *n.*, *dambais*,—*ki*, *gutada dabadeda*; (raise up) *dis*; (educate) *kori*.
 reason, *n.*, (faculty) *miyir*,—*ki*; (cause) *ed*,—*di*, *sabab*,—*ti*.
 reasonable, *ad.*, *miyirsan*, *miyir haba*; be —, *miyir hab*.
 rebel, *n.*, *hasid*,—*ki*; *v.i.*, *hasid*, ‘*asi*.
 rebound, *v.i.*, *dib u bod*.
 rebuke, *v.tr.*, *huruf*.
 receive, *v.tr.*, *ahbal*, *ka ahbal*, *ka habo*, *ka hado*.
 recent, *a.*, (new) ‘*usub*; recently, *ad.*, *gor dowed*.
 recess, *n.*, *mel harson*.
 reckon, *v.tr.*, *tiri*.
 recline, *v.i.* and *v.tr.*, *ku tiri*, *ku tirso*.
 recognize, *v.tr.*, *hiro*, *hususo*.
 recollect, *v.tr.*, *hususo*; — every day the things seen, heard and read, *wihhi ad aragtai*, *ama mahashai* *ama ahridai* ‘*asho walba aloshada ka la tasho*.
 recompense, *n.*, *def*,—*ti*, *abal-gud*,—*di*, *abal*,—*ki*, *ajar* or *ajir*,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, *u abalgud*, *abalmari*, *abal u hab*.
 reconcile, *v.tr.*, *heshisi*, *nabdi*.
 reconciliation, *n.*, *heshis*,—*ki*.
 reconnoitre, *v.tr.*, *so ilalai*.
 record, *v.tr.*, *hor*.

recover, *v.tr.*, mar kaleh hel or don ; *v.i.*, bokso.
 recreate, *v.tr.*, 'ayarsi, jelbebi.
 recreation, *n.*, jelbeb,—ti.
 rectify, *v.tr.*, humati u dig, hagaji.
 rectitude, *n.*, hagag,—gi.
 red, *a.*, 'as, gudud.
 redder, *v.tr.*, 'asai.
 reddish, *a.*, 'asusleh, owlan ; — colour, 'asus,—ti.
 redness, *n.*, 'asan,—ki.
 reduce, *v.tr.*, din, yarai ; (to bring to a state or condition) ka dig, ka samai.
 reed, *n.*, dur,—ki, —ti; a white —, 'aus salol,—ki, jara',—'ih.
 re-establish, *v.tr.*, so 'eli, ku so 'eli.
 refection, *n.*, afur,—ki.
 refine, *v.tr.*, (purify) mir.
 reflect, *v.tr.*, hubso, aloshada la tasho, iss weidi.
 reflexion, *n.*, hubsad,—ki.
 reflux, *n.*, 'ari,—di.
 reform, *v.tr.*, aburta hun hagaji or tosi.
 refrain, *v.tr.*, (repress) jarra bar, tababar, amal hun iss karaw.
 refresh, *v.tr.*, habowji.
 refusal, *n.*, didnin,—ti, dafirad,—di, inkirad,—di,
 refuse, *v.tr.*, dafir, did, inkir.
 refute, *v.tr.*, beini.
 regard, *n.*, (respect) mamus or namus,—ki, —ti, murwad,—di ; he does not — what you say, isagu hadalkaga ma degaisto or yelo.

regret, *n.*, 'ala'al,—ki, homa-mais,—ki, ur ku talo,—adi ; *v.tr.*, u 'ala'al, iss hanuji, homamai, ur ku talo.
 regular, *a.*, hun.
 reign, *v.tr.*, hukun.
 rein, *n.*, hakamai,—ih, 'ainan,—ki.
 reiterate, *v.tr.*, hadalka ku noho.
 reject, *v.tr.*, eri, na', iss ka na', iss ka tur.
 rejoice (*see cheer*).
 relapse, *v.i.*, (fall back) haddana ku kuf.
 relate, *v.tr.*, (tell) sheg, u sheg, ka shekai.
 be related to, *v.i.*, hig.
 relation, relative, *n.*, higal,—ki, ga'al,—ki, higto,—adi, holo,—adi.
 relax, *v.tr.*, debi'.
 release, *v.tr.*, so furo.
 relegate, *v.tr.*, masafiri.
 relegation, *n.*, masafiris,—ki.
 relent, *v.i.*, diman ; the heat relents, hurki wa dinmaya.
 relief, *n.*, hil,—ki.
 relieve, *v.tr.*, hili, 'awin.
 religion, *n.*, din,—ti.
 relish, *n.*, dadan,—ki ; *v.tr.*, dadami.
 rely upon, *v.i.*, iss ku halai.
 remain, *v.i.*, had, jog, jogso ; — behind, dambai ; — with, la had, la jog ; *v.c.*, joji, iss ka reb ; act of remaining, hañnin,—ti ; the remaining behind, dambais,—ki ; the remaining part, hadki hadai (*sing.*), hadakhi hadai (*plur.*).

- remainder, *n.*, had,—ki.
 remedy, *n.*, daimo,—adi or dai-mai,—ihī.
 remember, *v.i.*, ḥususo, ḥusus-naw, ogow.
 remind, *v.tr.*, ḥususi, ogaisi.
 remission, remit (*see forgive and forgiveness*).
 remnants, *n.*, (of food around the mouth) dufan,—ki ; (in the teeth) findi'il,—ki ; pick off the —, findi'ilō.
 remove, *v.tr.*, durki, du, ka du, fogai, shuhulkisa ka had ; *v.i.*, durug, gur, ka baïd, ka durug.
 remuneration (*see recompense*).
 rend, *v.tr.*, dila'i, jeh ; — into pieces, jehjeh.
 rendezvous, *n.*, shir,—ki ; go to the —, shirka tag.
 renounce (*see forsake*).
 renowned, *a.*, (famous) lo ya-han.
 rent, *n.*, (laceration) dila'—hi ; (revenue) — of a house, kiro, —adi ; — of ground, ardiad, —ki.
 repair, *v.tr.*, (an injury) halmari, so halmari ; (mend) samai.
 reparation, *n.*, hal,—ki.
 repeat, *v.tr.*, mar kaleh deh, ku läban.
 repel, *v.tr.*, (drive back) dib u 'eli, dib u eri.
 repent, *v.r.*, iss hanuji, u ala'al, ala'alsanaw.
 repentant, *a.*, ala'alsan.
 repine, *v.i.*, gubo.
 reply, *v.tr.*, wah u 'eli.
 report, *n.*, (account) shati,—gi ; *v.tr.*, u sheg.
 reprehend, reprimand, reproach, *v.tr.*, dagal, hanib, masabid.
 represent, *v.tr.*, (exhibit) muji.
 reprimand, *n.*, masabidnimo,—adi.
 reprobate, *a.*, inkaran, inkarsan, nin la 'adabai ; *v.tr.*, 'adab, hanib.
 reprove (*see reprehend*).
 reptile, *n.*, bahal hosai, wahha bog ku so'da.
 repugnance, *n.*, (of food) balaf,—ki, yihihsı,—gi.
 repulse, *v.tr.*, durki, huruf, eri.
 repulsive, *a.*, bas.
 reputation, *n.*, mamus,—ki, —ti, namus,—ti, —ki ; of good —, mamusleh.
 request, *n.*, weidis,—ki, arji,—gi ; — of a country, ardal hal, —ki ; *v.tr.*, weidi weidiso, bari, dalbo, ka dalbo.
 require, *v.tr.*, don.
 requital (*see recompense*).
 rescind (*see abrogate*).
 resemblance, *n.*, ekan,—ti.
 resemble, *v.tr.*, u ekow ; — each other, iss u ekada, iss leh ekada.
 residence (*see dwelling*).
 resign, *v.tr.*, da, na'.
 resist, *v.tr.*, iss ka 'eli, ḥabil, iss karaw, u adkaiso.
 resolution, *n.*, talo,—adi.
 resound, *v.tr.*, diyān.
 respect, *n.*, namus,—ti, murwad, —di ; *v.tr.*, mamus, murwad.
 respectable, *n.*, (man) gob,—ki.

respiration, *n.*, neif,—ti.
 respire, *v.i.*, neiftiro, naso, neifso.
 respite, *n.*, rāgnin,—ti.
 respond for, *v.i.*, damino.
 respondent, *n.*, damin,—ti.
 rest, *n.*, nasad,—ki, nasasho,—adi; *v.i.*, jif, iss ka jif, naso, neiftiro; make him —, nasi, jifi.
 restitution, *n.*, helis,—ki, helin,—ti.
 restore, *v.tr.*, so 'eli, ku so 'eli, heli, so heli.
 restrain (*see* refrain).
 result, *n.*, dog or dug,—ti; bad —, edis,—ti.
 resurrection (the), *n.*, sarraka'ha jidka, sarraki'hi jidki, tốninta jidka.
 resuscitate, *v.tr.*, nolai, nolaisi.
 retain, *v.tr.*, hai, haiso.
 retaliate, *v.tr.*, hisas.
 retaliation, *n.*, hisas,—ti.
 retard (*see* delay).
 retch, *v.i.*, hunha'; *n.*, hunha'o, —adi.
 retire, *v.i.*, dib u jogso, ka tag, 'ari; — from business, danta ka tag; *v.tr.*, (take from) ka had.
 retract, *v.tr.*, 'esho; — your words, hadalkaga 'esho.
 retribution (*see* recompense).
 return, *n.*, so nohod,—ki; *v.i.*, so noho, so läban, ku läban; *v.tr.*, dib u si, 'eli, iss ka 'eli, heli, so heli.
 reunion (*see* assembly).
 reunite, *v.tr.*, ururi, iss ku dar.
 revenge, *n.*, hisas,—ti, ollad,—di,

ur ku talo,—adi; *v.tr.*, hisas, 'olladi, ur ku talo.
 revere, *v.tr.*, murwad.
 reverse, *v.tr.*, forori, rog.
 review, *n.*, hadiris,—ki.
 vindicate, *v.tr.*, mar kaleh hanan.
 revive, *v.tr.*, nolaisi; — those exhausted men, dadká goai so nolaisi or so tosi; *v.i.*, (return to life) so nolaw.
 revolt (*see* rebel).
 revolve, *v.tr.*, wareji; *v.i.*, wareg.
 revolver, *n.*, tumujad,—di.
 reward (*see* recompense).
 rheumatism, *n.*, hushashad,—di.
 rhinoceros, *n.*, wiyil,—ki.
 rib, *n.*, feid,—di.
 rice, *n.*, baris or beris or barid, —ki.
 rich, *n.*, (man) hodan,—ki, hodanah, holo badan.
 riches, *n.*, duyo,—adi.
 rid, *v.tr.*, ka eri, ka bâdbadi; get — of a boy, ambi.
 ride, *v.i.*, ful; *v.c.*, fuli.
 ride, riding, *n.*, fulimad,—di.
 ridge, *n.*, adah,—di.
 rifle, *n.*, *see* gun; *v.tr.*, (ransack) *see* plunder.
 rift (*see* cleft).
 rig, *n.*, (top of a mountain) jar,—ki.
 right, *a.*, (not left) midig; — hand, midig,—ti; — side, gesta midig.
 right, *a.*, (not crooked) humati, human, tosan, shuban; (up-right) hagagsan, tâgan, wanaksan; be upright, hagag,

hagagsanaw, tosnaw, humanaw; make —, hagaji, bumi, tosi; all —! or all is —! hau-rarsan! hayai! it is —, wa tos, wa run.
 rigid, *a.*, (severe) halbi adag.
 rim, *n.*, (margin) girgir or jirjir, —ki; — of a glass, harhar,—ki.
 rind, *n.*, (bark) dir,—ki, jilif,—ti, holof,—ti; *v.tr.*, dil, dir.
 ring, *n.*, (for a finger) katun,—ki.
 ring, *v.tr.*, (to sound, as a bell) gara', ku dufo; — the bell, gandadi gara' or ku dufo.
 ringlet, *n.*, (of hair) ran,—ti, sunarad,—di.
 rip, *v.tr.*, (tear, lacerate) dila'i, jeh, jehjeh.
 ripe, *a.*, bisil.
 ripe, ripe, *v.tr.*, bislai; the fruit ripens or grows ripe, midki bislanaya.
 rise, *v.i.*, ka', sarra ka', tos.
 rise, rising, *n.*, tosnnin,—ti.
 risk, *v.tr.*, sasab; *n.*, bahdin,—ti, sasab,—ti.
 river, *n.*, durdur,—ki, wadi,—gi; dry —, doh,—hi, tog,—gi.
 road, *n.*, darib,—hi, hilin,—ki, jid,—ki.
 roam (*see* ramble).
 roar, *n.*, (of the lion) jibad,—di; *v.i.*, u jibad.
 roast, *v.tr.*, dub, dubo, shil.
 roasted, *a.*, duban.
 rob, *v.tr.*, had, bob, da'; be robbed, da'an, da'anaw.
 robber, *n.*, tug,—gi.
 robbery, *n.*, tugo,—adi, bob,—ki.

rock, *n.*, dagah wein, dagihhi weina, dakab,—ki, gumbur, —ti.
 rod, *n.*, ul,—shi, lan,—ti, denged,—di, sergad,—ki.
 roebuck, *n.*, (Clarke's) dabatag, —ti.
 rogue, *n.*, harami,—gi, nin haramiah, tug,—gi.
 roll, *v.tr.*, giringiri; — up, düb, düdub.
 roller-blind, *n.*, alol,—ki.
 roof, *n.*, sahaf,—ki.
 room, *n.*, ahal,—ki, mahsin,—ki, gurgur,—ki, hollad,—di, rar, —ti.
 root, *n.*, jirid,—di, gun,—ti, hidid,—ki.
 rope, *n.*, hadig,—gi; — for fastening a camel's neck and leg, harharsi,—gi.
 rosary, *n.*, tusbah,—hi.
 rot, *v.i.*, (grow putrid) hudun; *v.c.*, (cause to —) hudmi.
 rotten, *a.*, hudunsan.
 rottenness, *n.*, hudun,—ki.
 rough, *a.*, amal hun, baan, hun, halafsan.
 round, *a.*, hersan, kuriyaisan, gobaban; make —, gobabi, kuriyai.
 round, *n.*, gobabin,—ti, gobo,—adi, kuriyaisnan,—ti; *ad.*, harero,—aha; move —, ku wareg, waregaiso; go —, ku so wareg; *prp.*, harero,—ihi; go — the world, dunida ku so wareg; I went — the world, dunida harereheda yan so marai; surround, *v.tr.*, herai.

rouse, *v.tr.*, (*see raise*) ; *v.i.*, bararug, *tos.*
 rove (*see ramble*).
 roving clouds, *n.*, ‘adar,—ki.
 row, *n.*, (a line) sadar,—ki, tah, tihhi ; *n.*, (tumult) shiddo,—adi, buh,—hi ; make a —, shiddai.
 row, *v.tr.*, (impel a boat) wad.
 rub, *v.tr.*, dug, mari ; — off the skin, hago, haghago.
 rubbish, *n.*, hushash.
 rude, *a.*, halafsan.
 ruin, *n.*, jajab,—ki, rognin,—ti.
 rule, *n.*, hainun,—ki.
 ruminant, *n.*, alalnahsi,—gi.
 ruminate (*see chew*).
 rump (*see croup*).
 run, *v.i.*, ‘arar, orod, ror ; whither do you — so fast ? haggad dahsaha ugu ordaisa ? he ran upon me, igu so ‘ararai ; — to his help, orod ou hili ; the river runs by the mountain, durdurku burtu so mara ; time runs insensibly, wahligu hun yar bu so‘oda ; his tongue runs perpetually, gor iyo galab afka iss ku dari mayo ; — away, ka ‘arar, ya‘a ; — after, ka daba tag, radi.
 rupee, *n.*, rubiad,—di, rubad,—di ; half —, rubi,—gi.
 rupture, *n.*, (hernia) dohnin,—ti.
 rust, *n.*, merid or mirid,—ki.
 rustic, *n.*, badow,—gi, nin badowah.

S.

Sabbath, *n.*, sabti,—di.
 sack, *n.*, (bag) joniad,—di ; leathern —, halhala,—ahi ; (pillage) da‘nin,—ti.
 sad, *a.*, hulubsan ; grow —, hulub, wahan ; be —, hulubsanaw ; make —, hulbi, hulubsi.
 sadness, *n.*, hulub,—ki, wahan,—ki.
 saddle, *v.tr.*, korai ; *n.*, kora or korai,—ahi ; — bag, halhala,—ahi ; camel’s pack —, heriyo,—ahi.
 safe, *a.*, ‘absila, shilla, aminah ; be —, barī ; are you — ? ma bariden ? be —, nabad hab.
 saffron (*see turmeric*).
 sagacious, *a.*, fi‘an, faridah, foyig.
 sage, *n.*, ahil,—ki, nin ahilah, nin herribleh.
 sailor, *n.*, bahri,—gi.
 sail, *n.*, shira‘,—hi, shirah,—hi ; *v.i.*, dof.
 saint, *n.*, nebi,—gi, weli,—gi, auliad,—di (*fem.*).
 sake, *n.*, awo,—adi, darad,—di ; for the — of, daradda, awada.
 salary, *n.*, def,—ti, hahai,—gi.
 sale, *n.*, (by auction) harash,—ki.
 saliva, *n.*, alyo,—adi, dareir,—ki ; thickness of —, lun,—ki.
 salt, *n.*, ‘usboh,—di, milih,—hi ; *v.tr.*, ‘usbai ; *a.*, ‘usbaisan, danan.
 salutation, *n.*, salamad,—di ; kind of —, mot ! mot !
 salute, *v.tr.*, salam, baridi.

- same, *a.*, iss leh eg, o kaleh, iss la, iss ku mid.
- sample, *n.*, midab,—ki.
- sanctify, *v.tr.*, ḥodus ka dig; be sanctified, samo; hallowed be, ha samado.
- sanctity, *n.*, ḥodus,—ki.
- sand, *n.*, amud,—di, ‘id,—di; salted —, ‘arro,—adi; — storm, ‘iro,—adi, sesa, sisa, sigo,—adi.
- sandal, *n.*, kab,—ti; old and bad —, jān,—ti; wooden —, ha-dafi‘,—hi.
- sane, *a.*, (healthy) (mel) afimad leh.
- sap, *n.*, de'an,—ki.
- sash, *n.*, (girdle) gunti,—gi.
- Satan, *n.*, shaidan,—ki, ‘ifrid,—ki.
- satiate, *v.tr.*, dergi; be satiated, dereg, dereg-sanaw.
- satiated, satiated, *a.*, dereg-san.
- satiety, *n.*, dereg,—gi.
- satisfaction, *n.*, raho,—adi, rahad,—di.
- satisfactory, *a.*, (sufficient) filan.
- satisfy, *v.tr.*, (content) rahaisi; (reward) u abalgud; (make payment) tobad ken.
- Saturday, *n.*, sabti,—di.
- sauce, *n.*, (remaining in ...) mu-rud,—ki; lick up the ..., murdi.
- savage, *a.*, baan, bahal.
- save, *v.tr.*, (preserve) bihi, ka so bihi; God — you, Ilah ku baḍbadiyo; I saved your life, naftada ana baḍbadiyai; (spare) dah, daho, digo; (do not spend) ha biḥin, ha ku ayarin.
- saving, *n.*, dāhasho,—adi.
- savour, *n.*, ḫādan,—ki.
- saw, *n.*, (tool) minshar,—ki; *v.tr.*, jar, go.
- say, *v.i.* and *v.tr.*, odo (commonly) deh, sheg, u sheg.
- saying, *n.*, mahmah,—di.
- scab, *n.*, holof,—ti.
- scabbard, *n.*, gal,—ki.
- scald, *n.*, (burning) gubnин,—ti; — head, madah ‘adai.
- scale, *n.*, (balance) misan,—ki.
- scanty, *a.*, (narrow) ‘edidi.
- scar, *n.*, nabar,—ki, dāhar boksdai, hon boksatai.
- scarabæus, *n.*, (black and stinking one) ḥarwalwal,—ki.
- scarce, *a.*, yar.
- scare, *v.tr.*, (frighten) ‘absi, baji.
- scarlet, *a.*, gudud, gududan.
- scatter, *v.tr.*, firdi; — on, ku firdi.
- scattered, *a.*, firdisan.
- scent, *n.*, udgon,—ki, ur,—ti.
- scent, *v.tr.*, (perfume) udgonai, umi.
- schism, *n.*, kago,—hi.
- scholar, *n.*, barad,—ki, ardai,—gi.
- school, *n.*, ma'lamad,—di.
- schoolmaster, *n.*, bara,—ihi, fihi, gi, mu'alim,—ki.
- science, *n.*, ohon,—ti.
- scissors, *n.*, manhas,—ki.
- scoff (see mock).
- scold, *v.tr.*, dagal.
- scold, *n.*, (a brawler) ḥof dagal badan.

scolding, *n.*, **dagal**,—**ki**.
 scope, *n.*, (aim, end) **dama'**,—**hi**,
dug,—**ti**.
 scorch, *v.tr.*, **gub**; *v.i.*, **gubo**.
 scorn (*see* contempt).
 scorpion, *n.*, **hangarara**,—**ihī**,
hangaraleh,—**ihī**, dib **halloh**,
 —**hi**.
 scoundrel (*see* rascal).
 scourge (*see* flog).
 scout, *v.i.*, **ilalo tag**, so **ilalai**.
 scowl (*see* pout, pouting).
 scrag (*see* lean).
 scrape, *v.tr.*, **hoh**; — off the skin,
ka hoh; — out a word, **babii**.
 scratch, *v.tr.*, **hago**, **haghago**;
v.r., iss **hago**.
 scream, *v.i.*, **dawah**, **haili**; *n.*,
dawah,—**hi**, **hailo**,—**adi**.
 screen, *n.*, **ilihid**,—**ki**.
 scribe, *n.*, **karani**,—**gi**.
 scribble, scribbling, *n.*, **harih**,—
di; *v.i.*, **harih**, **harharih**.
 scripture, *n.*, **horin**,—**ti**, **horin**
hodusah.
 serofula, *n.*, **hudai** or **huda**,—
ihī, **māl**,—**shi**.
 scrub, *v.tr.*, **ād u dug**, **ād u hoh**.
 seud, *v.i.*, (run away) **'arar**.
 scuffle, *n.*, (for women) iss **ku**
bod,—**ki**; (for men) **dirir**,—**ti**.
 sculpture, *v.tr.*, **harad**.
 scurf, *n.*, (dry mealy scab) **'anbar**,
 —**ti**.
 sea, *n.*, **bad**,—**di**.
 sea-gull, *n.*, 'ofai,—**di**.
 seal, *v.tr.*, **daba'**; *n.*, **daba'**,—
i'hi.
 sealed, *a.*, **daba'an**.
 seam, *n.*, **tolnin**,—**ti**.

search, *v.tr.*, **bad**, **don**; *n.*, **donin**,
 —**ti**.
 season, *n.*, **heli**,—**gi**, **wahti**,—**gi**;
 hot —, **haga**,—**gi**; dry —,
jilal,—**ki**; cold —, **gu**,—**gi**;
 the beginning of cold —, **dair**,
 —**ti**; — before the S.W. mon-
 soon, **kalil**,—**shi**.
 second, *num.*, **labad**, **kan ki**
labad.
 secrecy, *n.*, **fah goniah**, **mel idla**
ah.
 secret word, *n.*, **fah goniah**, **hadal**
harson.
 sect, *n.*, (Mohamedan one) **shafi'i**,
 —**gi**.
 secure, *a.*, (safe) **shilla**.
 security, *n.*, (caution) **'arbun**,—
ti, **rahmad**,—**ki**, **'udal**,—**shi**;
 give for —, **rahan**; hold in
 false —, **dāg**; false —, **dāgnin**,
 —**ti**.
 sedition, *n.*, **hasidnimo**,—**adi**.
 seduce (*see* deceive).
 see, *v.tr.*, **arag**, **eg**, **dai**, **dugo**,
jedāli; let him —, **da ha**
arkiae.
 seed, *n.*, **inin**,—**ti**.
 seek, *v.tr.*, **bad**, **don**.
 seem, *v.i.*, **mod**; it seems, **wa la**
moda, **wa muhata**.
 see-saw, *v.i.*, (play at) iss **misan**.
 seethe, seether (*see* boil and boiler).
 segregate (*see* separate).
 seize, *v.tr.*, **habo**.
 seizing, *n.*, **habasho**,—**adi**.
 select (*see* choose).
 self, *refl.p.*, iss, iss,—**ki**; *n.*, **naf**,
 —**ti**, **hud**,—**di**.
 selfish, *a.*, iss **ja'el**.

selfishness, *n.*, iss ja'alan,—ti.
 sell, *v.tr.*, ibi, so ibi, ibso, so ibso.
 seller, *n.*, nin wah ibiya or ibsha.
 selvage, selvedge, *n.*, darur,—ki.
 semen, *n.*, ḥorud,—ki, biya bah,—hi.
 sempiternal, *a.*, dayim, silei' dayimah.
 send, *v.tr.*, dir; — to, u dir; — to me, i so dir.
 senna-plant, *n.*, jelelo or jalelo,—adi.
 sensation, *n.*, daren,—ki.
 sense, *n.*, (good) garad,—ki; a man of —, garadleh; (meaning) ma'nai,—ihi.
 sentence, *n.*, (judgment) arin,—ti, gar,—ti.
 sentinel, *n.*, kor jir,—ki, kor jog,—gi, ilalo,—adi.
 separate, *v.tr.*, fuji, kala fuji, kala kahai, kala 'eli, so', kala so', dabsi.
 separation, *n.*, so'din,—ti, dabsin,—ti.
 sepoy, *n.*, subaihi,—gi; subaihin,—ti (*plur.*); askari,—gi; askar,—ti (*plur.*).
 sepulchre (*see* grave).
 sepulture (*see* burial).
 serjeant, *n.*, (of police) hawaldar,—ki.
 sermon, *n.*, wano,—adi.
 serpent, *n.*, mas,—ki.
 servant, *n.*, mididin,—ki, 'idan,—ki, hadam,—ki, sebiyan,—ki, nin la joga.
 serve, *v.tr.*, haul habo; — God, Ilah 'ābul; *v.i.*, la jir.
 service, *v.i.*, (render a) tar.

servitude, *n.*, adonimo,—adi.
 set, *v.tr.*, dig, sar, ku dej; — in order, hagaji, wanaji; — a fine, ḥasir; — a price, himad ku sheg; — on shore, dej, rog; — aside, ges u dig; — pen to paper, — down, hor, warḥadda ku dig; — the house on fire, ahalka dab geli; he cannot — one foot before another, so'on kari mayo; — a time, ballan; — the bone, lafta tosi; — abroad, ogaisi; he had — my mind against you, isagu wa igu ka 'adaisi; — apart, goni u dig; — aside, dah, doho; — at work, shahaisi; — away, la tag; — forward, horo u kahai, horo u rih, horo u wad; — on, sar; (*tix*) dab, 'as; (fall below the horizon) *v.i.*, the sun sets, horahdu wa dāhaisa; — out, bah; — upside down, rog; be — upside down, rogan, rogmo; *a.*, saran.
 settle, *v.tr.*, tali, ku tali, heshisi, u si tali, ku dar, iss la tali.
 settlement, *n.*, talo,—adi, heshis,—ki.
 seven, *num.*, todoba,—di.
 seventeen, *num.*, todob iyo tobān,—ki.
 seventh, *num.*, todobad,—di.
 seventy, *num.*, todobatan.
 several, *ad.*, har,—ki, daur,—ki.
 severe, *a.*, (nin) ḥadad.
 sew, *v.tr.*, tol; — slowly, gat-nur; — the sandal ties, yel.
 sewing, *n.*, toljin,—ti.

shade, shadow, *v.tr.*, hadai; *n.*, had,—ki; evening —, had *hodal*,—ki.
shady, shadowy, *a.*, hadaisan.
shaft, *n.*, (an arrow) fallad,—di, gantal,—shi; (the wooden part of an arrow) gamun, ki, leb,—ki; a poisonous —, hamis,—ki.
shagged, shaggy, *a.*, halableh (*m.n.*).
shaggedness, *n.*, halab,—ti.
shake, shaking, *n..*, lulin,—ti, ruhnin,—ti.
shake off, *v.tr.*, hurguf; — to and fro, lül, ruh.
shake, *v.i.*, ruho, garir; his head is shaking, madihhisra gariraya or ruhanaya.
shaken, *a.*, ruhan.
sham (*see* deceit); — crying, bihibbih.
shame, *v.tr.*, hil; *n..*, hil,—ki.
shampoo, *v.tr.*, dūg; — with the feet, ku jogjogso.
shampooing, *n.*, jogjogsi,—gi.
shank, *n..*, shansho,—adi; — of camels, dudun,—ki.
shape, *n..*, midab,—ki (*see* figure); *v.tr.*, midab u yel; — a pencil, hor.
shaping, *n..*, hornin,—ti.
share, *n..*, haib,—ti; *v.tr.*, u haibi, kalago, sisi; *v.i.*, la haibso; you shall — with me in my riches, holahaiga yad ila haibsan.
sharer, *n..*, haibiya or haibsanaya.
shark, *n..*, libah baded,—hi baded.
sharp, *a.*, af badan, lissan, fihan.

sharpen, *v.tr.*, lis, sofai, fib, dub.
sharpness, *n..*, af badnan,—ti, fihan,—ti.
shave, *v.tr.*, u hir.
shaved, shaven, *a.*, hiran.
shaver, *n..*, rais,—ki.
she, *pers. prn.* (*see* Grammar).
sheaf, *n..*, (of arrows) hidmo gantalah.
sheath, *n..*, gal,—ki.
shed, *n..*, (a hovel) balballo,—adi, wab,—ti, bul,—ki; make the —, balballai.
shed, *v.tr.*, (pour out) dādi, hub.
shedding, *n..*, dādis,—ki.
sheep, *n..*, ido,—ihī.
sheer, *a.*, (pure) miran, safaisan, safiah.
sheet, *n..*, (of paper) bāl,—ki; winding —, kafan,—ti.
shell, *n..*, alel,—shi, laji,—gi or lajo,—adi.
shelter, *n..* (*see* shed); — against cold, duksi,—gi.
shepherd, *n..*, adi jir,—ki.
shepherdess, *n..*, adi jir,—ti.
shield, *n..*, gashan,—ki; — maker, gabariyel,—ki, gashamo samais,—ki.
shift, *n..*, hikmad,—di.
shin, *n..*, hog,—gi.
shine, *v.i.*, dalal; shining, *n..*, dalal,—ki.
ship, *n..*, markab,—ki; (a boat) sehimad,—di.
shipping, *n..*, dof,—ki.
shipwreck, *n..*, hashwad,—di.
shirt, *n..*, garba galai,—ihī, hamis,—ki (*sing.*); hamsan,—ti.

- shiver, *v.i.*, **garir**, **hadhad**, **kurbo**.
 shivering, *n.*, **kurbad**,—**ki**; a — fit, **hadhadiyo**,—**adi**.
 shock, *n.*, (conflict) **hardi**,—**gi**; *v.tr.*, **hardi**.
 shoe, *n.*, **kab**,—**ti**; horse —, **na'al**,—**ki**.
 shoot, *n.*, (branch) **lan**,—**ti**, **dara-gad**,—**di**, **ya'aï**,—**gi**, ‘urdan, —**ki**.
 shoot, *v.tr.*, (cast forth) **kaga rid**.
 shop, *n.*, **das**,—**ki**, **dukan**,—**ki**.
 shore, sea-shore, *n.*, **heb**,—**ti**.
 short, *a.*, **gâban**, **yar**.
 shorten, *v.tr.*, **gâbi**, **yarai**, **ya-raiso**.
 shortness, *n.*, **gâb**,—**ki**, **gâbnin**, —**ti**.
 shot, *n.*, **hururuh**,—**hi**, **rash**,—**ki**.
 shoulder, *n.*, **garab**,—**ki**; — blade, **laf garab**,—**ta**—**ka**.
 shout, *v.i.*, **haili**, **madar**, **orri**; *n.*, **dawah**,—**hi**, **gurhan**,—**ki**, **orr**,—**ki**, **hailo**,—**adi**.
 shoved (*see* push).
 show, *v.tr.*, **tus**, so **tus**, **muji**; *n.*, **tusnin**,—**ti**, **mujis**,—**ki**, **mujnin**,—**ti**.
 shriek, *v.i.*, (shrill) **dawah**; *n.*, **dawah**,—**hi**.
 shrink, *v.i.*, **dib u jogso**, **nah**.
 shrub, *n.*, **hanan**,—**ki**, **daran**,—**ti**.
 shudder (*see* shiver).
 shut, *a.*, **dabolan**, **hidan**, **ôdan**; *v.tr.*, **hid**, **abud**, **dabol**; — your eyes, **il iss ku habo**.
 shy, *a.*, **hil badan**; be —, **hisho**.
 sick, *a.*, **buka**, ‘udur **haba**; be —, **bukow**, ‘udur **had**.
 sicken, *v.tr.*, **bukaisi**.
 sickness, *n.*, **bukan**,—**ki**, ‘udur, —**ki**.
 side, *n.*, **barbar**,—**ki**, **dan**,—**ki**, **ges**,—**ti**, **harer**,—**ti**; on all sides, **harero**,—**ihî**; by the —, **iss garab**.
 sieve, *n.*, **golab**,—**ki**.
 sift, *v.tr.*, **golab**.
 sigh, *v.i.*, **hinrag**, **warah**, **oi**, **musanow**; *n.*, **hinrag**,—**gi**, **oin**, —**ti**, **warah**,—**hi**, **musanow**, —**gi**, **bihimbih**,—**hi**.
 sight, *n.*, **arag**,—**gi**; (show) **muh**, —**hi**; short —, **habenno**,—**adi**; long —, **il deran**,—**ti**.
 sighted, *a.*; good —, **il fihan**; long —, **il der**.
 sign, *n.*, **bar**,—**ti**, **sumad**,—**di**, ‘alamad,—**di**; — of the camel’s anger, **dob**,—**ti**; *v.tr.*, (mark) ‘alamadi, **sumad**; (ratify by hand) **saheh**.
 signal, *n.*, **bah**,—**hi**.
 signature, *n.*, **saheh**, **hi**.
 signification (*see* meaning).
 silence, *v.tr.*, **amus**; *n.*, **amusnan**, —**ti**; *int.*, us! **amus!** **amus!**
 silent, *a.*, **amus**; be —, **amus**, **amusnaw**.
 silex, *n.*, (flint) **du'un**,—**ti**.
 silk, *n.*, **harir**,—**ti**.
 silly, *a.*, (simpleton) **na's**,—**ki** (*n.*).
 silver, *n.*, **la'ag**,—**ti**, **fiddad** or **foddad**,—**di**.
 similitude, *n.*, **ekan**,—**ti**.
 simple, *a.*, (sincere) **hagagsan**; be —, **hagag**.
 sin, *n.*, **dembi**,—**gi**.
 since, *adv.* and *c.*, **halkiyo gorti**;

— you saw him, halkiyo gor-tad aragtai.
 sinful, *a.*, dembileh.
 sinner, *n.*, dad dembileh, dadka dembigaleh.
 sincere, *a.*, lilahiah, aminah.
 sinew, *n.*, seid,—di, bohon,—ti, bohon hore, bohon dambe, hanjid,—ki.
 sing, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, gabai, hes.
 singer, *n.*, gabaya,—ih.
 singing, *n.*, hes,—ti.
 single, *a.*, (sole) goniah, keliah, hud, hudah.
 sink, *v.i.*, deg, dus, ka dus; *v.tr.*, dejⁱ, ka dusi.
 sip, *v.tr.*, fihs^o; *n.*, fihsⁱ or fuhsⁱ, —gi.
 sir, *n.*, saheb,—ki.
 sister, *n.*, walal,—shi; —in-law, dumashi,—di.
 sisterhood, *n.*, walalnimo,—adi.
 sit, *v.i.*, (down) fadi^o, salka dig, fadi; — still, si fadi.
 sitting, *n.*, fadi,—gi.
 six, *num.*, leh,—di; — fold, leh jer o min lehah, or leh jer o leh wada ah.
 sixteen, *num.*, leh iyo tob^o, —ki.
 sixth, *num.*, lehad, kan lehad.
 sixty, *num.*, lehdan,—ki.
 size, *n.*, hijas,—ti, dumo',—di.
 skilful, *a.*, fi'an, farsamo badan, wah haban og.
 skill, *n.*, farsamo,—adi, fi',—hi, fi'nan,—ti.
 skim, *v.tr.*, usarka ka safai.
 skimmer, *n.*, hudda,—ih.
 skin, *n.*, dub,—ki, harag,—gi, sān,—ti; — sewn to carry

children, dereb,—ti, furad,—ki; — sewn to make a couch, weilalis,—ti; — placed for a shed, gibil,—shi.
 skin, *v.tr.*, (flay) dubka or haraga or sānta ka bihi or ka mudhi.
 skull, *n.*, indolai,—ih; upper part of the —, dako,—adi, kug,—ti; each side of the —, ges,—ti.
 sky, *n.*, 'ir,—ki.
 slab, *n.*, (a puddle) dirih,—di, didi,—gi.
 slabber, *v.tr.*, (smear with spittle) alyo muruh ku dādi; *v.i.*, (drivel, slaver) alyo muruh iss ka buhi.
 slabberer, *n.*, nin alyo muruh wein leh,—ki, — — weina.
 slack, *v.tr.*, (unbend) deb'i; *a.*, (loose) deb'isan.
 slake, *v.tr.*, (extinguish) bahti; (quench) iss harad tir, iss on tir.
 slander, *v.tr.*, 'eibai, han, hafar; *n.*, han,—ti, 'eib,—ti.
 slap, *v.tr.*, darbah; *n.*, darbaho, —adi, faragorgor,—ki.
 slate, *n.*, (used in school) loh,—hi.
 slaughter, *v.tr.*, gowra', kaga kudi, ka kausi, kaga hawi, dil; *n.*, gowra',—hi.
 slave, *n.*, adon,—ki (*mas.*), adon, —ti (*fem.*), bida or bidai, —ih (*mas.*), bidad,—di (*fem.*), sawahili,—gi.
 slavery, *n.*, adonimo,—adi.
 slay (*see* slaughter).

sleep, *v.i.*, hurud, iss ka hurud,
seho, so seho, gama', jifso ;
v.c., sehi, jifi ; *n.*, hurdo,—
adi, gama',—hi, sehasho,—
adi.
sleeper, *n.*, nin hurda, nin gama'-
san.
sleepless, *a.*, gami' wah.
sleepy, *a.* and *n.*, (drowsy) da-
madsan, luloleh, damad,—ki.
sleepiness, *n.*, lulo,—adi.
slice, *n.*, luf,—ki.
slide, *v.i.*, (slip) simbiririho, si-
sibo, sibiboho ; *n.*, mel sibiba-
hah.
slight, *v.tr.*, (disregard) fududai ;
a., fudud, weidsan.
slightness, *n.*, fudaïd,—ki, weid,
—di.
slime, *n.*, (glaire) dareir,—ki,
alyomuruh,—hi ; — mixed
with blood in dysentery, a'al,
—shi.
sling, *v.tr.*, wadfi; *n.*, wadaf,—ki.
slink, *v.i.*, (sneak) 'arar, bahso ;
she slank, shinki ma ai dalin.
slip, *v.i.*, (*see* slide); *v.c.*, (cause
to —) sibibihi, sisibi, simbi-
rihi ; *n.*, (act of slipping) sim-
biririho,—adi, sisib,—ti, sibi-
boho,—adi.
slipper, *n.*, kab,—ti.
slippery, *a.*, sibibahah.
slit, *v.tr.*, jehjeh, dildila'i ; *v.i.*,
dila', dildila' ; *a.*, dila'san,
jehan ; *n.*, (a narrow opening)
dila',—hi, jeh,—hi.
slope, *n.*, (declivity) didib,—ti,
aror,—ki, sibibah,—di, ba-
bah,—hi.

sloth (*see* laziness).
slouch, *n.*, (a clumsy boy) hogasho,—adi ; *v.i.*, (have a down-
cast look) hogo.
slough, *n.*, (a deep, miry place)
limad,—ki ; (of a snake) hub,
—ki.
sloven (*see* dirty).
slow, *a.*, räga, rägi jirai.
slowly, *ad.*, ayar or adyar, hun-
yar ; walking —, dukis.
slowness, *n.*, rägnin,—ti.
sly, *a.*, (cunning) nejis,—ki, ne-
jisah.
small, *a.*, gaban, gibin, yar.
smallness, *n.*, gab,—ki, gabnin,
—ti, yaran,—ti.
small-pox (*see* pox).
smash, *v.tr.*, burburi.
smell, *n.*, ur,—ti, udgon,—ki ;
bad —, ur hudmun ; *v.tr.*,
urso ; *v.c.*, ursi ; *v.i.*, ur ; the
meat smells, hilibku wa uraya.
smile, *v.i.*, hosol ; *n.*, hosol,—ki.
smite, *v.tr.*, (strike) tun ; *v.i.*,
kurbo ; my knees — together,
jilbahaigu wa kurbanaya.
smith, *n.*, tumal,—ki.
smoke, *n.*, hih,—hi ; where there
is — there is fire, meshi hih
lihi dab bai lehdahai ; *v.i.*,
dabku wa hihaya, or hih ba
ka bahaya ; (use tobacco) füd,
'ab ; *v.tr.*, (dry in —) gawadi ;
— meat, hilibka gawadi ; —
dried, la gawadiyai.
smooth, *v.tr.*, mari, salah, iss ku
sin ; *a.*, salahan, siman.
smother (*see* suffocate).
smuggle, *v.tr.*, hayanai.

- smut (*see* dirt).
 snake, *n.*, mas,—ki; kind of —,
 ‘abeiso,—adi, abguri,—di.
 snare, *n.*, debin,—ki; the making
 or placing of a —, dabnin,—
 ki.
 snarl, *v.tr.*, (entangle) iss ku
 merji; *v.i.*, (growl) abad; the
 camel is snarling, aurki wa
 abadaya.
 snatch, *v.tr.*, dufo or difo.
 sneak, *v.i.*, (creep) bogga ku so'o.
 sneer, *v.i.*, (laugh with contempt)
 hubihi; *n.*, huhub,—ki.
 sneeze, *v.i.*, hindis.
 sniff, *v.tr.* and *v.i.*, sin ‘esho, sa-
 riho.
 snore, snort, *v.i.*, huri; snorting,
 huro,—adi.
 snot, *n.*, (mucus of the nose) duf,
 —ki.
 snout, *n.*, gafur,—ki.
 snuff, *n.*, (powdered tobacco) na-
 shug,—gi, buri,—gi; — box,
 hasa'ad,—di; *v.tr.*, (to draw
 in with the breath) urso.
 snuffle, *v.i.*, (speak through the
 nose) sanhada ka hadal.
 snuffler, *n.*, nin sanholeh.
 so, *a.*, sida, sidas, sidi, sa.
 soak, *v.tr.*, hoi.
 soap, *n.*, sabun,—ti; *v.tr.*, sa-
 bunta mari.
 sob, *n.*, (convulsive sigh) hihlai,
 —hi; *v.i.*, hihlai.
 socket, *n.*, (any hollow) gof,—ki;
 the — of the eye, isha gof-
 kedi.
 sodomy, *n.*, kud,—ki, mahnud-
 nimo,—adi; commit —, kud.
 sodomite, *n.*, mahnud,—ki.
 soft, *a.*, jilai'san, habow.
 soften, *v.tr.*, jilai'i or jili'i, u-
 tud, salah; *v.i.*, jilai'.
 soil, *n.*, (earth) ‘arro,—adi, ‘id,
 —di; *v.tr.*, (stain, besmear ...) dohbai.
 sojourn, *v.i.*, hoio.
 solace, *n.*, tuđad,—di, tuđnin,—
 ki.
 solder or soder, *v.tr.*, iss ku dejı,
 iss ku nab.
 sold, *a.*, ibsan; be —, ibsanaw;
 not —, ma ibsana.
 sole, *n.*, (of the foot) ‘agta ‘ad.
 solicit, *v.tr.*, bari, dalbo.
 solicitude, *n.*, aminimo,—adi.
 solid, *a.*, adag.
 solitary, *a.*, goniah, keliah.
 solitude, *n.*, mel goniah, ‘idla-
 ‘irsila,—di.
 some, *a.*, in,—ta, wah, wahhoga,
 har,—ki; —body, nin un;
 —how, si un; —thing, wah
 un; —times, kolkol, marmar;
 —where, mel un.
 son, *n.*, ina, inan,—ki, wil,—ki;
 sons, arur,—ti, dalan,—ki.
 song, *n.*, gabai,—gi, gerar,—ki,
 hes,—ti; — or elegy of lamenta-
 tion, digri,—gi.
 soon, *ad.*, gor dow; it is too —,
 wad so dahsatai.
 soot, *n.*, madun,—ki.
 soothe (*see* soften).
 sophisticate, *v.tr.*, bedel.
 soporific, *a.*, sehiya.
 sorcerer, *n.*, nin wah fala, hari-
 yan,—ki, hadahata or hata-
 hata,—hi, yibir,—ki.

sore, *n.*, **bog**,—*ti*, **hon**,—*ti*; a small —, **hon gibina**; — becoming worse, **dila'**; a person having a —, **bogaleh**,—*ihī*.
 sorrow, *n.*, ‘ala’al or alaana’l,—*ki*, **human**,—*ti*, **weirweir**,—*ki*, **hulub**,—*ki*, **wahan**,—*ki*; *v.i.*, **weirweir**, **hulub**, **ala’al**, **wahan**.
 sorrowful, *a.*, **hulubsan**, **ala’alsan**, **wahan**.
 sort, *n.*, (species) ‘aïn,—*ki*, **tol**,—*ki*.
 sot, *a.*, **na’asah**.
 soul, *n.*, **naf**,—*ti*.
 sound, *v.i.*, (make a noise) **kaga sanhađi**; *n.*, **sanhad**,—*di*.
 soup, *n.*, **fūd**,—*ki*.
 sour, *a.*, **danān**, **hadad**.
 sourness, *n.*, **hadad**,—*ki*.
 source, *n.*, (spring) **ib**,—*ti*, **il**,—*shi*.
 south, *n.*, **hudub** or **hudub**,—*ki*.
 sow, *v.tr.*, (scatter seed) **ininaha ku dāđi** or **firdi** or **ku firđi**.
 space, *n.*, **hawo**,—*adi*.
 span, *n.*, **dako**,—*adi*.
 spare, *v.tr.*, **daur**, **ha ku ayarin**, **dah**, **doho**; — something for the poor, **masakinta wah u diga**.
 spark, sparkle, *n.*, **bilig**,—*ti*, **bilibilig**,—*ti*, **dinbil**,—*shi*.
 sparkling, *a.*, **bilibiligleh**.
 spatter, *v.tr.*, **dulduł**.
 spawl, *v.i.*, **tūf**; *n.*, **anduf** or **andufo**,—*adi*, **hāko**.
 speak, *v.i.*, **hadal**; *v tr.*, **deh**, **sheg**; *v.i.*, — in sleep, **awa-wi**.

speaking, *n.*, (in sleep) **awawi**,—*gi*, **tamanta**,—*ihī*.
 speaker, *n.*, (in a meeting) **gudi**,—*di*.
 spear, *n.*, **waran**,—*ki*; different kinds of spears, ‘aradub,—*ki*, **bagaf**,—*ki*, **be’idi** or **bihidi**,—*gi*, **dohana**,—*ihī*, **sallado**,—*adi*, **teri**,—*gi*, **weidar**,—*ki*.
 species (*see sort*).
 speck, *n.*, (spot) **dibi'**,—*di*.
 spectacles, *n.*, **ohad**,—*di*.
 spectre, *n.*, **muh**,—*hi*.
 speech, *n.*, **hadal**,—*ki*.
 speed, *n.*, ‘arar,—*ki*, **orod**,—*ki*.
 spell, *v.tr.*, (charm) **gedago**; (read by naming letters singly) **harafka walba goni u deh**, or **haraf-yadan mid ba gonidis u deh**; *n.*, (a charm) **gedagoiyo**,—*adi*.
 spend, *v.tr.*, **bihi**; (waste) **lumi**, **babihi**.
 spendthrift, *n.*, **mudaya'**,—*hi*.
 spew, *v.i.*, (vomit) **hunha**.
 sphere, *n.*, **kuriyaisnan**,—*ti*.
 spherical, *a.*, **kuriyaisan**.
 spider, *n.*, ‘aro,—*adi*.
 spike, *n.*, **hudum**,—*ki*.
 spill, *v.tr.*, **hub**, **dāđi**, **ku dadi**, **rog**.
 spilt, *a.*, **dadsan**, **shuban**, **rogan**.
 spin, *v.tr.*, **wareji**; *v.i.*, **wareg**.
 spine, *n.*, (back bone) **adah**,—*di*.
 spirit, *n.*, (breath) **neif**,—*ti*; (an immaterial substance) **ruh**,—*hi*.
 spit, *v.i.*, (spawl) **tuf**.
 spite, *n.*, (malevolence) **hamidni-mo**,—*adi*.
 spittle, *n.*, **tufnin**,—*ti*, **andufo**,—*adi*, **alyomuruh**, **dareir**,—*ki*.

splash, *n.*, **duldul**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, **dulduli**, **nab**, **mari**, **marso**.
 spleen, *n.*, (milt) **ber yaro**,—*adi*.
 split (*see slit*).
 spoil, *n.*, (robbery) **tugo**,—*adi*, **bob**,—*ki*; (corruption) **hudun**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, (*see rob*); (corrupt) *see corrupt*.
 spoon, *n.*, **fandal**,—*ki*.
 sport, *n.*, ‘**ayar**,—*ti*, **jalbeb**,—*ti*.
 spot, *n.*, (a blot) **bar**,—*ti*, **dibi**,—*di*; some spots, **barbar**; (a place) **mel**,—*shi*; *v.tr.*, **bar u yel**.
 spotted, *a.*, **baraleh**.
 sprain, *v.tr.*, **murku'i**, **murku'o**; *n.*, **murku'asho**,—*adi*, **laban**,—*ki*.
 sprained, *a.*, **laban**.
 spray, *n.*, **dibi**,—*di*, ‘**urdan**,—*ki*, **yurub**,—*ki*.
 spread, *v.tr.*, **firdi**; *a.*, **firdisan**, **firdadsan**, **firdadan**.
 spreading, *n.*, **frid**,—*ki*, **firdis**,—*ki*.
 spring (*see fountain*).
 spring up, *v.i.*, **bah**.
 sprinkle, *v.tr.*, **saïd**; — over, **ku saïd**.
 sprinkling, *n.*, **saïdis**,—*ki*.
 spurn, *n.*, (a kick) **lad**,—*ki*.
 spy, *v.tr.*, (watch) **so ilalai**; *n.*, **ilalo**,—*adi*; send a —, **ilalo dir**; — glass, **hohad**,—*di*.
 squander, *v.tr.*, **hub**, **lumi**.
 squanderer, *n.*, **mudâya'**, **i'hi**, **lumiyai**,—*ihî*.
 squat, *v.i.*, (sit upon the heels) **kadalob**, **kadalobso**.

squatting, *n.*, **kadalob**,—*ki*.
 squeamish, *a.*, **yihyihsan**.
 squeeze, *v.tr.*, **dis**, **ku maroji**, **tuji**; *n.*, **disin**,—*ti*.
 squint, *n.*, ‘**awar**,—*ki*; — eyed, **il mahalub**, **ashharah**; *v.i.*, **indaha ashhar**.
 squirrel, *n.*, earth —, **daba galla**,—*ihî*; rock —, **walo**,—*adi*.
 stab, *n.*, (of a sword) **fajaso**,—*adi*; — with the flat of a sword, **ballad**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, **fajas**.
 stable, *n.*, **hero**,—*adi*, **gola**,—*ihî*.
 stack (*see heap*).
 staff, *n.*, **ul**,—*shi*, **hori**,—*gi*; — of a spear, **samaï**,—*di*; — of an arrow, **gamun**,—*ki*, **leb**,—*ki*; bended staves used for making a Somali hut, **dig**,—*ti*, **dig doho**,—*adi*, **dig lolah**,—*ihî*, **kabal**,—*ki*, **kaballo**,—*adi*, **lol**,—*ki*, **lau**,—*ti*.
 stagger, *v.i.*, (*reel*) **tukub**.
 stagnant water, *n.*, **gelgelin bi-yaha**.
 stain, *n.*, **dibi**,—*di*, **bar**,—*ti*; *v.tr.*, (*maculate*) *see corrupt*.
 stair, staircase, *n.*, **sallan**,—*ki*.
 stake, *n.*, **udub**,—*ki*, **hensarar**,—*ki*.
 stale, *a.*, (old) **gabow**, **dug**.
 stalk (*see staff*).
 stammer, *v.i.*, **haghago**.
 stammerer, *n.*, **nin haghagleh**, **nin labla**.
 stammering, *n.*, **haghag**.
 stamp, *n.*, (for letters) **tiked**,—*ki*.
 stanch (stop) *v.tr.*, **oji**; stanch the blood, **digga oji**.

stand, *n.*, jog,—gi, nasad,—ki ;
make a —, jog, naso.

stand, *v.i.*, tagnow, hagag, hagag
u jogso ; — still, ha dahdah
hin ; my watch stands still,
sa'adaidi wa jogsanaisa ; the
bargain stands, baya'addi wa
jogta or weliba tāgan tahai ;
this house stands very well,
aḥalka mel wanaksan bu ka
disanyahai ; a great many
people — about him, dad
badan ba ku mersan, or dad
badni wa ku mersanyahai ;
— against, iss ka ḥeji, iss
karaw ; God will — by us,
Ebbehena wa ina karebi ; I
stood by when Ali killed the
man, anigu wa so jogai kolki
Ali ninka dilai ; I — for that
office, anigu hafiskasan u
joga ; God stands for us,
Ebbehen innagu ina la jira ;
that letter stands for ..., haraf
kasi ... bu u jira ; I — in
need of a camel, aur ban u
dan lehahai ; you — in my
light, iftinkaigi bad iga fa
dida ; — off, dib u jogso ; —
out (resist), ḥabil, u adkaiso ;
— out of the way, dauga ka
baid ; — out of my sight,
araggaiga ka libid ; — to
your word, hadalkaga hejiso ;
— up, tāgnaw ; — with, la
heshi.

stand, *v.tr.*, ḥabil, u samir.
standing, *a.*, tāgan ; *n.*, — up
(during Mahomedan prayers),
faral,—ki.

standard, *n.*, (flag, ensign) 'alan,
—ki.

star, *n.*, hidig,—ti.

stare, *n.*, (a fixed look) egmo,—adi;
v.i., isha ku 'adai, indo ku tol.
start, *n.*, nahadin,—ti ; *v.i.*, nah
dib u nah ; (begin to run) ka
gur, ka so'o.

startle, *v.tr.*, kaga nihi, baji.

starvation, *n.*, dihal,—ki, ma'alul,
—shi.

starve, *v.i.*, dihalanaw, abah ;
v.tr., dihal, abihi.

starving, *a.*, dihalan, abahah.

starveling, *n.*, (thin and weak
animal) abah,—hi.

state, *n.*, (condition) dan,—ti ;
bad —, dan darran,—adi ;
good —, ladnan,—ti ; *v.tr.*,
(see settle).

statement, *n.*, talo,—adi.

stay, *n.*, fadi,—gi, jog,—gi, rug,
—ti ; (delay) rāgnin,—ti ; *v.i.*,
fadi, jog, rugaiso, rāg ; *v.r.*,
(delay) raji.

steady, *a.*, adag, tāgan.

steal, *v.tr.*, (rob) had.

stealth, *n.*, (act of stealing) had
nin,—ti.

stealthily, *v.i.*, (go) u dukus.

steam, *n.*, (vapour) umis,—ki.

steel, *n.*, birr,—ti ; — of a tinder
box, du'un dableh.

steep, *n.*, (precipice) harar,—ti,
jar,—ki ; *a.*, mel sibbahah ;
v.tr., (soak) hoi.

stem, *n.*, jirid,—di, lan,—ti.

stench, *n.*, hudmun,—ki, ur hud
mun ; *v.tr.*, (make to stink)
hudmunai.

stenching, *a.*, ur **hudmun**.
 step, *n.*, **talabo**,—*adi*; sound of
 the —, **jan**,—*ti*; *v.i.*, (make a
 —) **talabso**, so **talab**; — over,
 out, **ka talab**, **ka talabso**;
 cause to —, **talabi**.
 step-mother, *n.*, **ayo**,—*adi*.
 sterile, *a.*, **ma dalais**, (*ged*) an
 mido lahain.
 stern, *n.*, (of a ship) **har dambe**.
 sternutation, *n.*, **hindisad**,—*di*.
 stick, *n.*, **ul**,—**shi**, **lan**,—*ti* (*see*
 rod); *v.tr.*, **ku dab**, **ku mud**,
 ku dej; (*pierce*) **waren**, **ku**
 oji; *v.i.*, **ku deg**.
 stiff, *a.*, **adag**, **halafsan**.
 stiffen, *v.tr.*, **halafi**; *v.i.*, **halaf**.
 stifle (*see* suffocate).
 still, *a.*, **amusan**; *ad.*, **ila iminka**;
 — more, **weliba**.
 sting, *n.*, (a sharp point) **'aro**,—*adi*; *v.tr.*, **mud**, **hanin**.
 stinging, *n.*, **mudnin**,—*ti*, **hanin-**
 yo,—*adi*.
 stink, *n.*, (bad smell) **hudmun**,—*ki*,
 ur **hudmun**; *v.i.*, **hudmunahaw**.
 stinking, *a.*, ur **hudmun**.
 stipulate, *v.tr.*, **ka ballan**.
 stipulation, *n.*, **ballan**,—*ki*.
 stir, *v.tr.*, **dahaji**, **walah**; *v.i.*,
 dahdahah.
 stirring, *n.*, **walah**,—*hi*.
 stirrup, *n.*, **rakab**,—*ki*.
 stitch, *n.*, **mudnin**,—*ti*; *v.tr.*,
 mud, **tol**.
 stock, *n.*, (body of a plant) **jirid**,
 —*di*; (*store*) **jawan**,—*ki*; *v.tr.*,
 (*store*) **si dig**, **si hado**.
 stomach, *n.*, **'alol**,—*shi*; pit of
 the —, **labho**,—*adi*.

stone, *n.*, **dagah**,—**ihhi**; big —,
 dakab,—*ki*, **dadab**,—*ti*; fire
 —, **dagah madow**; a very hard
 —, **kured**,—*ki*; — used to
 grind corn ..., **midhin**; grind-
 stone, **lissin**,—*ki*; — of fruits,
 laf,—*ti*; the three stones on
 which they put the boiler, **dadar**,—*ki*;
 v.tr., (*lapidate*) **shid**,
 dagihi.
 stool, *n.*, **barjin**,—*ki*, **gambad**,—*ki*, **kabad**,—*ki*.
 stoop, stooping, *n.*, **foror**,—*ki*,
 'uskis,—*ki*; *v.i.*, **fororso**, **'us-**
 ko; *v.tr.*, **forori**, **'uski**.
 stop, *n.*, **jog**,—*gi*, **ragasho**,—*adi*;
 (end) *see* end; *v.i.*, **jog**, **jogso**,
 sug, **iss tāg**, **kadi**; *v.tr.*, **oji**;
 — thief, **tugga joji**; — the
 bottle, **haruradda furai** or **abud**.
 store (*see* stock).
 storm, *n.*, **dabail wein**,—*shi*, —
 aid, **bahailad**,—*di*, **duf**,—*ki*.
 story, *n.*, (*history*) **sheko**,—*adi*;
 (*fiction*) **halalif**,—*ti*.
 stout, *a.*, **buran**, **shilis**, **hogwein**;
 — man, **torog**,—*gi*.
 stoutness, *n.*, **hog**,—*gi*, **adkan**,—*ti*,
 gesinimo,—*adi*, **bili**,—*gi*,
 ital,—*ki*, **tāg**,—*ti*.
 strabism (*see* squinting).
 straggle (*see* ramble).
 straight, *a.*, **hiyas**, **bun**, **humati**,
 shuban, **tosan**; be placed —,
 hoton; put it —, **humati u**
 tāg; make it —, **hiyas ka dig**,
 humi; place it —, **hotomi**; be
 —, **humanaw**.
 strain, *n.*, (*a sprain*) **murkuasho**,
 —*adi*; *v.tr.*, (*filter*) **darur**.

- strainer, *n.*, (filter) **darur**,—*ti*.
 strait, *n.*, (a narrow pass) **'edidi**,
 —*gi*; *a.*, **'edidi**, **'edidsan**.
 straiten, *v.tr.*, **'edidi**.
 strange, *a.*, **yaban**, **yab haba**, **yab-**
leh.
 stranger, *n.*, **marti**,—*di* (*see*
foreigner).
 strangle, *v.tr.*, **siriri**, 'una **habatai**.
 strangulation, *n.*, **siririn**,—*ti*, **si-**
riris,—*ki*.
 strap, *n.*, **yel**,—*shi*, **baid**,—*di*,
lid,—*ki*.
 stratagem, *n.*, **higmad**,—*di*.
 straw, *n.*, 'aus.
 stream, *n.*, **doho**,—*adi*, **durdur**,
 —*ki*.
 street, *n.*, **darih**,—*hi*, **surin**,—*ki*.
 strength, *n.*, **hog**,—*gi*, **adkan**,—*ti*,
 itāl,—*ki*, **tāg**,—*ti*; give —,
 itāl u **yel**.
 strengthen, *v.tr.*, **adkai**, **tāg**.
 stretch out, *v.tr.*, **bihi**, so **bihi**,
tikso, **horanso**; the birds —
 their wings, **hādi ba iss kala**
jida; — your legs, **didibso**.
 stretching out, *n.*, **tiksi**,—*gi*.
 strew (with), *v.tr.*, **firdi**, **ku firdi**.
 stride, *n.*, **dada'**,—*hi*; *v.i.*, *v.tr.*,
dada', **ka dada'**.
 strife (*see* quarrel).
 strike, *v.tr.*, **dil**, **ku dufo**, **la**;
 — down, **ka dangalahsi**, **budai**;
 — upon, **ku tun**; — to
 break, **fajas**.
 string, *n.*, **hadig** **yar**, **hadig**
dumo' **yar**, **sefari**,—*gi*.
 strip, *v.tr.*, (make naked) **hawi**;
 — off, **dir**, **mudhi**.
 stripped, **script**, *a.*, **diran**, **hawan**.
- stripe, *n.*, **alif**,—*ki*, **dilin**,—*ti*;
v.tr., **alif ku jid**, **alifiyai**, **dili-**
mo u yel.
 strive, *v.i.*, **hausho**, haul gal.
 stroke, *n.*, (blow) **nabar**,—*ki*;
 rub gently, *v.tr.*, **salah**.
 stroll (*see* ramble).
 stroller, *n.*, **nin warwareg** **badan**.
 strong, *a.*, **adag**, **hog wein**, **hog**
badan; be —, **adkaw**, **habil**.
 struggle, *v.i.*, **hausho**, **hogso**, **iss**
muhuni.
 stubble, *n.*, 'aus,—*ki*, **gargor**,—*ki*, 'aus **salol**,—*ki*.
 stubborn, *n.*, (strong-headed) 'asi,
 —*gi*, **rifai**,—*ih*.
 study, *n.*, **barasho**, **hubsad**,—*ki*;
v.tr., **baro**.
 stumble, *n.*, **turonturo**,—*adi*; *v.i.*,
turonturo.
 stump, *n.*, (of a tooth) **fallid**,—*ki*;
 — of a tree, **jirid**,—*di*,
kurtun,—*ki*.
 stun, *v.tr.*, **kaga nihi**; be stunned,
nah.
 stunning, *n.*, **nahadin**,—*ti*, **hau**,
 —*di*.
 stupefaction (*see* astonishment).
 stupid, *a.*, (sluggish) **dohon**,—*ki*,
na's,—*ki*, **miyirla**, **bahahim**.
 stupidity, *n.*, **miyirlaan**,—*ti*.
 stutter (*see* stammer).
 sty, *n.*, (inflamed tumour) **fin**,—*ki*.
 subdued, *v.tr.*, **iss ka hosaisi**, **taba**
bar, **dasturtada hun iss karaw**.
 subject, *n.*, **deris**,—*ki*, **nin hosai**.
 submit, *v.tr.*, (*see* subdue and sub-
 ject); *v.i.*, **yel**, **degaiso**.
 subterfuge, *n.*, **helad**,—*di*.
 succeed, *v.i.*, (prosper) **dama'** **hel**,

mar o hel; (follow) meshisa
 ahaw.
 succession, *n.*, dambais,—ki.
 successor, *n.*, ninki ka dambaiya.
 succour, *n.*, (see help); *v.tr.*,
 'idami (see help).
 succourer, *n.*, 'idan,—ki.
 such, *prn.*, kas o kalehah, hebel.
 suck, sucking, *n.*, jaha,—ihi,
 nujis,—ki; *v.tr.*, nug, mudso,
 jab; sucking child, ilma na-
 saha jaha; — up, fihsø.
 suckle, *v.tr.*, nuji.
 suddenly, *ad.*, marki ba.
 suct, *n.*, barur,—ti.
 suffer, *v.tr.*, (permit) u samir,
 fasah; — a loss, ed; *v.i.*, ha-
 nunso, silei', ta'ab; — in
 mind, ur ku talo; — for, u
 hanunso, ka tobad ken; cause
 to —, hanuni, hanuji, sili'i,
 sug, hanun.
 suffering, *n.*, hanun,—ki, silei',—
 hi, ta'ab,—ki; — of the soul
 and of the body, 'araraf,—ki.
 suffering, *a.*, nin sila'san, sugaran,
 hanunsan.
 suffice, *v.i.*, (be sufficient) filow,
 ku flow.
 sufficient, *a.*, ku filan.
 suffocate, *v.tr.*, 'abüdi, 'abüd,
 bujuji, 'iji; be suffocated,
 abudan, abudnaw, 'ihsanaw;
 suffocated, 'abüdan, 'ihsan.
 suffocation, *n.*, 'ih,—di.
 sugar, *n.*, sonkor or sunkor,—ti.
 suicide, *v.i.*, (commit ...) iss dil.
 suit, *v.tr.*, (be fitted to) leh eg;
 it suits me, wa i lehegyahai;
 it suits you, wa ku lehegya-

hai; *n.*, — at law, arin,—ti,
 gar,—ti; a man gaining the
 —, nin gar leh; a man losing
 the —, nin gar la.
 sulky (see pout).
 sullen, *a.*, hulubsan, dudma ba-
 dan; be —, wahan, hulub.
 sullenness, *n.*, wahan,—ki, hu-
 lub,—ki.
 sully, *v.tr.*, dohbai, wasahai,
 uskagai.
 sulphur, *n.*, kebrid,—ki.
 sultan, *n.*, sultan,—ki.
 sum, *n.*, lisab,—ti, tiro,—adi;
 — given monthly to the Somali
 chiefs, miri,—di.
 summit, *n.*, aror,—ki.
 summon, *v.tr.*, (cite) amarhadur
 u sar.
 summons, *n.*, amarhadur,—ki.
 sun, *n.*, horah,—di, 'ad'ed,—di;
 morning —, horah subah;
 evening —, horah galbed.
 sunbeam, *n.*, 'ad'ed.
 Sunday, *n.*, ahad,—di.
 sunless, *a.*, mel an horah lahain,
 horah la.
 sunny, *a.*, horah leh, mesha ho-
 raḥ ba kugu haisa.
 sunrise, *n.*, horah so bah,—bihi.
 sunset, *n.*, horah da',—di'hi.
 sunshine, *n.*, milei',—ihi, sudi',
 —gi.
 sup, *n.*, fihsø,—gi; *v.tr.*, fihsø.
 superior, *n.*, nin u madahah, nin
 horai, nin sarrai.
 supine, *a.*, (lying on the back)
 jirjir'ad.
 supper, *n.*, 'asho,—adi; take your
 —, 'ashai.

supply, *n.*, (maintenance) *masruf*, —*ki*; *v.tr.*, (maintain) *musruf*.
 supplice, *n.*, *silei'*,—*hi*, *ta'ab*,—*ki*.
 support, *n.*, (prop) *tir*,—*ki*, *udud*, —*ki*; (help) *hil*,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, *u dulhado*, *hili*, *habil*.
 suppose, *v.tr.*, (think) *malai*.
 supposition, *n.*, *mala*,—*ihī*.
 sure, *a.*, *huba*; be —, *hub*.
 surety, *n.*, (security) 'arbun,—*ti*, '*udal*,—*shi*.
 surface, *n.*, *barahad*,—*di*, *dul*,—*shi*.
 surpass, *v.tr.*, *dul mar*.
 surprise, *v.tr.*, *gād*.
 surrender, *v.i.*, *so baho*, *u so gal*.
 surround, *v.tr.*, *herai*, *mermeri*, *ka buhso*.
 suspect, *v.tr.*, *malai*, *tuhun*.
 suspected, *a.*, *la tuhmai* (*nin*).
 suspicion, *n.*, *tuhun*,—*ki*.
 suspicious, *a.*, *tuhunsan*.
 sustain, *v.tr.*, (bear) *had*, *sid*, *tiri*; (maintain) *sabbar*, *sabbaro*; (suffer) *ed*, *u samir*.
 swad, *n.*, (for babies) *dereb*,—*ti*.
 swallow, *v.tr.*, *lih*, *hudhudī*.
 swallowing, *n.*, *hudhudis*,—*ki*.
 sway, *v.tr.*, (rule) *ka sarrai*.
 swear, *v.i.*, *daro*, *iman si*, *ahdi*.
 swearing, *n.*, (oath) *ahdi*,—*gi*.
 sweat, *v.i.*, *didid*; *n.*, *didid*,—*ki*.
 sweep, *v.tr.*, *fib*, *hād*.
 sweepings, *n.*, *hushash*,—*ki*.
 swept, *a.*, *fihan*.
 sweet, *a.*, *ma'an*; — thing, *ged ma'an*.
 sweeten, *v.tr.*, *ma'anaiso*.
 sweets, *n.*, *nana*,—*ihī*.

swell, *v.i.*, *barar*; cause to —, *barari*.
 swelling, *n.*, *barar*,—*ki*.
 swim, *v.i.*, *dabbalo*; — over, *ka dabbalo*.
 swimming, *n.*, *dabbal*,—*shi*.
 swine, *n.*, *dofar*,—*ki*.
 swing, *n.*, *ruhan*,—*ki*, *lalad*,—*ki*, *ruhnin*,—*ti*; *v.tr.*, *ruh*, *ruhruh*; *v.i.*, *ruho*, *lalad*.
 swoon, *v.i.*, *suh*, *weidow*; *n.*, *suhdin*,—*ti*.
 sword, *n.*, *bilawa* or *bilawai*,—*ihī*, *seif*,—*ti*.
 syphilis, *n.*, *habad*.

T.

tabernacle, *n.*, *balballo*,—*adi*, *bul*,—*ki*, *rug*,—*ti*, *guri*,—*gi*.
 table, *n.*, *mis*,—*ki*.
 tabour, *n.*, (drum) *durban*,—*ki*.
 tack, *v.tr.*, *hodob*, *iss ku hodob*, *iss ku tol*.
 tail, *n.*, *dako*,—*adi*; — of goats, *dib*,—*ki*; — of sheep, *dilif*,—*ki*; fat — of the sheep, *badi*,—*di*; lifting up the —, *hanan*,—*ti*.
 tailor, *n.*, *dar tol*,—*ki*, *derji*,—*gi*.
 take, *v.tr.*, *ho*, *hai*, *haiso*, *hab*, *habo*, *had*, *hado*, *habso*; I took the cup at his hand, *fujanki ga'antisan ka hadai*; — that malefactor, *layanká habso*; they took the town,

magaladi hatai; if I can — him, hadan hadan karo; — the meat out of the pot, ‘adka ka so bihi distiga; — that physic, dawada hado; it has taken root, hididai lehdahai; — hold of that, wahhas habso or hejiso; — a snuff, nashug urso; we took the longest way, daugi ugu dera bannu habsanai or ra'nai; — the shortest way, dauga ugu gabon habso; — care, heed, iss karaw, fojigow, iss ka eg, iss ka daur; — you no care of that, dan adigu ha u gelin; let your friends — part with you, u da sahibyaddu ha ku la wadagenai; he took alarm at the noise, sanhaddi bu ku nahai; — a good resolution, tala ada hado; I — you at your word, hadalkagan ku dainaya; — that word in good part, hadalka ha honsan; — him in a lie, bein ku habo; — in a bad deed, falinin hun ku habo; — pity on him, u nahariso; I took a great affection to him, ja'ail wanaksan ban u habai; I shall — it as a great favour, sidi sado wanaksan ban kaga ahbali; I will — that affair at my own peril, haushas sababtaidu ku hadan dona; what course shall I — now? dau ma an habsanaya?; I — it to be the best way, sidi ugu wanaksanaid ban u wada or u sida; he took offence at that,

wahhasi 'ai u hatai; — an account of the suit, arinti war noga ken; — my word for it, hadalkaiga rumaiso; — time, wahti hado, dulhado; — and keep, ho o hado; — again, mar kaleh hado; — back again, ‘esho; — him along with you, si kahaiso; — that asunder, ba'idi; — away, mesha ka had, ninka ka kahai or ka sar; — away his flock, adigisa kala tag; — that down, wahhas dejii; — him down, iss ka hosaisi, iss ka joji; I shall — his pride down, amarikisa wan jebin or bassarin; I took him for another, nin kalan modai; — from, ka dufo, ka habo, ka had, so dufo; — of, la tag; — off the skin, haragga or dubka iss ka jar or go; — off your hat, kofiadda iss ka dig; — him off from his work, shuhulkisa ka sar; — out that tooth, ilingga so bihi or so jid; — to pieces, jehjeh; — to, kahai, so kahai; — up arms, hub hata; that will — up a good deal of time, haul badan ba igaga bihi donta; — up the book, kitabka had.

tale, *n.*, (story) sheko,—adi; he is always telling stories (tales), halalif bu ka shekanaya; (oral report) dirandiro,—adi; — bearer, nin hamasho badan; — bearing, hamasho,—adi, dirandiro,—adi.

- talisman, *n.*, hardas,—ti, hajolad,
 —di.
 talk, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, hadal, hasaw ;
 — with, la hadal, la hasaw ;
 n., hadal,—ki, hasawai,—ihi.
 tall, *a.*, der.
 tallow, *n.*, (suet) barur,—ti, dayi,
 —gi, ha'íd,—di.
 tamarind, *n.*, hamar,—ti, gedad
 hamarah.
 tame, *a.*, af yahan, la 'arbiyai ;
 — beast, marabi,—di ; —
 beast flying away, bubal,—shi;
 v.tr., 'arbi.
 tank, *n.*, berkad,—di.
 tar, *n.*, damur,—ki; *v.tr.*, damur
 mari.
 taste, *n.*, dadan,—ki; *v.tr.*, da-
 dami.
 tatter, *n.*, (rag) suf,—ki.
 tattle (*see* babble).
 taunt, *n.*, 'ai,—di; *v.tr.*, 'ai ;
 why do you — him ? mahad
 u 'aiaisa or 'aítamaisa ?
 taw, *n.*, (a marble to play with)
 fatari,—gi.
 tax, *n.*, 'ashur,—ti; *v.tr.*, dadka
 'ashur.
 tea, *n.*, shah,—hi, 'alen,—ti.
 teach, *v.tr.*, bar, u dig, wani.
 teacher, *n.*, bara,—ihi.
 tear, *n.*, ilmo,—adi; (rent) dila',
 —hi, jeh,—hi; *v.tr.*, (lacerate)
 dila'i, jeh, jehjeh, kidif.
 tease, *v.tr.*, dáli.
 teat, *n.*, ib,—ti.
 telegraph, *n.*, tar,—ki.
 telescope, *n.*, hohad,—di.
 tell, *v.tr.*, deh (odo), u sheg,
 ogaisi.
- temper, *n.*, abur,—ki or —ti,
 'amal,—ki.
 temperance, *n.*, 'ir yaran,—ti.
 temperate, *a.*, 'ir yar.
 temperature, *n.*, wahti,—gi.
 tempest, *n.*, duf,—ki, dabail
 wein.
 temples, *n.*, (of the head) dafor,
 —ki.
 tempt, *v.tr.*, huffi.
 temptation, *n.*, huffin,—ti, ha-
 wayad,—di.
 tempter, *n.*, mahawi,—gi.
 ten, *n.c.*, toban,—ki.
 tenth, *n.o.*, tobnad,—ki.
 tend, *v.tr.*, (watch) ilali, jir, la jog.
 tendon, *n.*, (sinew) seid,—di,
 hanjid,—ki, bohon,—ti.
 tent, *n.*, (for travel) balballo,—
 adi ; (in an enclosure) hois,—
 ki ; (not in an enclosure) ho-
 hob,—ki ; (an abode) rug,—ti,
 bul,—ki, guri,—gi.
 term, *n.*, (limit) dal,—ki; (a word)
 eraí,—gi.
 terminate, *v.tr.*, damai, idlai.
 terrible, *a.*, laga 'absado', laga
 boho.
 terror, *n.*, bahdin,—ti.
 testicle, *n.*, hinin,—ti.
 testify, *v.tr.*, rumai, marhati ku
 fur.
 testimony, *n.*, marhati,—di.
 tetter, *n.*, (white blight) 'anbar,
 —ti.
 than, *c.*, ka.
 thank, *v.tr.*, mahadi, mahad u nah.
 thanks, *n.*, mahad,—di.
 that, *a.* and *prn.* (*see* Grammar);
 c., an, in, bal an, ha.

thatch, *n.*, 'aussalol,—ki.
the, *art.* (*see Grammar*).
theft (*see thief*).
their, they, *pos.prn.* (*see Gram.*).
then, *ad.*, gortas, gorti ; *c.*, had-dai.
there, *ad.*, hagga, haggas, halka, mesha.
therefore, *c.*, haddaba.
these, *dem.prn.* (*see Grammar*).
thick, *a.*, adag, buran, halafsan, hara wein.
thicken, *v.tr.*, adkaisi, halafi.
thickness, *n.*, haro,—adi.
thief, *n.*, tug,—gi ; theft, tugo,—adi, hadnin,—ti.
thieve, *v.tr.*, had.
thigh, *n.*, baudo or bowdo,—adi.
thin, *a.*, jilai'san, weidsan, du-mo' yar.
thine, *pos.prn.* (*see Grammar*).
thing, *n.*, ged,—ki, bahal,—ki, —shi, wah,—hi.
think, *v.i.*, tasho, malai ; — of, ka tasho ; — well, aloshada la tasho, malai, mod.
third, *num.*, sadehad,—ki ; one — ($\frac{1}{3}$), salol,—ki.
thirst, *n.*, harad,—ki, on,—ki.
thirst, *v.i.*, (be thirsty) harad, omanaw.
thirsty, *a.*, haradsan.
thirteen, *num.*, sadeh iyo tobán,—ki.
thirteenth, *n.o.*, sadeh iyo tobnad.
thirty, *num.*, sodon,—ki.
this, *a.*, (*see Grammar*).
thither, *ad.*, halka.
thong, *n.*, (string of leather) in-dal,—shi.

thorn, *n.*, bodah,—di.
thorny, *a.*, bodah leh.
those, *dem.a.* (*see Grammar*).
thou, *pers.prn.* (*see Grammar*).
thought, *n.*, tashi,—gi, fikir,—ki, mala,—hi.
thousand, *num.*, kun,—ki.
thread, *n.*, dun,—ti, mih,—hi.
three, *num.*, sadeh,—di.
throat, *n.*, hunguri,—gi, 'una,—hi, bo',—hi ; the thyroid body or kernel, rubad,—di.
throng (*see crowd*).
throttle, *n.*, (wind-pipe) bo',—hi.
through, *prp.*, dehdís, dehdeda.
throughout, *prp.*, o dan.
throw, *v.tr.*, hor, rid, tur, iss ka said ; — away, tur, iss ka tur ; — down, hosta u hor, hosta u tur, ka dādi ; — in, at him, ku rid, ku hor, ku tur ; — upon, lāl, ku lāl ; — the child, dabsi.
throwing down, *n.*, (at once) dā-dis,—ki.
thrown, *a.*, la tur, dādsan.
thrust in, *v.tr.*, (a nail) ka rid, ka dusi.
thumb, *n.*, sul,—ki.
thump, *v.tr.*, tumujai ; *n.*, tumu-jó,—adi, tantomo,—adi.
thunder, *n.*, onkod,—ki ; it thunders, wa onkodaisa.
thunderbolt, *n.*, hilā,—hi.
Thursday, *n.*, hamis,—ki.
thus, *ad.*, sida, sidas, sidi.
thy, *pos.prn.* (*see Grammar*).
tick, *n.*, (insect) gafanai,—hi, shilin,—ti.
ticket, *n.*, bas,—ki, tiked,—ki.

- tickle, *v.tr.*, hadatai, kilkilai.
 tickling, *n.*, hadato,—adi.
 tide, *n.*, (time, season) wahti,—gi, heli,—gi; (ebb and flow of the sea) mayad,—di; high —, buh,—hi; low —, ‘ari,—gi,—di.
 tidings, *n.*, (news) war,—ki.
 tie, *v.tr.*, hid, hidō; — the she-camel's teats, mar; — one side, hasha ka agmar.
 tight, *a.*, adag.
 tile, *n.*, ājurad,—di.
 till, *prp., c.*, tan iyo gortan, had iyo intan, ila, ilama.
 timber, *n.*, (every large tree) damas,—ki, damal,—shi, ged damalah.
 time, *n.*, āmin,—ki, —ti, gor,—ti, had,—di, kol,—ki, jir, jer, mar,—ki, da,—di, mu,—gi, sa,—ki, wa,—gi, ya,—di, gelin,—ki; a short —, ‘abbar, —ki, in gabinah; after a —, hadow, hadowto; a long —, buran, heli,—gi, wahti,—gi, gu,—gi; — past, awal; the present —, gortan jogta; the — to come, kolka dambe; appoint a fixed —, ballan.
 timid, *a.*, (wil) fulaah.
 tin, *n.*, tanag,—gi; — pot, dā-sad,—di.
 tip, *n.*, (of the ear) degta dahasheda.
 tire, *v.tr.*, (make weary) dāli; *v.i.*, (fall with weariness) dāl, ‘atow, ‘ataisnaw.
 tired, *a.*, ‘ataisan, dalan, dashan. to, *prp.*, u.
- toad, *n.*, rah, rihi (the ...).
 toast, *v.tr.*, dub.
 tobacco, *n.*, buri,—gi; a kind of —, hamumi,—gi; a man in want of —, hamunsan; be in want of —, hamunsanaw.
 toe, *n.*, sul,—ki, far,—ti.
 toil, *v.tr.*, hoji, hogso.
 tomb, *n.*, habal,—shi.
 tongue, *n.*, ‘arrab,—ki.
 tooth, *n.*, ilig,—gi; — stick or brush, adai,—gi, rumai,—gi; — pick, findi’el gura,—ihī.
 top, *n.*, (highest part of a thing) ‘aro,—adi, aror,—ki, dul,—shi, guro,—adi, jif,—ti; — of the head, dalo,—adi, kug,—ti; peg —, druan,—ki.
 torment, *n.*, silei‘i’hi, ta‘ab,—ti; *v.tr.*, ‘adab, ‘adib, kaga-eisi.
 tormented, *a.*, silei’san.
 torrent, *n.*, (dry) tog,—gi.
 tortoise, *n.*, din,—ki.
 torture (*see* torment).
 toss, *v.tr.*, (agitate) lul, ruh; be tossed, lulan,—ruhō.
 tossed, *a.*, lulan, ruhan.
 touch, *n.*, tabasho,—adi; *v.tr.*, tabo; make him —, tabsi; — in pressing, tuji.
 tough, *a.*, (stiff) halafsan.
 tow, *n.*, hig,—gi, haskul,—shi; — used for closing the camel's teats, marah,—hi.
 tower, *n.*, nobab or nobiad,—di.
 town *n.*, magalo,—adi.
 trace, track, *n.*, rad,—ki; *v.tr.*, radi, radkisa gur; lose the —, rad go.

- trade, *n.*, boshirad or boshurad, —di.
 trader, *n.*, ba'ya mushtari,—gi.
 tradition, *n.*, sheko,—adi.
 train up (*see* educate).
 tramp, trample, *v.tr.*, ku jogso.
 tranquil, *a.*, amusan, habow.
 transact, *v.tr.*, la samai, wanaji.
 transfix, *v.tr.*, ka mud bihi, da-
 loli, musmar ku daloli.
 transform, *v.tr.*, midab kaleh u
 rog.
 translate, *v.tr.*, (transfer) ka ka-
 hai, ka gur; (interpret) u kala
 af'eli.
 transmigrate, *v.i.*; that family
 transmigrated from his town
 into another, haskasi magala-
 disa ka taga o magalo kaleh
 u ka'a.
 transport, *v.tr.*, gur, u sid.
 trap, *n.*, (a snare) dabin,—ki ;
 v.tr., dab.
 trapper, *n.*, dabad,—ki.
 travel, *v.i.*, dah, so dah, sod'al,
 safar; *n.*, sod'al,—ki, dof,—ki.
 traveller, *n.*, kabadai,—ihi, sa-
 fanleh,—ihi, nin sod'alah.
 traverse, *v.tr.*, ka talab, mar.
 tread upon, *v.tr.*, ku jogso.
 treasure, *n.*, hasanad,—di.
 treat, *v.tr.*, ballan; — with, la
 ballan.
 treaty, *n.*, ballan,—ki, ahdi,—
 gi.
 tree, *n.*, beir,—ti, ged,—ki ; (in
 general) dir,—ti; — used to
 shut the enclosure, da'an,—ti.
 tremble, *v.i.*, garir, kurbo ; (fear)
 bah, baho.
 trespass, *n.*, dembi,—gi, hujad,
 —di.
 tresses, *n.*, tidei',—hi.
 tress, *v.tr.*, tidi', tido'o.
 trial, *n.*, bejis,—ki.
 tribe, *n.*, toll,—ki, holo,—adi,
 jilib,—ki.
 tribulation, *n.*, human,—ti, weir-
 weir,—ki.
 tribunal, *n.*, hakamad,—di.
 tribute, *n.*, bād,—di; pay the —,
 bādda bihi.
 trick, *n.*, (mischievous) histi,—gi
 (*see* cheat); — in game, sir,—
 ki; play a —, *v.tr.*, u histi.
 trickle, *v.i.*, tifihsō.
 trip, *n.*, (in wrestling) honof,—ki;
 (a stumble) turonturo,—adi;
 (a journey) kabadai,—ihi; take
 a —, ku so wareg.
 trot, *n.*, kadlo,—adi; *v.i.*, kadlai.
 trouble, *n.*, dāl,—ki, human,—ti,
 weirweir,—ki; *v.tr.*, dāli,
 hulhuladai, weirweiri, rog.
 troublesome, *a.*, hulhulad badan.
 Troublesomeness, *n.*, hulhulad,—
 di.
 trousers, *n.*, surual,—ki.
 true, *a.*, sal, wa sal, wa run, wa
 runtis, wa runted.
 trunk, *n.*, (of a tree) jirid,—ki ;
 (a box) sanduh,—hi; (ele-
 phant's) ga'an,—ti.
 trust, *n.*, yeshod,—ki, amano,—
 adi; *v.tr.*, amano u dib, aman,
 amanaiso; *v.i.*, yesho, ku ye-
 sho.
 truth, *n.*, run,—ti, lilahi,—di,
 dab,—ti; confirm the —, ru-
 mai.

- truthful, *a.*, *lilahiah*.
try, *v.tr.*, *beji*, *iss beji*; *v.i.*, (endeavour) *hausho*.
tube, *n.*, (wooden) *gobais*,—*ki*.
Tuesday, *n.*, *salasa*,—*di*.
tumble, *n.*, (a fall) *hambaro*,—*adi*, *kuf*,—*ki*; *v.i.*, *hambarow*, *kuf*.
tumult, *n.*, *hailo*,—*adi*; *dawah*,—*hi*.
turban, *n.*, *imāmad* or *amāmad*,—*di*; arrange his —, *u imāmad*.
turd, *n.*, *us*,—*ki*; *int.*, *bus*!
Turk, *n.*, *tukri*,—*gi*, *rumi*,—*gi*.
Turkey, *n.*, *rum*.
turmeric, *n.*, (Indian safran) *hurūd*,—*di*.
turn, *n.*, *wareg*,—*gi*; *v.tr.*, *rog*, *jedi*, *wareji*; — upside down, *forori*, *rog*; *v.i.*, *jeso*, *so jeso*, *wareg*, *iss ka wareg*; — back, *dib u jeso*, *dib u noho*; — by, *ku wareg*; — aside from, *il iss ku habo*.
turtle, *n.*, (sea tortoise) *din baded*,—*ki*; — dove, *holli*,—*di*.
tusk, *n.*, *mi'i*,—*di*; — of the wart hog, *kalad*,—*di*.
twang, *n.*, *gango*,—*adi*, *sanho*,—*adi*.
twelve, *num.*, *lab iyo tobán*,—*ki*; twelfth, *lab iyo tobnad*,—*ki*,—*di*.
twenty, *num.*, *labatan*,—*ki*; twentieth, *labatanad*,—*ki*, or—*di*.
twice, *num.*, *laba gor*.
twilight, *n.*, *gabal da'*,—*di'hi*, *fid*,—*ki*, *mahrib*,—*ki*.
- twin, *n.*, *matan*,—*ki* (*mas.*), —*ti* (*fem.*).
twine, *n.*, *sefari*,—*gi*.
twink, twinkie (*see* glance).
twist, *n.*, (*see* string); *v.tr.*, *maroji* or *marori*, *soh*, *tidi'*.
twisted, *a.*, *marorsan*, *sohan*, *tidā'an*.
twitch, *n.*, (a quick pull) *difad* or *dufad*,—*ki*; *v.tr.*, *dufo*, *jid*.
two, *num.*, *laba*,—*di*.
tyranny, *n.*, *dulam*,—*ki*.

U.

- udder, *n.*, *'ando*,—*adi*.
ugly, *a.*, *hun*.
ulcer, *n.*, *bog*,—*ti*.
umbilical string, *n.*, *hudun*,—*ti*.
umbrella, *n.*, *dallayad*,—*di*.
unable, *a.*, *ma karo*.
unarmed, *a.*, *hubla*.
uncle, *n.*, (paternal) *ader*,—*ki*; (maternal) *abti*,—*gi*.
under, *prp.*, *dāf*, *dāfta*, *hos*, *hosta*; be —, *hosai*; put —, *hosaisi*; go —, *hos gal*, *hos u gal*.
understand, *v.tr.*, *garo*; do you —? *ma ku da'dai*? I —, *i da'dai*.
understanding, *n.*, *ahli*,—*gi*, *garasho*,—*adi*.
undress, *v.tr.*, *darka iss ka dig* or *iss ka bihi*.
undulation, *n.*, *godgod*,—*ki*.
unemployed, *a.*, *haulla*, *shuhulla*.
unequal, *a.*, *kala mid*, *iss ku mid maaha*.

unfit, *a.*, ma galo.
 unfold, *v.tr.*, furfur.
 unfortunate, *a.*, ayan hun ; be —,
 ayan humaw.
 ungenerous, *a.*, deh darran.
 ungratefulness, *n.*, abaldarri,—
 gi.
 unhappy (be), *v.i.*, ba.
 uninhabited, *a.*, 'idla.
 unintelligible, *a.*, an la garan,
 wah an la karin.
 union, *n.*, iss ku darran,—ki.
 unit, *n.*, mid,—ki.
 universe, *n.*, duni,—di, dunyo,—
 adi.
 unjust, *a.*, gar darran.
 unjustice, *n.*, gar darro,—adi.
 unkind, *a.*, naharis la, naharis
 (ba) ma yahan.
 unlawful, *a.*, haran.
 unlawfulness, *n.*, haran,—ti.
 unleavened bread, *n.*, kibis,—ti,
 kidar,—ki, muhbasad,—di.
 unload, *v.tr.*, dejì, fur.
 unlucky, *a.*, ayan hun.
 unripe, *a.*, 'edin.
 unsafe, *a.*, 'absileh, shilleh.
 unsafety, *n.*, 'absi,—di, shil,—ki.
 unseen, *a.*, harson.
 unsheathe, *v.tr.*, ka bihi.
 until, *prp.*, inta, ila inta.
 untruth, *n.*, bein,—ti.
 up, *prp.*, dul, dusha, gud, gudka,
 kor ; — to, ila, ilama.
 upon, *prp.*, dusha, gudka, ku,
 sarai u.
 upper, *prp.*, dusha sarai.
 upright, *a.*, hagagsan, tāgan,
 tosan, humati ; be —, hagag-
 sanaw, hagag u so'o, humati

u so'o, tāgnow ; make —, ha-
 gaji, tosi, humati u tāg.
 uprightness, *n.*, hagag,—gi, hu-
 mati,—gi, tāg,—gi, —ti.
 uproar, *n.*, hailo,—adi, dawah,—
 hi.
 uproot, *v.tr.*, ruji, fuji, so fuji ;
 — this tree, gedká fuji.
 upset, *v.tr.*, forori, rid, rog.
 upside down, *a.*, rogan, fororsan.
 upwards, *ad.*, dusha gestedi.
 urethra, *n.*, ib,—ti.
 urge, *v.tr.*, muhuni.
 urine, *n.*, kádi,—di ; *v.i.*, kádi,
 so kádi.
 us, *prn.*, (see Grammar).
 usage, *n.*, dastur,—ti.
 use, *n.*, wah tar,—ki ; be of —,
 wah tar ; of no —, ma taro.
 useful, *a.*, wah tara (*mas.*), wah
 tarta (*fem.*).
 useless, *a.*, wah ma tarai.
 uselessness, *n.*, wah ma tarai,—
 rihi.
 utensil, *n.*, wel,—ki.
 utility, *n.*, wah tar,—ki.
 utter, *v.tr.*, deh, hadal yedi.
 uvula, *n.*, hilib dalhai,—hihi.

V.

vaccinate, *v.tr.*, sarsar.
 vaccination, *n.*, sarsarmo,—adi.
 vagina, *n.*, sil,—ki.
 vale, *n.*, far,—ti.
 valley, *n.*, bohol,—shi, doho,—
 adi.
 value, *n.*, gana',—di.

valuable, *a.*, *gana'* *adag*.
van, *n.*, (fan) *masaf*,—*ti*.
vanity, *n.*, *falah*,—*hi*, *kibir*,—*ki*.
vanquish, *v.tr.*, *ka adkaw*.
vapor, *n.*, *umis*,—*ki*; — clinging
to the lid, *umi*,—*gi*.
variety, *n.*, *kala mid*,—*di*.
vase, *n.*, (vessel) *wel*,—*ki*; — in
which incense is burnt, *idan*,
—*ki*.
vast, *a.*, *balladan*.
vegetable, *n.*, *hudrad*,—*di*.
veil, *n.*, *hijad*,—*di*, *malhamad*,
—*di*.
vein, *n.*, *hidid*,—*ki*.
vengeance, *n.*, 'ollad,—*di*; take
—, 'olladi.
venom, *n.*, *sun*,—*ki*, *urgumo*,—*adi*, *wabayo*,—*adi*.
venomous, *n.*, (liquid) *urgumo*,—*adi*.
venture, *v.tr.*, *sasab*.
veranda, *n.*, *ardah*,—*gi*.
verdant, *a.*, *osob*.
verdure, *n.*, *osob*,—*ki*.
verse, versification, *n.*, *gabai*,—*gi*.
versify, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, *gabai*.
vertigo (*see* giddiness).
very, *ad.*, *badan*.
vessel, *n.*, (utensil) *wel*,—*ki*, *gur*,
gur,—*ki*; earthen — used for
cooking, *deri*,—*gi*; bark —,
agan,—*ti*; — made of a large
gourd, *baro*,—*adi*, *dubbo*,—*adi*,
ubo,—*adi*; — made of a
camel's skin, *tebed*,—*di*; —
with a handle, *budda*,—*ih*,
tebeda dara,—*ih*; — used
for ablutions before prayer,
weiso,—*adi*.

vex, *v.tr.*, *kaga* 'eisi or 'isi, *kaga*
'ili.
vice-chief, *n.*, *gudi*,—*di*.
victory, *n.*, *adkan*,—*ti*.
view, *n.*, *muh*,—*hi*.
vigilance, *n.*, *ilalo*,—*adi*.
vigour, *n.*, *ital*,—*ki*, *hog*,—*gi*.
vile (*see* abject).
village, *n.*, *rer*,—*ki*.
vinegar, *n.*, *hal*,—*ki*.
violate, *v.tr.*, *kufsan*; violated,
kufsan.
violent, *a.*, *fallad hun*.
violence, *n.*, *hog*,—*gi*, *muhuno*,
—*adi*.
viper, *n.*, *jilbis*,—*ki*.
virgin, *n.*, *ugub*,—*ki*; (in general)
ugubod,—*ki*.
virile (membrum), *n.*, *gus*,—*ki*.
virtuous, *a.*, *tolmon*; be —, *tolmonow*.
visage, *n.*, *weiji*,—*gi*, *jah*,—*hi*,
fayo,—*ih*.
viscous matters mixed with blood
in dysentery, *n.*, *ahal*,—*shi*.
visible, *a.*, *la arka*, *muhda* (*m.*),
muhata (*f.*).
vision, *n.*, (actual sight) *muh*,—*hi*; (the thing seen) *muhad*,—*ki*, *muhasho*,—*adi*.
visit, *v.tr.*, *ka war don*, *inu na*
bad habo so dai.
visitor, *n.*, *marti*,—*di*.
voice, *n.*, *luh*,—*di*, 'od,—*ki*.
void, *a.*, *madan*.
vomit, *v.tr.*, *hunha'*, *mantag*.
vomiting, *n.*, *hunha'o*,—*adi*, *man*
tag,—*gi*.
vowel, *n.*, *haraf*,—*ki*.

voyage, *n.*, dof,—ki; *v.i.*, dof;
v.c., dofi, dofsi.

vulture, *n.*, gorgor,—ki, homā-
dai,—ihī, hunsho,—adi.

W.

wages, *n.*, mushaharo,—adi.
waist, *n.*, deh,—di; — band,
sun,—ki.

wait, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, jog, jogso, daur,
sug; — for, u kadi; — a
moment, ‘abbar jog.

waiting, *n.*, egmo,—adi.

wake, waken, *v.i.*, barārug, ka‘,
sara ka‘, so ka‘, so jed.

wakeful, *a.*, gami‘ wah.

walk, *v.i.*, so‘o, talab, baïd;
take a —, tamashlai; — on,
mar; — on all fours, gurguro;
— on the breech, kurkurso;
— with difficulty, tukub;
n., so‘od,—ki, tamashlai,—
ihī; — on all fours, gurgura-
sho,—adi; — on the breech,
kurkiris,—ki.

wall, *n.*, derbi,—gi, gidar,—ki.
wallow, *v.i.*, galgalgo; *n.*, galga-
lasho,—adi.

wander, *v.i.*, ku so wareg; —
about, warwareg, so warwa-
reg; *v.c.*, warwareji, so war-
warejī.

wanderer, *n.*, nin warwarega.
wandering, *n.*, warwareg,—gi.
want, *n.*, tabalo,—adi, sabol,—
ki; a man in —, nin bāhan or
nin wah u bāhan; *v.i.*, (be

deficient) tabalaïsnaw; (wish
for) don.

wanty, *n.*, wegered,—ki.
war, *n.*, dagal,—ki, ‘ollad,—di.
ward, *n.*, (a division of a town)
hafad,—di; *v.tr.*, (guard) ilali,
karaw.

warlike, *a.*, dagal ja‘el.
warm, *a.*, (wa) kulul, kulail;
feeling —, hursan; *v.tr.*, diri,
kululai; — yourself, kulál,
duksiso; — at the sun or
prepare a warm place, duksi;
— at the fire, ku dalal.

warmth, *n.*, (of the sun’s rays)
dalo‘,—a‘di.

warn, *v.tr.*, dig (with u or ku).
warning, *n.*, dignin,—ti; send a
—, dignin dir.

warrior, *n.*, gashan had,—ki,
hub had, gesi,—gi, rakab,—
ki.

wart, *n.*, burobahalad,—di.
wary, *a.*, (prudent) foyig or fojig.
wash, *v.tr.*, hal, hasal, maïld,
so maïd, ‘adai; *v.r.*, maïdo;
— the hands, farahal; — the
face, foldah; — hands, face,
v.r., farahalo, foldoho.

washed, *a.*, maïdan.
washerman, *n.*, dar hasal,—ki,
dhobi,—gi.

washing, *n.*, maïdasho,—adi; —
of the hands, farahal,—ki;
— of the face, foldah,—dihi.

waste, *v.tr.*, ku ‘ayar, lumi; —
money, ‘idlai; do not waste,
ha ku ‘ayarin; (expend need-
lessly) hor, hub.

watch, *n.*, ilalo,—adi; — word,

- bah,—hi; (pocket timepiece) sa'ad,—di.
- water, *n.*, biyo,—ih*i* (*plur. n.*); fresh —, biyo ma'an; sour —, biyo danan or biyo hadad; salt —, biyo 'usbaah; rain —, biyo rob or hared,—di; well —, weyer,—ki; river —, biyo durdur; — course, tog,—gi; — fall, biyo garbada ka so dulai; — bag, sibrar,—ki; *v.tr.*, warabi; — the flock, aror, arori; — before the house, rushai.
- watering, *n.*, aror,—ki.
- wave, *n.*, maujad,—di, tarshad, —di.
- wax, *n.*, haujo,—adi, shama' or shimai,—ih*i*.
- way, *n.*, dau,—gi, jid,—ki, marin,—ki, hilin,—ki, darih,—hi.
- weak, *a.*, (feeble) weidsan, 'ataisan.
- weakness, *n.*, weid,—di.
- we (*see Grammar*).
- wealth, *n.*, dunyo,—adi, holo,—ih*i*.
- wealthy, *a.*, holo badan, rawi,—gi, rawiah, badadah.
- wean, *v.tr.*, ka gudi; be weaned, gud, ha laga gudiy*o*.
- weapon, *n.*, hub,—ki.
- wear, *v.tr.*, sid, sido.
- weary, *a.*, dālan, dāshan; be —, dal, dālanaw; *v.tr.*, dāli.
- weariness, *n.*, dāl,—ki.
- weather, *n.*, dabail,—shi, heli,—gi; bad —, dabail hūn; cold —, dabail habow; fair
- or fine —, dabail wanaksan; hot —, haufi,—gi, kalil,—shi.
- weave, *v.tr.*, dar samai.
- weaver, *n.*, dar samais,—ki.
- web-footed birds, *n.*, badag,—gi.
- wedding, *n.*, aros,—ki, 'ayar, ti.
- wedge, *n.*, bishil,—ki.
- Wednesday, *n.*, arbaha,—di, rabuh,—hi.
- week, *n.*, todobad,—ki.
- weep, *v.i.*, oi.
- weeping, *n.*, oin,—ti.
- weigh, *v.tr.*, mis, misan.
- weight, *n.*, misan,—ki.
- weighty, *a.*, 'ulus.
- welfare, *n.*, awo,—adi, darad,—di.
- well, *n.*, 'el,—ki, gof,—ki; *a.*, ladan, bed haba, wahsan; *ad.*, ād (with u), haurarsan, wa wahsan.
- welt (*see border*).
- wen, *n.*, buro,—adi.
- went (*past of 'to go'*), *v.i.*, teg.
- west, *n.*, galbed,—ki.
- wet, *a.*, hoiyān; be —, hoiyānaw; — land, rāis,—ki; *v.tr.*, hoi.
- whale, *n.*, nibiri,—gi.
- wharf, *n.*, deked,—di.
- what? *prn.*, ya? (*see Grammar*).
- whatsoever, *a.*, wah un.
- wheat, *n.*, sareñ,—ki.
- wheel, *n.*, giringir,—ti, shag,—gi.
- when, *c.*, gorta, kolka, marka; *interrog. ad.*, gorma? hadma? kolma? marma?
- whence, *ad.*, halka, hagga (with ka); *int.*, hagge? halke?

whenever, *ad.*, gor kasta, gor walba.

where? *ad.*, hagge? me? meyai? (mas.), medai? (fem.).

wherever, *a.*, mel kasta, mel walba.

whet, *v.tr.*, (sharpen by friction) lis, afai.

whetstone, *n.*, lissin,—ki.

whether (*see Grammar*).

whey, *n.*, ir,—ti.

which (*see Grammar*).

while, *n.*, gor,—ti, kol,—ki; (*a short time*) 'abar,—ki; *ad.*, gorta.

whine, *v.i.*, warah; *n.*, warah,—hi.

whip, *n.*, jedal,—ki; *v.tr.*, jedal.

whirl, *v.i.*, wareg.

whirlpool, *n.*, biya iss ku waregaya.

whirlwind, *n.*, sisa, sigo,—adi.

whisper, *v.i.*, hos u hadal; — to him, hos u la hadal.

whistle, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, fori; *n.*, fori,—di.

white, *a.*, 'ad; be —, 'adaw; remain —, 'adaisnaw.

whiten, *v.tr.*, 'adai.

whiteness, *n.*, 'adan,—ki, —ti.

who? *int.prn.*, ayo? aya? ya?

whosoever, whomsoever, *prn.*, nin un.

whole, *a.*, dan, gidi; *n.*, daman,—ti.

wholesome, *a.*, wanaksan.

why? *ad.*, mahai u, mu? wayo?

wick, *n.*, dubalad,—di.

wicked, *a.*, hun, baan, bas.

wide, *a.*, balladan.

widen, *v.tr.*, balladi.

wideness, width, *n.*, ballad,—ki.

widow, *n.*, 'armali,—di.

wife, *n.*, afo,—adi, nag,—ti, islan,—ti, úri,—di, hilo,—ihí; — of the father (stepmother), — of a paternal or maternal uncle, ayo,—adi.

wild beast, *n.*, bahal,—ki, bubal,—shi.

wilful, *a.*, oganah.

wilfully, *ad.*, ogan u.

wilfulness, *n.*, ogan,—ti.

will, *n.*, hushi,—gi, ogan,—ti, haul,—ki, umur,—ti, oggolan,—ti; it is my —, baga! hushigai.

willing, *a.*, oggol; be —, oggolaw.

win, *v.i.*, *v.tr.*, ka adkaw, dulmar.

wind, *n.*, dabail,—shi; windless, dabail laan.

windpipe, *n.*, bo,—hi, hunguri,—gi.

wind up, *v.tr.*, wareji.

winding, *n.*, wareg,—gi.

window, *n.*, dahad,—di; (*of a Somali hut, a kind of hole*) fod,—ki.

wine, *n.*, hamri,—gi.

wing, *n.*, báł,—ki.

wink, *v.i.*, il iss ku habo; *n.*, il iss ku habasho,—adi.

winnow, *v.tr.*, huf.

winter, *n.*, (*or time of rain*) gu,—gi.

wipe, *v.tr.*, ka bihi; — your lips, aftiro.

wire, *n.*, hasau,—di.

wisdom, *n.*, garad,—ki, herrib,—ti, miyir,—ki.
wise, *a.*, fi'an, garadleh, herrib-leh, miyirleh.
wish, *v.tr.*, don, rab; *n.*, donin,—ti.
whiskers, *n.*, timihi damanka.
wit, *n.*, ahli,—gi, kaftan,—ki.
witch, *n.*, nag wah fasha, nag fal tahan, nagti falka tihin (the ...); *v.tr.*, (bewitch) fal.
with, *prep.*, ku, la.
wither, *v.i.*, ingeg.
within, *prep.*, gudaha.
without, *prep.*, laan, laan,—ti.
witness, *n.*, marhati,—gi; *v.tr.*, (give testimony) fur, marhati ku fur.
woman, *n.*, nag,—ti.
womankind, *n.*, dumar,—ki, nag-nimo,—adi.
womb, *n.*, halus,—ki, rimai,—gi, ur,—ki.
wonder, *n.*, 'ajeb,—ti, yab,—ki, la yab,—ki, umur,—ti; *v.* (wonder at) la 'ajeb, yab, la yab, la yabsanaw; cause to —, 'ajebi, yabi.
wonderful, *a.*, yaban, yab ɬaba, yab leh, yabsan, la yabsan.
woo, *v.tr.*, ashah.
wood, *n.*, hori,—gi; fire —, habo,—adi, hatab,—ki; hard —, hori haroleh.
wooden, *a.*, horiah, hori laga samaiyai.
woodpecker, *n.*, daudaula,—ihi.
wool, *n.*, dogor,—ti.
word, *n.*, erai,—gi, haul,—ki; bad —, heb,—ti.

work, *n.*, shuhul,—ki, shahi,—gi. haul,—shi; hard —, dibtan,—ki; *v.tr.*, haul ɬabo, hausho, hoji, shahai; — hard, dibtan; *v.c.*, shahaisi; — for yourself, shahaiso.
workman, *n.*, shahi,—gi, nin shahiah; hard-working man, dibtan,—ki.
world, *n.*, duni,—di, dunyo,—adi.
worm, *n.*, dirhi,—gi.
worry, *v.tr.*, dali.
worse, *a.*, ka hun; become —, ka si dar.
worship, *n.*, 'abudnin,—ti.
worst, *a.*, ka wada hun, ugu hun.
worth, *n.*, gana', —di.
wound, *n.*, nabar,—ki, dahar,—ki, hon,—ti, awar,—ki; a new —, dahar 'usub, daharki 'usba (the ...); *v.tr.*, dahar, hon, nabar yel.
wounded, *a.*, daharleh, honleh, nabarleh; mortally —, dinsan.
wrap, *v.tr.*, lablab, dudub.
wrath, *n.*, 'ado,—adi, 'il,—ki.
wreck, *n.*, hashwad,—di.
wrestle, *n.*, legdan,—ki, tab,—ti; *v.i.*, legdan; — with, la legdan.
wretch, *n.*, lumiyai,—ihi, Allah ɬabai,—gi, nin Allah ɬabaiah.
wring, *v.tr.*, maroji or marori.
wrinkle, *n.*, dubnin,—ki, godgod,—ki.
wrist, *n.*, 'ur'ur,—ki, ɬudun,—ki.
write, *v.tr.*, hor, warhadda ku dig.

written, *a.*, horan.
writer, *n.*, hora,—*gi*.
writing, *n.*, horin,—*ki*; hand —,
far,—*ti*.
wrong, *a.*, gura'an, gura'na,
hallohan.
wrongness, *n.*, gura',—*i'hi*.

Y.

yawn, *v.i.*, afka kala ḥad, afka
kala hai.
yawning, *n.*, af kala ḥad,—*ki*, af
kala ha'is,—*ki*.
yea, *ad.*, ha, waiyai.
yean, *v.tr.*, yelo, dal.
year, *n.*, sanad,—*di*, gu,—*gi*,
kal,—*ki*; last —, kal horai,
sanad horai; next —, kal
dambe, gu dambe; past —,
sanad dowed; the coming —,
sanadda so so'ota; the being
in years, gan,—*ki*, han,—*ki*.
yearn, *v.i.*, tabalaisnaw.
yeast, *n.*, hamir,—*ki*.
yellow, *n.*, wob,—*ki*.
yes, *ad.*, ha.
yesterday, *ad.*, shalai, shalaito;
the day before — dorad; —
night, halai.

yet, *a.*, weli.
yield, *v.tr.*, (produce) yel; (grant)
bihi, *si*; *v.i.*, oggolaw.
yon, yonder, *ad.*, halká, halko,
mesho, mesho, shishai, u shi
shai (the farthest).
you, *ye*, *pers.prn.*, (see Grammar),
ow, yow (used as affixes).
young man, *n.*, bahsi,—*gi*,
barbar,—*ki*, dalinyaro,—*adi*,
mudakar,—*ki*; younger son,
'urad higai,—*ih*; the youngest,
kan ugu yar, gar u dambais.
youngling, *n.*, dal,—*ki*.
your, *pos.prn.* (see Grammar).
youth, *n.*, da yar,—*di*,—*aid*,
dalinyaro,—*adi*, barbar,—*ki*.

Z.

zariba or zereba, *n.*, hero,—*adi*;
— of thorns, hero ḥodahleh;
make a —, hero od.
zeal, *n.*, kul,—*ki*.
zebra, *n.*, farow,—*gi*.
zero, *n.*, gobabin,—*ti*.
zigzag, *n.*, baidbaid,—*ki*; walk
in — (as a snake), *v.i.*, baid
baid.

S U P P L E M E N T
TO
SOMALI-ENGLISH VOCABULARY.

SUPPLEMENT

TO

SOMALI-ENGLISH VOCABULARY.

A.

'abid, *f.n.*, drinking.—di (*see* 'ab, drink).

abar, *v.i.*, aim at, go straight to.
abārai, *v.tr.*, famish, starve (*see* abār, drought).

abārow, *v.i.*, starve, die of hunger.

abārdaur, *f.n.*, a fertile place, neither wet nor dry.—ti.

Abbaha, *n.*, the Father (first Person of the blessed Trinity).

abbayal, *n.pl.*, forefathers.—shi.

abbarihi, *ad.*, about; abbarihi lab iyo tobanki yu no yimi, he came to us at about 12 o'clock.
'adabai, *a.*; nin la 'adabai, a damned man, reprobate (*see* 'adab, hell).

'adib, *m.n.*, torment.—ki.

'adiban, *v.p.*, be tormented.

u adkaiso, *v.tr.*, resist.

adkan, *f.n.*, firmness, hardness, victory, Confirmation (sacrament of).—ti.

'adawad, *f.n.*, enmity.—di.
ahal, *f.n.*, viscous matter mixed with blood in dysentery.—shi.
ahan, *m.n.*, funereal feast.—ki.
'aīnan, *m.n.*, rein, kidney.—ki.
ajar, *m.n.*, indulgence.—ki.
'ala'āl, *m.n.*, remorse.—ki.
'alal, *m.n.*, crop (the first stomach of a fowl).—ki.
'alamad, *f.n.*, sign, mark.—di.
'alamadi, *v.tr.*, mark.
alhad, *f.n.*, fort, fortification.—di.
Allah ḥabai, *m.n.*, reprobate, abject man, wretch.—gi; nin Allah habaiah.

almas, *m.n.*, diamond.—ki.

aluhiyad, *f.n.*, divinity.—di.

alwah, *f.n.* (*plur.* of loh), planks.—di; alwahda sarabkeda, flooring.

alyo muruh, *m.n.*, slaver or spittle drivelling from the mouth.—hi (*see* alyo, saliva).

alyo muruh iss ka buhi, *v.i.*, slabber, slaver, drivel, besmear with saliva.

alyo muruh ku dādi, *v.tr.*, slabber, smear or wet with saliva.

(nin) **alyo muruh weinleh**, *m.n.*, slabberer; **ninki alyo muruh weina**, the slabberer.

ambabai (nin), *a.v.*, a debauchee. **aminad**, *f.n.*, belief, creed, faith.—di.

amir, *f.n.*, prince, chief.—ki.

arah donato, *f.n.*, a seeker of fruits in the jungle.

'araraf, *m.n.*, affliction, suffering.—ki. This word is used when the pain of the soul or of the body is so intense that it would be preferable to die.

a'taraf, *m.n.*, confession.—ki.

a'tarafo, *v.r.*, confess yourself.

'awai, *v.i.*, do not sleep, remain awake and chat.—ya, wan—n.

'awais, *m.n.*, time from 8 p.m. to midnight.—ki.

'awaldar, *m.n.*, sergeant or corporal (of the police).—ki.

ayad, *f.n.*, formula, form of prayer.—di.

ayanta Issa, *n.*, Christmas.

ayanta 'ided, *n.*, holiday, solemnity (*plur.* ayamaha 'ided).

adyar (*see* āyar), *ad.*, slowly; **adyar iyo adyar**, little by little.

B.

bād, *f.n.*, tribute.—di.

badag, *m.n.*, duck.—gi.

kaga badbadi or **badbadadi**, *v.c.*, cheer, rejoice.

badiwaleh, *m.n.*, postman.—hi.

badow, *m.* and *f.n.*, rustic (coming directly from the jungle).—gi, —di; nin, nag **badowah**, a rustic man, woman.

ka so bah, *m.n.*, a protuberance.—hi.

bahahin, *m.n.*, idiot.—ki.

baḥbah, *m.n.*, blackish gum.—hi.

baīd (*root*), walk, march, go; **ka —**, give place ...

baīr, *m.n.*, clippsspringer (with long ears but smooth hair of the same colour as those of a gazelle).—ki.

u banai, *v.i.*, give place for, to.

bar ma leh, *a.*, poor (without any money); **ninkasi bar ma laha**, this man is quite poor.

bar, *m.n.*, top, head, poll of a tree.—ki; **dirta barkoda**.

bar or **barka sarai**, *m.n.*, forepart.

bara dubleh, *m.n.*, small mouse (a kind of kangaroo rat).

(nin) **barahah**, *a.*, accommodated.

barar, *v.i.*, swell.

barari, *v.tr.*, swell, dilate.

baratan, *m.n.*, race (running).—ki.

baridi, *v.tr.*, greet, salute (*see bari*, be safe).

baya'ad, *f.n.*, bargain.—di.

bedelan, *v.p.*, be changed; **bedelma**, *wan bedelmi*.

bohon, *f.n.*, the great sinew over the heel.—ti; — horai, instep.

boyad, *f.n.*, buoy.—di.

bobg, *m.n.*, acclamation.—gi.

burambur, *v.tr.*, sing (used only for women).

buro', *m.n.*, a mound of sand ; **bura'ha**.

buro iss ku yal, *m.n.*, a range of mountains ; **burihi iss ku yil** (*plur.*), the ...

burush, *m.n.*, brush.—**ki**.

D.

da'nin, *f.n.*, sack (of a town), village.—**ti**.

dab, *f.n.*, lap.—**ti**.

dab, *f.n.*, certainly.—**ti**.

dabai, *v.tr.*, affirm, assure ; **kaga** —, make certain.

dabain, *f.n.*, affirmation.—**ti**.

dabah, *v.tr.*, sacrifice.

dabi'had, *f.n.*, sacrifice, victim.—**di**.

dad'unah, *a.*, fierce, wild.

dadki dintai, *m.n.*, the dead.

daghi or **dagihi**, *v.tr.*, lapidate, stone.

daha, *ad.*, often.

an dal lahain, *locution*, without limit.

dalan, *m.n.pl.*, children.—**ki**.

dalah, *f.n.*, divorce (*see fur*).—**di**.

dalah, *v.tr.*, divorce ; **sadehda** **dalahod bad igaga furaisan-**

tahai (a kind of swearing by which they pledge themselves to divorce).

dalo, *f.n.*, top of the head.

dalol, *m.n.*, (numeral) one-third.

damoh (*see ku damoh*), *v.tr.*, put on a plaster, poultice.

damoh, *m.n.*, cataplasma, poultice.—**hi**.

damur, *m.n.*, tar, pitch.—**ki**.

dan (*see Part I.*) ; **wa dantisi**, or **wa isagi iyo danti**, it is his concern ; **aya dan leh?** who has anything to say ? **ana dan leh**, I have something to say ; **nin o dan u ma lihi**, I care for nobody.

dardar, *m.n.*, the three stones on which they put their boiler.—**ki**.

daren, *v.tr.*, perceive ; **darema**, **wan daremi**.

daren, *f.n.*, perception, sensation.—**ti**.

darfa', *m.n.*, dysentery (in horses and cattle).—**i'hi**.

wa debai, *locution*, he has committed fornication, adultery ; **wa i debai**, he has committed adultery with me. These expressions are used in the Oga-den, and by the Dulbanteh and Darod.

deg (*see Part I.*) ; **ku dega**, **ku degta**, *a.*, adhesive.

degta dahasheda, *locution*, the tip of the ear.

dein, *f.n.*, omission, leaving.—**ti**.
dein ka tur, *m.n.*, delator, denun- ciator.

deman, *m.n.*, diamond.—**ki**.

dembab, *v.i.*, sin, commit a sin.

dembabi, *v.c.*, make him sin.

si derai, *v.tr.*, deepen (sink far below the surface).

derai, *v.i.*, run quick (as a gazelle).

deraiyai, *a.v.*, rapid, swift, quick in running.

dergi, *v.tr.*, satiate, make him abound, give him as much as he wishes.

derjin, *m.n.*, a dozen.—**ki**.

didi, *m.n.*, muddy place.—**gi**.

didi, *m.n.*, the getting angry, wild in playing.—**gi**.

didi, *v.i.*, get angry; **didiya**, wan **didiyi**.

didib, *f.n.*, declivity, slope (so abrupt that it is impossible to stand on).—**ti**.

didibso, *v.i.*, stretch out the legs.

didibsan, *a.*, having the legs extended, stretched out.

dif, *num.*, few, a little.

difad or **dufad**, *m.n.*, a twitch, a quick pull.—**ki**.

dignin, *f.n.*, denunciation.—**ti**.

digri, *m.n.*, elegy, song of lamentation.—**gi**.

dilid, *f.n.*, murder.—**di**; or **dil**, *m.n.*, homicide.—**ki**.

dillo ka dig, *v.tr.*, prostitute.

diman, *v.i.*, decrease, grow less; **dinma**, wan **dinmi**.

(nin) **dimanaya**, *a.*, dying man.

an **diman karin**, *a.*, immortal.

dina', *m.n.*, fillet (the loins of oxen, horses, &c.—**ki**, —**yo** (*see sarar*)).

dira', *v.tr.*, measure; *a.*, wan —**i**.

diran (nin), *a.*, a hero, a man never afraid; **ninki dirana**, the hero.

diranaw, *v.att.*, be a hero.

dirandiro, *f.n.*, oral report about somebody.

dirih, *f.n.*, puddle or muddy standing water.—**di**.

dog, *f.n.*, consequence.—**ti**.

dol, *f.n.*, the second tooth (upper and under one).—**shi**, —**o**.

iss u don, *v.tr.*, affiance, betroth.

donanan, *f.n.*, affiance, betrothing.—**ti**.

du, *v.tr.*, remove, keep off; —**a**, wan —**i**; **ka** —, keep from, dissuade.

duban, *a.*, long, acute (*see der*); **san duban**, a long nose; **sanki dubna**, the ...

duf, *m.n.*, storm, tempest.—**ki**;

duf ba dahaya, there is a storm, wine, make yourself drunk (*lit.* beat yourself).

ku dug, *v.tr.*, beat.

dugo, *v.i.*, look; **dugta**, wan du-gan.

dugtan, *v.p.*, be aiming at; **dug-tama**, wan **dugtami**.

dül mar, *v.tr.*, win, overcome.

dumal, *v.tr.*, marry your sister-in-law, marry a second time.

dumo', *f.n.*, size.—**di**; — **wein**, big; — **yar**, thin, small.

E.

edeg, *m.n.*, a small fold for lambs and kids (within the enclosure).—**gi**.

ekan, *f.n.*, likeness, resemblance.—*ti*.

ku eri (*see Dictionary*), *v.tr.*, drive into; **musmar ku eri**, drive in a nail; **ka eri**, drive out.

ergo (*see Dictionary*), *f.n.*, embassy.

F.

fadilad, *f.n.*, virtue.—*di*.

fadi (*see Dictionary*); **fadi far-daaah**, a herd of horses; **fadi lo'ah**, a herd of neat cattle.

fag, *v.tr.*, take off the warp or the woof of cloth to make thread.

fahmad, *f.n.*, memory.—*di*.

fakir, *m.n.*, a Mussulman fakir.—*ki*.

fakirow, *v.tr.*, beg (alms); **si** —, beg always; **ninkasi wa fakir-anyahai**, this man is always doing the same work.

falahnimo, *f.n.*, pride.

falaū, *m.n.*, means.—*gi*.

fali, *v.tr.*, foretell, predict; **ninki ba i faliyai inan gor daw dimanaya**, the man foretold me that I was to die soon.

fallid, *m.n.*, stump of a tooth.—*ki*.

iss fani, *v.i.*, presume of yourself, boast.

fanah gara'is, *m.n.*, beating repeatedly on the knuckles.—*ki*.

farrin, *f.n.*, the word said.—*ti*; **farrin igu gei**, go and tell him what I said to you.

fayo, *m.n.pl.*, features, face.—*ihi*; **fayo wanaksan**, nice features; **fayihi wanaksana**, the ... (*see horisho*).

fenfenad or **fenfenasho**, *m.n.*, *f.n.*, gnawing.—*ki*, —*di*.

fid, *m.n.*, first part of the night, from sunset to 8 o'clock.

fihnān, *f.n.*, sharpness, acuteness.—*ti*.

fuhsī, *m.n.*, drinking.—*gi*.

fuhfuhso, *v.i.*, gully, make noise with the lips in drinking (*see kalo*).

fuji or **so fuji**, *v.tr.*, separate, take out (*see ruji*); **kala** —, separate (two things joined).

G.

gabil, *f.n.*, a skin of a cow or a camel used to shade children when on camels.—*shi*.

gaha'id or **gaha'ir**, *m.n.*, raw fruit.—*ki*.

galibah, *m.n.*, evaporation.—*hi*.
galibahi, *v.tr.*, *v.i.*, evaporate.

gamod, *m.n.*, water coming from the **gadod**, curdled milk.—*ki*.

gamun, *m.n.*, stick of an arrow, —*ki*.

gana', *m.n.*, the great gut.—*ihi*.

gantal, *f.n.*, arrow.—*shi*. (*When the stick and the arrow are joined they form the arrow, which is called fallad, gantal, degalai*.)

ka gar hel or **garow**, *v.p.*, be convicted.
gara'is, *m.n.*, flagellation.—*ki*.
gawadi, *f.n.*, cart, car.—*di*.
geiso (*see gei*), *v.r.*, bring your part.
gidihan, *indef. num.*, general.
giringiri, *v.tr.*, roll up.
gunanad, *m.n.*, agony, last moments.—*ki*.
guro, *f.n.*, a place prepared on camels for small children.

H.

hab, *v.tr.*, clean a plate by eating what remains on it.
habeibsan, *a.*, hoarse.
habo, *v.tr.*, gather fuel, firewood.
had hadal, *m.n.*, evening shadow.—*ki*.
hadir, *a.*, present; **wa ku hadir**, he is present.
hadiri, *v.tr.*, pass the review.
hadiris, *m.n.*, review.—*ki*.
hag Ebbehen or **Ebbahai**, *locution*, towards God, for the sake of God.
haga or **hagi**, *ad.*, all right; **wa hagi**, it is all right, good, well, it is so.
haghago, *v.i.*, stammer; **haghagta**.
hahnimo, *f.n.*, justice.
hajolad, *f.n.*, talisman (made of silver, and ordinarily tied to the upper part of the arm).—*di*.

iss ku halai, *v.r.*, rely upon.
haleil, *v.tr.*, catch, reach.
hamasho, *f.n.*, backbiting.—*di*.
hangarara, *m.n.*, a kind of centipede.—*ihî* (*see Dictionary*).
haransan; **wah waliba iga haransan**, an oath often used by the Somalis. (By this oath they bind themselves to a divorce.)
hardi, *m.n.*, shock.—*gi*.
hardi, *v.tr.*, shock.—*ya*; **wan hardiyi**.
hasakab, *m.n.*, accent (sign).—*ki*.
hashwad, *f.n.*, wreck, shipwreck.—*di*.
haskul, *f.n.*, tow (made from the bark of trees).—*shi*.
kaga hawi, *v.tr.*, slay, beat without mercy.
hig, *m.n.*, tow.—*gi* (*see haskul*).
higto, *f.n.*, relation.—*adi*.
hihlai, *m.n.*, sob, convulsive sigh.—*hi*.
hihlai, *v.i.*, sob.
hishod, *m.n.* (*see Dictionary*); means also disgrace, discredit, dishonour.
hilo, *m.n. sing.* and *pl.*, wife, wives.—*hi*; **hilaaigu wa sa-dehdi dalahadod inaiyan ahalka ku jirahain**, I divorce you by three divorces (oath having the same meaning as that of the word **dalah**, which *see*).
hilo badan, *a.*, polygamist.
hogo, *v.i.*, slouch; **hogta**, **wan Hogan**.
hogasho, *f.n.*, slouch.—*adi*.
hub, *m.n.*, slough of a snake.—*ki*.

hubal, *a.*, certain, sure.
hundur, *f.n.*, dysentery.—**ti**.
hunguriyai, *v.tr.*, envy.—**ya**, —**n**.

H.

ha, *m.n.*, incense.—**hi**.
habil, *m.n.*, skins sewn together and used as cradles for babies.—**ki**.
hahabad, *f.n.*, prostitute.—**di**; **habo**, —**ihī** (*plur.*), prostitutes.
hahabad ka dig, *v.tr.*, prostitute.
hado, *f.n.*, dinner.
haibai, *a.*, adulterated; **wa ru biad haibaiah or haibaah**, this rupee is adulterated, is false.
haisaran, *f.n.*, ratan (cane).—**ti**.
haisaramai, *v.tr.*, flog.
halab, *f.n.*, shagginess.—**ti**.
halab leh, *a.*, shagged, shaggy, hairy, rough, having long hair.
hamir, *m.n.*, ferment, yeast.—**ki**.
hamis, *m.n.*, poisonous arrow; **kolka fallaḍdu dohbantahai wahha la yidahda hamis**, when the arrow is poisoned they call it **hamis**.
hamri, *m.n.*, liquor, wine.—**gi**.
hasanad, *f.n.*, treasure.—**di**.
hodus ka dig, *ka samai*, *v.tr.*, sanctify, consecrate.
hon, *v.tr.*, wound, hurt.
horanso, *v.tr.*, stretch out.
boris ho, *m.n.pl.*, features.—**ihī**.
hud, *f.n.*, person, nature, self.—**di**.
hudum, *m.n.*, spike, stake.—**ki**.

huḥub, *m.n.*, sneer, ludicrous scorn.—**ki**.
hubihi, *v.tr.*, sneer, scorn.
humbaho, *v.i.*, fall sick again; **humbahda**, wan **humbahan**.

K.

ka'anut, *m.n.*, holy order.—**ki**.
kabo, *v.i.*, gully.
kabul, *m.n.*, corporal (of police).—**ki**.
kanfur, *m.n.*, camphor.—**ki**.
katholik, *m.n.*, Catholic.—**gi**; **katholigaah**, a Catholic.
kidif, *v.tr.*, tear or cut into small pieces; **kidfa**, wan **kidfi**.
kilkilai, *v.tr.*, tickle.
korban, *m.n.*, Eucharist, Communion.—**ki**.
Kristos, *prop.n.*, Christ.
kudmo, *f.n.*, sodomy (*used also for fornication; see wasmo*).
kurtun, *m.n.*, stump of a tree become dry.

I.

idan, *m.n.*, authority, dominion.—**ki**.
idan or **u idin** (*see u idin in Dictionary*).
ifharistiya, *m.n.*, Eucharist.—**ihī**.
ih, *f.n.*, suffocation, smothering.—**di**.
ihsan, *a.v.*, suffocated.

ihsanaw, *v.att.*, be suffocated.
iji, *v.tr.*, suffocate, smother.
ilah, *f.n.*, quarrel, strife.—*ti*.
Inanka, —*i*, —*u*, *n.*, the Son
 (Second Person of the Blessed
 Trinity).
ina, *a.*, any (*see in*, part, piece).

J.

jawan, *f.n.*, stock, store.—*ti*.
ha i ged or **jed min**, do not distract me.
dinta jahad, *v.tr.*, backslide (in religion), apostatize.
jidhadasho, *f.n.*, incarnation.
jirso, *v.i.*, be old; **wilkasu todoba**
jirsai or *jirsadai*, this boy is seven years old; **so** —, take shelter; **ahalka so jirso**.
jori, *f.n.*, bay.—*di*.
junub, *f.n.*, pollution during sleep.—*ti*; **iss ku** —, have a pollution during sleep.

L.

labho, *f.n.*, pit of the stomach.
lalad, *m.n.*, a swing.—*ki*.
lilah, *m.n.* (*see Dictionary*), God.—*hi*. This word means especially ‘the truth.’
limad, *m.n.*, slough, a deep miry place.—*ki*.
liturgiyad, *f.n.*, liturgy.—*di*.
lol, *v.i.*, play.

loli, *v.tr.*, amuse, cause to play.
lol, *m.n.*, boughs used in making the Somali hut (*see dig lola*).—*ki*.
lul, *v.i.*, hang.

M.

madal, *m.n.*, a measure of uncooked rice.—*ki*.
adowbow, *v.p.*, be black.
mahawi, *m.n.*, tempter, misleader (in religion only).—*gi*.
maid, *v.tr.* (*see Dictionary*), baptize.
maidasho, *f.n.*, baptism.
mairun, *m.n.*, chrism.—*ki*.
masar, *m.n.*, handkerchief.—*ki*.
mashad, *f.n.*, ointment, unction.—*di*; **mashadda ahirah** or **mashadda dadka buka**, Extreme Unction.
ma'shar, *m.n.*, lesson.—*ki*.
meri, *v.tr.*, marry.
merso, *v.r.*, marry (yourself).
mestira, *m.n.*, mystery.—*hi*.
midmid u tiri, *v.tr.*, enumerate.
midnimo, *f.n.*, unity.
minda? *part. int. neg.*, is it not?
miran, *a.v.*, clear, limpid.
iss misan, *v.i.*, swing, see-saw.
miskinad, *f.n.*, beggar (woman).—*di*.
salibka ku mismar, *v.tr.*, crucify.
mot, *m.n.*, death.—*ki*.
mud, *m.n.*, the place after the shaf in the camel’s chest.—*ki*.
ka mud bidi, *v.tr.*, transfix.

muhallis, *m.n.*, Saviour.—**ki**.
mulk, *m.n.*, throne.—**gi**.
mulki, *m.n.*, kingdom.—**gi**.
murwai, *v.tr.*, honour, respect.

N.

iss na', *v.r.* (*see na'*, Dictionary), abnegate, renounce yourself.
iss ne'bahān, *f.n.*, abnegation.—**ti**.
nab, *v.tr.*, splash; **timaha nab**, splash your hair flat with lime or mud; **ku** —, glue.
nabar yel, *v.tr.*, wound, hurt.
nabid or **nebid**, *m.n.*, wine.—**ki**.
nahsan, *a.v.*, charitable, merciful.
dab nared, *m.n.*, hell-fire.—**ki**.
niyed, *f.n.*, conscience.—**di**.
nolol, *f.n.*, life.—**shi**.

O.

ohon daran or **ohon la**, *a.*, ignorant.
ori or **'uri**, *f.n.*, wife, lady, woman.—**di**.

R.

Rabbi, *m.n.*, God.—**gi**. This word means especially 'the Lord.'
ra'id, *f.n.*, the accompanying, going along with.

du'a ku rāg, *m.n.*, ascetic, praying a long time.—**gi** (*see rāg*, delay ...).
rash, *m.n.*, shot (any kind of shot, as dust-shot ...).—**ki**.
rassul, *m.n.*, Apostolic.—**gi** ; **djinta rassuligaah**, the Apostolic religion.
raya, *ad.*, right.
rido, *v.r.*, pitch, throw, upset yourself; **ridda, wan ridan**.
biyihī 'arrada rogai, locution, the Deluge (*see dād*).
(nin) rogmai, *a.*, abashed.
u ronaw, *v.tr.*, benefit, do good to.
ruh, *m.n.*, spirit, mind.—**hi**.
ruhha hoduskaah, *prop. n.*, the Holy Ghost (Third Person of the Blessed Trinity).
rumaisi, *m.n.*, affirmation.—**gi**.
rutbah, *m.n.*, ceremony, rite.—**hi** ; **rutab**.—**ti** (*plur.*).

S.

Sadehmidnimada, —**i**, *prop. n.*, the Trinity (of God).
sahalan, *a.v.*, easy.
seg, *v.tr.*, miss, omit; **saladdi ban segai**, I omitted, missed the prayer.
segasho, *f.n.*, omission.
shahawad, *f.n.*, passion (of the soul).—**di**.
shirud or **shurud**, *m.n.*, cigar.—**ki**.
sig or **la wah**, *v.tr.*, miss in aiming at.

sigarad, *m.n.*, cigar, cigarette.—
ki.

sir, *v.tr.*, cheat, deceive, trick
(in playing).

sir, *f.n.*, a cheating in a game,
trick.—ti.

sirra, *m.n.*, sacrament.—hi, —yal.

sunarad, *f.n.*, curl (a ringlet of
hair).—di.

surad, *f.n.*, chapter.—di.

T.

tegid, *f.n.*, the going ...—di (*see*
tag, *go*).

tahadiska dabihadda, *n.*, con-
secration (at Mass).

iss ku talabsan, *a.v.*, crossed,
lying across.

tambuk, *m.n.*, tent (of Europeans).
—gi.

tarak, *v.tr.*, apostatize, backslide
(in religion).

tarik, *m.n.*, apostate, backslider.
—gi.

tarbiyat, *f.n.*, operation.—di ;
tarbiyat hun, awkwardness.

taubadlaan, *f.n.*, impenitence.—
ti.

tawila, *m.n.*, fortune-teller.—hi.
a tosi, *v.tr.*, encourage (*see tos*,
right).

tulan, *a.v.*, accumulated, heaped.
iss tun (*see tun*, forge), *v.i.*, clash ;
ku tun, strike upon.

tumin, *f.n.*, show, exposure.—ti.

U.

udbi, *m.n.*, cotton.—gi.

ugadsi, *m.n.*, chase, hunting.—gi.

ugadso, *v.tr.*, hunt.

ulaka', *f.n.*, will.—di ; *ninka*
ulaka' disu wa mid baan, the
will of that man is a bad one.

ulaka' ... u, *ad.*, wilfully.

ulaka'ah, *a.*, wilful.

umasho, *f.n.*, creation.

'unid, *f.n.*, eating.—di.

ur, *v.i.*, smell.—a, wan —i.

urur hidigaah, *m.n.*, constella-
tion.—hi.

usar, *m.n.*, scum.—ki ; *usarka*
ka safai, skim.

W.

wabayaisan, *a.v.*, baneful, poi-
sonous.

wado (*see wad*), *v.r.*, go on (for
yourself).

wadi', *v.tr.*, preach ; —ya, wan
wadi'i.

wahtiga sonka, locution, Lent,
the quadragesimal fast.

wajib. This word means 'must,'
'obliged,' 'necessary'; it is
used as follows : 1st pers., *igu*
wajib, I must, I am obliged, it
is necessary for me ; 2nd pers.,
kugu wajib; 3rd pers. sing. and
plur., *ku wajib*; 1st pers. plur.,
ina ku wajib; 2nd pers. plur.,
idin ku wajib.

wal (*root*), *v.tr.*, *v.i.*, madden, to become mad.

walah, *f.n.*, thing.—*di*. This word is especially used for invisible things.

tobanka wasiyadod, decalogue.

waslado, *m.n.*, liver (of camels).—*hi*.

weidafi, *v.tr.*, throw, cast headlong; *so* —, *iss* —, throw yourself.

weisweis, *v.tr.*, distract.

weisweis, *m.n.*, distraction.—*ki*.

wer, *m.n.*, a linen surrounding the head (emblem of mourning).—*ki*.

wer, *v.tr.*, surround the head ... on account of mourning.

wero, *v.r.*, surround your head ... ; *werta*, *wan weran*.

wah ka werar, *v.tr.*, fight with.

wiswis, *m.n.*, doubt, uncertainty.

wiswislaan, *f.n.*, without any doubt, certainty.

Y.

yala, *ad.*, often (*see ya*).

yel nah, *v.tr.*, curry (dress tanned leather).

LONDON :
PRINTED BY GILBERT AND RIVINOTON, LIMITED
ST. JOHN'S HOUSE, CLERKENWELL, E.C.

